



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

3 2044 106 428 345

7/1-7-23
084

W. G. FARLOW

46

1895.

VOL. IX.

1896.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

BEING VOL. XI OF THE

TRANSACTIONS OF THE OTTAWA FIELD-NATURALISTS' CLUB

(Organized: March, 1879.

Incorporated: March, 1884.)

OTTAWA, CANADA.
PAYNTER & ABBOTT.
1895.

113

APRIL, 1895.
VOL. IX, No. 1.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

Published by the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club.

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
1. Title Page for Vol. IX, OTTAWA NATURALIST	1
2. Patron, Council, Committees and Leaders of The Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club for 1895-1896	3
3. List of Ordinary and Corresponding Members	4
4. Colourless Blood in Animals—Prof. E. F. Prince, B.A., F.L.S.	7
5. The Rensselaer Grit Plateau—R. W. Ellis, LL.D., F.R.S.C.	9
6. The Relation of the Atmosphere to Agriculture—F. T. Shutt, M.A., F.I.C.	12
7. Announcement, Royal Society of Canada	14
8. Annual Report of Council for 1894-1895	15
9. Treasurer's Statement	19
10. Notes, Reviews and Comments, <i>Geology, Conchology, Ornithology</i>	20
11. Geological Society of America	23
12. Editorial Note	24

OTTAWA, CANADA.

PRINTED BY PAYNTER & ABBOTT,
48 RIDEAU STREET.

Canada's
High
Grade

PIANOS

Mason & Risch,
Nordheimer,
Gerhard
Heintzman.

Estey & Dominion
Organs.

J. L. Orme & Son,
118-115 Sparks St.



Sole Agents for
**STEINWAY,
KNABE,
CHICKERING.**

A large assortment
of second-hand in-
struments. Terms
to suit all purchas-
ers.

J. L. Orme & Son,
118-115 Sparks St.

J. G. BUTTERWORTH & CO.,
All-Rail Scranton Coal.
86 SPARKS STREET.

A. ROSENTHAL,

Jeweller and Optician.

87 SPARKS ST.

WELCH, MARGETSON & CO'S
Shirts, Collars and Cuffs.

R. MCGIFFIN,
40 SPARKS STREET.

KENNY BROS.,

Tailors to
His Excellency
THE GOVERNOR GENERAL.

C. H. THORBURN,
Books and Stationery,
FOUNTAIN PENS.
Views of Ottawa. 80 Sparks St.

WM. HOWE,

Importer of Artists' Materials and Artistic
Interior Decorations. Manufacturer
of White Lead, Paints & Colors.

Howe's Block, - - OTTAWA.

TRY

BATE & CO'S
33 C.

English Blended Black Tea.

J. & T. BALLANTYNE,
Best Grades of Hard and Soft Coal.
OFFICE, COR. ELGIN & QUEEN STS.
Telephones 586 and 579.

A. J. STEPHENS,
FINE SHOES.

35 SPARKS ST.

Boots and Shoes Made to Measure.

Wm. ROBERTSON,
Bookseller and Stationer,

69 Rideau Street.

Natural History Works supplied to
order.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.†

VOL. I. 1887-1888.

- ON A NEW GENUS AND THREE NEW SPECIES OF CRINOIDS. By W. R. Billings, p. 49.
TESTIMONY OF THE OTTAWA CLAYS AND GRAVELS, &c. By Amos Bowman, p. 149.
THE GREAT ICE AGE AT OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, pp. 65 and 81.
ON UTICA FOSSILS, FROM RIDEAU, OTTAWA, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 165-170.
NOTES ON SIPHONOTRETA SCOTICA, *ibid*, p. 121.
THE COUGAR. By W. P. Lett, p. 127.
DEVELOPMENT OF MINES IN THE OTTAWA REGION. By John Stewart, p. 33.
ON MONOTROPA. By James Fletcher, p. 43; By Dr. Baptie, p. 40; By Wm. Brodie, p. 118.
SALAMANDERS. By F. R. Latchford, p. 105.

VOL. II. 1888-1889.

- DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW SPECIES OF MOSSES. By N. C. Kindberg, p. 154.
A NEW CRUSTACEAN—DIAPTOMUS TYRRELLII POPPE. Notice of.
ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALEONTOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. H. M. Ami, p. 136.
ON THE CHAZY FORMATION AT AYLMER. By T. W. E. Sowter, pp. 7 and 11.
THE PHYSIOGRAPHY AND GEOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. By Wm. Craig, p. 136.
SEQUENCE OF GEOLOGICAL FORMATIONS AT OTTAWA WITH REFERENCE TO NATURAL GAS. H. M. Ami, p. 93.
OUR OTTAWA SQUIRRELS. By J. Ballantyne, pp. 7 and 33.
CAPRICORN BEETLES. By W. H. Harrington, p. 144.

VOL. III. 1889-1890.

- GEOLOGICAL PROGRESS IN CANADA. By R. W. Ells, p. 119-145.
LIST OF MOSSES COLLECTED IN THE NEIGHBORHOOD OF OTTAWA. By Prof. Macoun pp. 149-152.
WHAT YOU SEE WHEN YOU GO OUT WITHOUT YOUR GUN, (Ornithological.) By W. A. D. Lees, p. 31-36.
THE AMERICAN SKUNK. By W. P. Lett, pp. 18-23.
THE BIRDS OF RENFREW COUNTY, ONT. By Rev. C. J. Young M.A. pp. 24-36.
THE LAND SHELLS OF VANCOUVER ISLAND. By Rev. G. W. Taylor.
DEVELOPMENT AND PROGRESS. By Mr. H. B. Small, pp. 95-105.

VOL. IV. 1890-1891.

- ON SOME OF THE LARGER UNEXPLORED REGIONS OF CANADA. By G. M. Dawson, pp. 29-40, (Map) 1890.
THE MISTASSINI REGION. By A. P. Low, pp. 11-28.
ASBESTUS, ITS HISTORY, MODE OF OCCURRENCE AND USES. By R. W. Ells, pp. 11-28.
NEW CANADIAN MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 61.
PALEONTOLOGY—A Lecture on. By W. R. Billings, p. 41.
ON THE WOLF. By W. Pittman Lett, p. 75.
ON THE COMPOSITION OF APPLE LEAVES. By F. T. Shutt, p. 130.
SERPENTINES OF CANADA. By N. J. GIROUX, pp. 95-116.
A NATURALIST IN THE GOLD RANGE. By J. M. Macoun, p. 139.
IDEAS ON THE BEGINNING OF LIFE. By J. Ballantyne, p. 127-127.

VOL. V. 1891-1892.

- ON THE SUDBURY NICKEL AND COPPER DEPOSITS. By Alfred E. Barlow, p. 51.
ON CANADIAN LAND AND FRESH-WATER MOLLUSCA. By Rev. G. W. Taylor, p. 204.
THE CHEMISTRY OF FOOD. By F. T. Shutt, p. 143.
CANADIAN GEMS AND PRECIOUS STONES. By C. W. Willmott, p. 117.

*Price \$1.00, per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

†Some of the papers contained in the eight volumes already published.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.

VOL. V. (Continued).

- "EXTINCT VERTEBRATES FROM THE MIOCENE OF CANADA." Synopsis of. By H. M. Ami, p. 74.
A BOTANICAL EXCURSION TO THE CHÂTS. By R. B. Whyte, p. 197.
SOME NEW MOSSES FROM THE PRIVY OF ISLANDS. By Jas. M. Macoun, p. 179.
DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 195-196.
ON DRINKING WATER. By Anthony McGill, p. 9.
LIST OF OTTAWA SPECIES OF SPHAGNUM. p. 83.
THE BIRDS OF OTTAWA. By the leaders of Ornithological section; Messrs. Lees, Kingston and John Macoun.

VOL. VI. 1892-1893.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA OF OTTAWA. By W. Hague Harrington, p. 25.
THE WINTER HOME OF THE BARREN GROUND CARIBOU. By J. Burr Tyrrell, p. 121.
THE MINERAL WATERS OF CANADA. By H. P. H. Brumell, pp. 167-196.
THE COUNTRY NORTH OF THE OTTAWA. By R. W. Ells, p. 157.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALEONTOLOGY OF OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, p. 73.
THE QUEBEC GROUP. *ibid.* p. 41.
FOOD IN HEALTH AND DISEASE. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, p. 172.
OVIS CANADENSIS DALLII. By R. G. McConnell, p. 130.
CHECK-LIST OF CANADIAN MOLLUSCA, p. 33.
ANTHRACOSE OF THE GRAPE. By J. Craig, p. 114.
SOME OF THE PROPERTIES OF WATER. By Adolf Lehmann, p. 57.

VOL. VII. 1893-1894.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA. By W. H. Harrington, pp. 117-128.
NARRATIVE OF A JOURNEY IN 1890 FROM GREAT SLAVE LAKE TO BEECHY LAKE, ON THE GREAT FISH RIVER. By D. B. Dowling, pp. 85 to 92, and pp. 101 to p. 114.
FOOD AND ALIMENTATION. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, pp. 69-84.
NOTES ON SOME MARINE INVERTEBRATA FROM THE COAST OF BRITISH COLUMBIA. By J. F. Whiteaves, pp. 133-137.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALEONTOLOGY OF THE ROCKLAND QUARRIES AND VICINITY. By H. M. Ami, pp. 138-47.
THE EXTINCT NORTHERN SEA COW AND EARLY RUSSIAN EXPLORATIONS IN THE NORTH PACIFIC. By George M. Dawson, pp. 151-161.
HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA, (1893). By W. H. Harrington, pp. 162-163.
NOTES ON CANADIAN BRYOLOGY. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 17.
CHEMICAL ANALYSIS OF MANITOBA SOIL. By F. T. Shutt, p. 94.
FOLLOWING A PLANET. By A. McGill, p. 167.

VOL. VIII. 1894-1895.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA. By W. Hague Harrington, pp. 132-136.
THE TRANSMUTATIONS OF NITROGEN. By Thomas Macfarlane, F.R.S.C., pp. 45-74.
MARVELS OF COLOUR IN THE ANIMAL WORLD. By Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S., p. 115.
RECENT DEPOSITS IN THE VALLEY OF THE OTTAWA RIVER. By R. W. Ells, pp. 104-108.
1. NOTES ON THE QUEBEC GROUP; 2. NOTES ON FOSSILS FROM QUEBEC CITY.
1. By Mr. T. C. Weston; 2. By H. M. Ami. (Plate.)
ALASKA. By Otto J. Klotz, pp. 6-33.
FOSSILS FROM THE TRENTON LIMESTONES OF PORT HOPE, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 100.
FLORA OTTAWAENSIS. By I. Fletcher, p. 67.

*Price \$1.00 per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

LIST OF MEMBERS.

- Allan, Hon. Geo. W., *D.C.L., F.R.G.S., F.L.S., P.C.*, (Toronto.)
 Allan, W. A.
 Ami, H. M., *M.A., D. Sc., F.G.S., F.G.S.A.*
 Ami, Mrs. H. M.
 Anderson, *Lieut.-Col. W. P., C. E., M.I.C.E.*
 Anderson, Mrs. W. P.
 Armstrong, John R.
 Ballantyne, Miss I. M.
 Ballantyne, James.
 Baptie, George, *M.A., M.D.*
 Barlow, A. E., *M.A., F.G.S.A.*
 Bate, H. Gerald.
 Bate, H. N.
 Beddoe, Chas. H.
 Bell, E. B.
 Bell, Robert, *B.App.Sc., M.D., LL.D., F.R.S.C., F.G.S.A.*
 Bethune, Rev. C. J. S., *M.A., D.C.L., F.R.S.C.*, (Port Hope, Ont.)
 Bigger, Howell.
 Billings, W. R.
 Blanchet, W. H.
 Boardman, Wm. F.
 Bolton, *Rev. C. E.*, (Paris, Ont.)
 Bolton, Miss Eliza.
 Borden, F. W., *M.D., M.P.*, (Canning, N.S.)
 Boville, T. C., *B.A.*
 Bowen, Miss Alice, (Quebec.)
 Bowerman, J. T., *B.A.*
 Bowles, W. C.
 Brewster, W., (Cambridge, Mass., U.S.)
 Broadbent, Ralph L.
 Brown, Mrs. R. D.
 Brumell, H. Peareth, *F.G.S.A.*
 Burgess, T. J. W., *M.D., F.R.S.C.*, (Montreal.)
 Burland, J. H., *B.App.Sc., F.C.S.*
 Campbell, A. M., (Perth, Ont.)
 Campbell, R. H.
 Chubbuck, C. E. D.
 Cornu, Felix, *M.D.*, (Montreal.)
 Cousens, W. C., *M.D.*
 Cowley, R. H., *B.A.*
 Craig, John.
 Craig, Wm., (Russell, Ont.)
 Coughlin, Mrs. M. A.
 Dawson, G. M., *C.M.G., LL.D., F.R.S., D.S., Assoc. R.S.M., F.G.S., F.R.S.C.*
 Dawson, S. E., *Lit.D.*
 Dickieson, M. G.
 Dimock, W. D., *B.A., M.L.A.*, (Truro, N.S.)
 Dixon, F. A.
 Dowling, B. D., *B.A.Sc.*
 Doyon, J. A.
 Dresser, J. A. *B.A.* (Aylmer, Que.)
 Dulau & Co., (London.)
 Dwight, Jonathan, Jr., *M.D.*, (New York.)
 Eaton, D. I. V.
 Elkins, A. W., *C.E., P.L.S.*, (Lennoxville, Que.)
 Ells, R. W., *LL.D., F.G.S.A.*
 Ells, Mrs. R. W.
 Evans, Jno. D., *C.E.*, (Trenton, Ont.)
 Ewart, D.
 Fedarb, F. J.
 Ferrier, W. F., *B.A.Sc.*
 Ferrier, Mrs. W. F.
 Fleming, Sandford, *C.M.G., C. E., F.R.C.I., F.R.S.C.*
 Fletcher, Miss C. F. S.
 Fletcher, James, *F.L.S., F.R.S.C.*
 Fletcher, Mrs. J.
 Fortescue, L.
 Fortescue, Mrs. L.
 Fuller, Thos., *F.C.A.*
 Gallup, A. H.
 Gemmell, R. E.
 Gilmour, T.
 Glashan, J. C.
 Gobeil A., *B.A.*
 Grant, Sir J. A. *K.C.M.G., M.D., F.R.C.S., Edin., F.R.S.C., F.G.S.*
 Grist, Henry.
 Grist, Miss Mary, L.
 Hardie, John.
 Hardie, Miss Jessie.
 Halkett, Andrew.
 Harmer, Miss G., (Hintonburgh, Ont.)
 Harmon, Miss A. Maria.
 Harrington, W. Hague, *F.R.S.C.*
 Harrington, Mrs. W. H.
 Harrison, Edward.
 Hay, Sr., George.
 Hay, G. U., *F.R.S.C.*, (St. John, N.B.)
 Hayter, F., *B.A.*
 Herridge, *Rev. W. T.*, *B.A., B.D.*
 Hodgins, John.
 Hope, James.
 Hughes, Chas., (Montreal.)
 Jenkins, S. J., *B.A.*
 Johnston, J. F. E.

LIST OF MEMBERS.

- Johnston, Robt. A. A.
 Jones, C. J.
 Kearns, J. C.
 Keefer, Thos. C., *C.E.*, *F.R.S.C.*
 Keeley, D. H.
 Kingston, A. G.
 Klotz, Oskar.
 Klock, Alonzo J., *B.A.Sc.*
 Lambart, *Hon.* O. H.
 Lambart, *Hon.* Mrs. O. H.
 Lambe, L. M., *F.G.S.*, *F.G.S.A.*
 Latchford, F. R., *B.A.*
 Lawson, *Prof.* G., *LL.D.*, *Ph. D.*,
F.R.C.I., *F.R.S.C.*, (Halifax.)
 Lee, Miss Katharine.
 Lees, Miss Jessie.
 Lees, Miss V.
 Lees, W. A. D.
 Lees, Mrs. W. A. D.
 Lehmann, A., *B.S.A.*, (Baton Rouge,
 La), U.S.A.
 LeSueur, W. D., *B.I.*
 LeSueur, Mrs. W. D.
 Lester, Miss M. E.
 Library, Leg. Assembly, (Quebec.)
 Library of Parliament.
 Lindsay A.
 Living, Miss A. Marion.
 Living, Miss M.
 Lovick, Miss G.
 Lowe, John.
 MacCabe, J. A., *LL.D.*, *F.R.S.C.*
 McConnell, R. G., *B.A.*, *F.G.S.A.*
 MacCraken, John I., *B.A.*
 MacKay, A. H. *B.A.*, *B.Sc.*, *F.R..SC.*
 (Halifax.)
 MacLaughlin, T. J.
 MacFarlane, T., *M.E.*, *F.R.S.C.*
 MacLeod, H. A. F., *C.E.*
 McLean, J. D.
 McDougall, A. H., *B.A.*
 McDougall, P. A., *M.D.*
 McElhinney, M. P.
 McEvoy, Jas., *B.A.Sc.*
 McGill, A., *B.A.*, *B.Sc.*
 McInnes, Wm., *B.A.*, *F.G.S.A.*
 McLaughlin, S.
 McMinn, W. J. R., *B.A.*
 McNab, Chas.
 McNaughton, H. F.
 Macoun, *Prof.* John, *M.A.*, *F.L.S.*,
F.R.S.C.
 Macoun, J. M.
 Marsh, H. S., *A.I.C.*
 Matheson, D.
 Mearns, Dr. E. A (U.S.A.)
 Meneilly, W. J., (Toronto.)
 Mills, Miss Margaret A.
 O'Brien, S. E.
 Odell, W. S.
 Panet, Maurice.
 Paquet, F. X.
 Perley, *Major* Henry F., *C.E.*
 Poirier, *Hon.* P. S., *M.A.*, (Shédiac, N.B.)
 Pratt, H. O. E., *B.A.*
 Prévost, L. C., *M.D.*
 Prince, *Prof.* E. E. *B.A.*, *F.L.S.*
 Robert, J. A., *B.A.Sc.* (Montreal.)
 Robertson, *Prof.* J. W.
 Robertson, N.
 Robins, R. N., (Sherbrooke, Que.)
 Ross, W. A., *J.C.C.*,
 Rothwell, Miss Lina.
 Saint-Cyr, D. N., (Quebec.)
 Saunders, Fredk. A.
 Saunders, *Prof.* W., *F.L.S.*, *F.R.S.C.*,
F.C.S.
 Saunders, W. E., (London, Ont.)
 Scott, Duncan Campbell.
 Scott, Fred., (Toronto.)
 Scott., P., *M.D.*, (Southampton, Ont.)
 Scott, W.
 Scott, W., *B.A.*, (Toronto.)
 Scott, W. L., *L. L.B.*
 Scott, Miss Mary.
 Selwyn, A. R. C., *C.M.G.*, *LL.D.*,
F.R.S., *F.R.S.C.*, *F.G.S.*, *F.G.S.A.*
 Senate of Canada, The.
 Shenick, Miss A., *B.Sc.*
 Shutt, F. T., *M.A.*, *F.I.C.*, *F.C.S.*
 Simpson, Willibert.
 Sims, R. J.
 Sinclair, S. B., *B.A.*
 Small, H. B.
 Small, H. Beaumont, *M.D.*
 Smith, Miss Eloise.
 Smith, Miss Ethel M.
 Steckel, R., *C.E.*
 Summerby, Wm. J., *M.A.*, (Russell, Ont.)
 Sutherland, J. C., (Richmond, Que.)
 Sweetland, John, *M.D.*
 Symes, Miss E.
 Symes, P. B., A. K. C.
 Taylor, *Rev.* G. W., *F.R.S.C.* (Victoria,
 B.C.)
 Thayne, E. Stewart.
 Thompson, T. W.
 Thorburn, John, *M.A.*, *LL.D.*
 Topley, H. N.
 Topley, Mrs. H. N.
 Topley, Mrs. W. J.
 Treadwell, C. W., *B.A.*, *B.C.L.*

- | | |
|---|---|
| Twidale, A. P., (High Rock, Que.) | White, W. R., <i>Q.C.</i> , (Pembroke, Ont.) |
| Tyndall, Miss A. (Cummings' Bridge.) | Whiteaves, J. F., <i>F.G.S.</i> , <i>F.R.S.C.</i> , |
| Tyrrell, J. B., <i>B.A.</i> , <i>B. Sc.</i> , <i>F. G. S.</i> , | <i>F.G.S.A.</i> |
| <i>F.G.S.A.</i> | Whitley, C. F., <i>B.S.A.</i> |
| Waghorne, <i>Rev.</i> A. C., (St. Johns, Nfld.) | Whyte, Miss Isabella. |
| Wait, F. G., <i>B.A.</i> | Whyte, J. G. |
| Walker, T. L., <i>M.A.</i> , (Kingston, Ont.) | Whyte Miss Ethel. |
| Wallace, J. W., <i>M.D.</i> , (Buckingham, | Whyte, Miss Marion. |
| Que.) | Whyte, R. B. |
| Walsh, A. R. | Whyte, Mrs. R.B. |
| Warwick, F. W., <i>B.Sc.</i> , (Buckingham, | Willimott, Chas. W. |
| Que.) | Willing, T. N., (Calgary, N.W.T.) |
| Watters, Henry. | Wilson, W. J. |
| Watts, J. W. H., <i>R.C.A.</i> | Wilson, Mrs. E. |
| Weldon, <i>Prof.</i> R. C., <i>M.P.</i> , (Halifax.) | Wintle, E. D., (Montreal.) |
| Weston, T. C., <i>F.G.S.A.</i> | Wood, Josiah, <i>M.P.</i> , (Sackville, N.B.) |
| White, George R. | Wright, W. R. |
| White, James, (Edmonton, Ont.) | Young, <i>Rev.</i> C. J., <i>M.A.</i> , (Lansdowne, |
| White, <i>Lieut.-Col.</i> Wm. | Ont.) |

—————:O:—————

CORRESPONDING MEMBERS.

- HILL, ALBERT J., *M.A.*, *C.E.*, New Westminster, B.C.
- MERRIAM, DR. C. HART, Department of Agriculture, Washington, U.S.
- ORMEROD, MISS E. A., *F. R. Met. Soc.*, Torrington House, St. Albans, England.
- SMITH, PROF. JOHN B., Rutgers' College, New Brunswick, N.J.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

VOL. IX.

OTTAWA, APRIL, 1895.

No. 1.

COLOURLESS BLOOD IN ANIMALS.

By PROF. E. E. PRINCE, B.A., F.L.S., &c, Dominion Commissioner of Fisheries,
Ottawa.

We are so accustomed to think of that wonderful fluid, which circulates through the blood-vessels of animals, as essentially a red fluid, that it may be a matter of surprise to many that red blood is in reality very exceptional in the animal kingdom. In all the various classes of animals, from the lowest to the highest, we recognize the remarkable fact that colourless blood is most general. In the highest forms there are corpuscles, coloured by that oxygen-loving substance, red hæmoglobin; but the presence of this coloured matter is so uncommon in the blood of the lower types, that examples of it are of extreme physiological interest. Thus, the earthworm and the leech have red blood; but the presence of the red colour is not in the corpuscles, it is due to hæmoglobin in the serum or fluid. The fluid is red, but the corpuscles themselves, are colourless. Other worms (marine annelids) have emerald green blood, others yellow: but in most the fluid is destitute of colour. It is the same amongst insects, and arthropods generally. The heart, which passes down the back in these creatures, drives a clear corpusculated fluid over the body. Remarkable exceptions amongst these may be noted, however. Thus, a small Dipteran fly, *Chironomus*, in its aquatic larval condition, is of a brilliant vermilion hue, due to the red blood visible through the transparent walls of the worm-like body. Such exceptions only emphasize the fact more strongly that colourless blood prevails. Anyone who has studied the anatomy of a starfish, has noticed below the intricate water-vascular system, a central ring or blood vessel encircling the mouth. This blood-ring is clear and transparent; and sends off a translucent radial blood vessel to each arm. The fluid

inside these tubes is colourless, slightly opalescent, and contains the characteristic corpuscles or floating cells present in all blood. This description of the nutrient fluid applies not to Echinoderms only, it is true, also, of mollusks, though there are some familiar exceptions. Certain cuttlefishes have green or even violet blood, while in the familiar *Planorbis* the blood is red. If from the simple dilated heart-tube of a shell-fish, say *Unio*, or of a beetle or lobster, we take a little of the watery blood, we may see, in the oxidised fluid, a faint blue tinge visible, due to haemocyanin, which tinge disappears under deoxidation. When we come to the vertebrates, the highest forms of animal life, we find in the simplest and most primitive of them, the worm-like lancelet (*Amphioxus*), colourless blood. Nay, in the early larval stages of other vertebrates, such as fishes, the blood is at first colourless, and the corpuscles exhibit no tint. Now it is well known that fishes, amphibians, reptiles, and higher animals, possess a circulation, called the lymphatic system, in which a clear corpusculated fluid flows. This lymphatic system is sufficiently distinct from the arteries and veins to be regarded as separate; but its real importance has not been generally recognised. It is usually regarded as a supplementary and subordinate system. In view of the foregoing facts it would seem in reality that the lymphatic system represents the primary blood-circulation. Physiologists have long been puzzled in interpreting the real nature of the red blood in man. The red-corpuscles are certainly not true cells, as Dr. Minot has shown, and they are not nucleated. The serum of red blood is almost identical with the lymph, and the white corpuscles are believed to be neither more nor less than lymph corpuscles or leucocytes originating in the lymphatic glands. The red-blood system has thus overshadowed the colourless blood, or lymphatic system, in man and the highest vertebrates, and the latter system has been, to some extent, turned to other purposes; the lymphatics of the digestive canal being now lacteals for conveying chyle into the red-blood system.

In the lower vertebrates the lymphatics still play an important part, and retain much of their primitive character. In fishes, well-marked pulsating chambers or lymph hearts, connected with an elaborate system of capillaries and larger vessels, convey clear lymph fluid and floating

corpuscles. The lymph hearts occur in the tail region and are much more than mere ill-defined spaces in the tissues. They are distinct chambers with special walls, in which striated muscle fibres may be made out. A long lymphatic vessel passes midway along the lateral muscle masses receiving successive side branches, while two trunks run alongside the lateral nerves, one on each side, and two pass along inside the spinal canal. Perhaps the amphibians, frogs especially, have this colourless blood-circulation best developed. Two definite lymph hearts occur, in the frog, between the short rib-like transverse processes of the 3rd and 4th vertebræ, and a second pair behind the hip-joint, on each side of the urostyle. These pulsating organs show striped muscle fibres. Other large lymph spaces, which do not however pulsate, occur on each side of the head, and a chain of irregular spaces, filled with fluid, run down each side of the back, with corresponding ventral vessels, and ramifications along the limbs. Lymph spaces and vessels have not been noticed so prominently in reptiles, except in tortoises and crocodiles. In the latter there are large abdominal spaces, and smaller chambers near the root of the tail. In the tail region in birds, during the early stages especially, there exist well-marked lymph spaces. The existence of a lymph or colourless blood circulation in so many groups of animals, including the highest vertebrates, must have some weighty significance. Its primitive character is demonstrated by the fact that the suspended corpuscles are nucleated cells, and quite unlike the red corpuscles of warm-blooded mammals. When we thus find in the lowest vertebrate (*Amphioxus*) and in the early stages of higher forms, such as larval fishes, that the red blood circulation is absent there is every evidence that a colourless blood system is the original system, and that red-blood is a modified and secondary arrangement.

The blood circulation in the invertebrates is then a primitive system, which persists in *Amphioxus* as the only system; while in fishes and the lower vertebrates it maintains an importance almost equal to that of the red-blood circulation, but in the higher vertebrates, although it still supplies colourless corpuscles and serum to the red blood, the latter circulation has largely supplanted it and deprived it of its original importance.

THE RENSSELAER GRIT PLATEAU.

By R. W. ELLS, LL.D., F.R.S.C., F.G.S.A.

A very interesting report has recently been published by Mr. T. Nelson Dale, of the U.S. Geological Survey, styled "The Rensselaer Grit Plateau in New York." His paper is of interest to Canadian geologists since the rocks there discussed form part of the series so carefully studied in the earlier years of the Canadian Survey by Sir William Logan and his assistants in the province of Quebec, and the adjoining states to the south and described by him under the heading of "The Quebec Group." The area reported on by Mr. Dale was also examined very thoroughly by Sir William Logan, some thirty years ago, and his note books shew many careful measurements and sections of the rock there found which are evidently the extension southward down the valley of the Hudson, of the great series in Quebec which extends continuously from the extremity of the Gaspé Peninsula to the Vermont boundary. The arrangement and description of the strata as given by Mr. Dale, show that the same features are there found as in Quebec; and that the strata are practically the same in character.

These rocks in Canada consist of green, gray, black and red or purple slates, with heavy beds of gritty sandstones which occasionally pass into fine conglomerates. In the description of the grit and associated slates stated by Mr. Dale on p. 306 of his report, they are said to consist of a dark green exceedingly tough, in some places calcareous, generally thick bedded granular rock in which the quartz grains are apparent and upon closer inspection the feldspar grains also." "This rock is interbedded with strata of purplish or greenish slate (*phyllite*), varying in thickness from a few inches to perhaps a hundred feet . . . the thin purple phyllite layers along the west edge of the plateau, contain minute branching annelid trails or fucoidal impressions." The conglomerate portion of the grits is thus described: "the pebbles of irregular outline measure from two-tenths to eight-tenths inch in diameter and consist of white, pinkish or blueish quartz, reddish felspar, gneiss, slate and red quartzite and as to relative abundance,

occurs in the order named."* These grits and conglomerates are now regarded by Mr. Dale as the equivalents of the Oneida conglomerates of Upper Silurian age.

The descriptions just quoted correspond so closely with those given by Sir Wm. Logan for the sandstone and slates of the Sillery formation as developed in Quebec and on the north-west coast of Newfoundland, that but little doubt can exist as to their being portions of the same geological series. The arrangement of strata at Rensselaer is evidently complicated by faults, folds and overturns as in Quebec which have been so extensive as in places to bring horizons, otherwise widely separated, contiguous to each other and in some cases even to have placed the newer formation beneath the older. Thus at Orleans Island, below Quebec, the strata which hold the Black-River-Trenton fauna, are now beneath those holding the Sillery-Lévis fauna, the whole series being apparently conformable. So also at several places along the coast below Métis the Trenton beds are enfolded and appear to constitute an integral part of the Sillery red and green slates. From the description of the rocks of the Rensselaer area a precisely similar arrangement would appear to exist and the Sillery red and green slates, grits and fine conglomerates appear to form a higher portion of the series above the "Hudson River" or Trenton formation. The relations of the several series in the two districts of Quebec and New York appear to be very similar.

It is therefore natural to suppose that the view taken by Sir Wm. Logan, after a careful study of the strata in both countries, that these represent portions of the same great series, is a correct one; and so strongly was he impressed with this fact that in the great geological map of Canada and the northern United States, (1866,) he so mapped them as portions of the Sillery and Lévis formations. It is interesting to note here also that in Quebec the conclusions first reached as to the stratigraphical sequence of this series coincided almost exactly with those put forth by Mr. Dale in his recent report, in which the Sillery and Lévis rocks were regarded as stratigraphically newer than the Hudson River

*The Rensselaer Grit Plateau in New York, by T. Nelson Dale, 13th Ann. Rep. U.S. Geol. Survey, pp. 306, 307.

division. Thus in a small volume called "*Esquisse Géologique du Canada*," published in connection with the Paris Exhibition, 1855, in the chapter relating to the rocks afterwards known as the "Quebec Group," after describing the Hudson River division near Quebec city and the overlying slates and conglomerates of Lévis, it is stated that "this formation at Quebec is succeeded by red and green slates with thin bands of calcareous matter, and intercalated towards the summit with great masses of quartzose sandstone, often calcareous, and coloured by a mixture of argillaceous matter which is greenish or reddish. This series of sandstones and slates which has a total thickness of 1000 metres has been named by Logan the Sillery group, and appears to be the equivalent of that which has been named by the New York geologists the Shawangunk or Oneida conglomerate, which in central New York lies between the Richelieu slates and the Medina sandstone."

Subsequently however the finding of Calciferous and Chazy fossils in the beds overlying the Hudson River portion led to a change of view as to the age of the Sillery and Lévis rocks, and to their being placed in a much lower position in the geological scale. The subsequent detailed work on these rocks shewed that the Sillery grits and slates were of the horizon of the Potsdam sandstone, while the Lévis limestones and slates associated, were Calciferous. As for the so-called Hudson River division, then supposed to be the lowest beds of the series, the work of Lapworth and Ami has shewn these to be presumably about the horizon of the Black River and Trenton.

It would thus appear that in connection with the Rensselaer beds the order as proposed by Mr. Dale, may be subject to criticism; more particularly when we consider the work done by Sir Wm. Logan in this area, and the resemblance, in every particular, to the beds which we call the Sillery and Lévis in Canada, and which the work of recent years has placed on a satisfactory basis. And it is interesting to note how the views of structure concerning the northern extension of these beds in Canada, abandoned forty years ago by Logan and his associates, have so lately been put forward by our fellow geologists south of the line. This may readily be regarded as a clear case of history repeating itself.

THE RELATION OF THE ATMOSPHERE TO AGRICULTURE.*

By FRANK T. SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C., Chief Chemist, Dominion Experimental Farm

The fundamental principle to realize in the consideration of this question is that plants are living organisms, and as such, in order to develop and multiply, require food. Their requirements may be ascertained by several methods, chief among which is chemical analysis, by which also we arrive at the proximate and ultimate composition of plant constituents.

A preliminary analysis of a plant, as for example the Indian Corn, enables us to arrange its constituents under one or another of the following classes :

WATER,
ORGANIC MATTER,
MINERAL MATTER OR ASH.

Taking as an illustration the Indian Corn plant, when approaching maturity, we find that it is made up of,

WATER	72.0 lbs.
ORGANIC MATTER	26.6 "
MINERAL MATTER OR ASH	1.4 "
	100 0 "

These materials have been derived and assimilated by the plant from two sources, the atmosphere and the soil.

With respect to the water contained in a plant, it is only necessary to point out that its source is soil-moisture, derived by the deposition of atmospheric aqueous vapour (chiefly rain), and that it has been taken up by the plant roots.

The mineral constituents are also soil-derived. To be assimilated they must be in solution, and to this end atmospheric agencies and small quantities of acid exuded by the plant rootlets, assist.

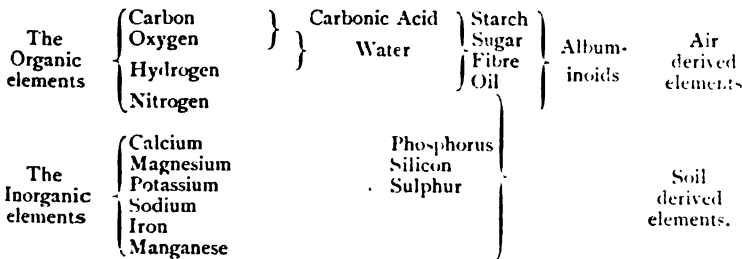
The organic matter of plants is composed of varying quantities of

*NOTE.—This is a condensed report of an address delivered before the Central Experimental Farm Club, March 27th, 1895.

the familiar substances, sugar, starch, fibre and a class of nitrogen-containing bodies known as albuminoids or proteids. Of these the gluten of wheat and other grains, forms a well known example.

The sugar, starch, fibre and other non-nitrogenous organic constituents are built up by the physiological functions of the plant from the carbonic acid, which exists to the extent of 4 volumes in 10,000 volumes of the atmosphere. This absorption and assimilation takes place by means of the plant's chorophyll (or green colouring matter) in the presence of sunlight, oxygen by the same process being evolved. The carbon (the fundamental element in organic bodies) of the albuminoids is also derived from the same source. It will thus be seen that by far the greater part of the dry matter of all plants is derived directly from the atmosphere. It may be pointed out in passing that in this way the carbonic acid exhaled by animals is utilized, and thus the approximate constancy in the proportions of the atmospheric elements, maintained. The production and consumption of carbonic acid and oxygen thus effected, provides for the welfare of both plants and animals.

PLANT CONSTITUENTS.



Until recent years, it was believed that all plants absorbed their nitrogen from nitrogen-containing bodies (chiefly humus) in the soil, and from this source only. It has now, however, been definitely ascertained, as the result of many carefully conducted experiments in Germany and England, that certain plants have the power of utilizing the free nitrogen of the air, building it up within their tissues into complex organic substances, as the albuminoids. These plants are known as the Legumes, comprising the well known plants, pea, bean

clover, vetches, etc. The names of some of the principal scientists who have solved this problem are : Sir. J. H. Gilbert, who for more than half a century has been associated with Sir John B. Lawes in agricultural research, Wagner, Hellriegel, Willfarth, Frank and Warrington. Their successful work in determining beyond all doubt that the legumes have this power, marks the most important and valuable discovery in agricultural science of the present day. It means practically that the soil-nitrogen, exhausted by the growth of cereals and other farm crops, can be readily and cheaply restored by "green manuring" with one or other of the legumes—their nitrogen for the most part having been appropriated from the atmosphere.

The exact way in which these plants are able to appropriate free nitrogen is not known, but the fact has been ascertained that the assimilation is directly connected with the presence and development of certain tubercles or nodules on the roots. These tubercles contain micro-organisms, whose apparent function it is to absorb the atmospheric nitrogen, present in the interstices of the soil, and convert it into compounds of its host. We have here an excellent example of symbiosis, and one which must in the future prove of immense value to agriculturists and indirectly to the community in general.

THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF CANADA.

The fourteenth meeting of the Royal Society of Canada will be held in Ottawa on the 15th, 16th and 17th of May, 1895.

In a circular letter received from Dr. J. G. Bourinot, C.M.G., Hon. Secretary of the Royal Society, the members of the Ottawa Field Naturalists' Club are invited to contribute papers or articles for the approaching meeting of that Society.

Our President, Mr. F. T. Shutt, has been chosen by Council to represent us on that occasion. Any member of the Club desirous of submitting papers should communicate with him at as early a date as possible, so that the necessary arrangements may be made for their presentation before the proper section.

SIXTEENTH ANNUAL REPORT OF COUNCIL, 1894-95.

To the Members of the Ottawa Field Naturalists' Club :—

The Council elected by you on the 20th of March, 1894, has pleasure in reporting that the past year, on the whole, has been a successful and prosperous one.

Perhaps in no single year of the history of the club has the attendance at both the excursions or field days, in summer, and the evening soirées during the winter season, been so satisfactory.

The membership list keeps up a high level, there being no less than 233 at present on the roll. Seven new members were added during the year. Three members were removed by death, viz :—Mr. Scott Barlow, Chief Draughtsman and Cartographer to the Geological Survey of Canada, Mr. P. H. Le Rossignol, B.A.Sc., Assistant Chemist, Central Experimental Farm, and Mr. H. R. Moore, B.A. Seventeen members, many of whom are non-resident members, have sent in their resignations. Your Council has held ten meetings during the year to carry on the routine work of the club, which includes the 'striking' and arrangement of committees, the appointments of leaders in the various branches of the Club's work, and the nomination of the Editor of THE OTTAWA NATURALIST and his staff.

Early in the year, an effort was made by your Council to obtain a grant from the Ontario Legislature, but this proved unsuccessful. We are indebted to the Hon. E. H. Bronson for the manner in which he presented our claims before his colleagues in the Council.

The Royal Society of Canada's invitation to send a delegate to its meeting in Ottawa last May was received and Mr. F. T. Shutt, who has acted in that capacity for some years past was again chosen to represent us. At the meeting, he presented the customary annual account of the work of the club, which is incorporated in the Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada.

The Council finds it necessary to draw the particular attention of the members of the club to the necessity of paying the annual club dues promptly. There are now 114 members in arrears. The amount of the subscription is small and when not handed in spontaneously—the time and labour involved in collecting the dues is very great.

Three successful excursions were held in 1894, under the auspices of the club.

1. *Chelsea*.—The first of these was to Chelsea, on the Gatineau Valley R.R., in May, when a number of Fellows of the Royal Society joined us as guests of the Club; 218 persons were present at this excursion which proved both enjoyable and profitable.

2. *Wakefield*.—This excursion was also largely attended. Some interesting work was done and valuable information obtained by members of the club.

3. *Galetta*.—The third excursion took place at this very interesting new locality for the club. The opening of the Ottawa, Arnprior & Parry Sound Railway has afforded special facilities to examine the region west of Ottawa and south of the Canadian Pacific Railway track.

Besides the large and general excursions of the club held at more or less lengthy intervals during the summer, a number of members have availed themselves of the sub-excursion scheme, which has always proved so important to the welfare of the club in this district. As a rule much better and closer work can be accomplished when a few members meet together and visit a certain definite locality with a special object in view. The Council recommends these sub-excursions to all the members of the club.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST has been published by the Editor, Mr. W. H. Harrington. We regret, however, to add, that the January number was not issued, but if the increased interest taken during the past year in recording facts and observations in this district and elsewhere be an earnest of what the members of the club propose to do, then the success of the official organ of our club is assured for the future, and the NATURALIST will be filled with the records of observers in all parts of Canada since our membership counts most of the leading men interested in the scientific growth and development of our country. THE OTTAWA NATURALIST is not a purely local publication. A perusal of the volume of 162 pages, just published, amply shows the wide scope of its articles.

Our exchange list is an important one and the Library which the

Club possess is indicative of the high appreciation of the work done. From many quarters we hear of congratulatory remarks on our work and especially on our simple but practical methods of organizing for work.

Seven soirées were held during the past winter, which as you are all aware have been remarkably well attended and proved highly interesting.

The following is the programme as carried out by the Club during the past season, 1894-95.

PROGRAMME OF SOIRÉES.

Dec. 6th, 1894.

MICROSCOPICAL SOIREE.

Inaugural Remarks, Dr. G. M. Dawson, F.R.S.; A Grain of Wheat, Prof. W. Saunders; Microscopic structures in young fishes, etc., Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S. Microscopes and slides were kindly furnished by Messrs. J. F. Whiteaves, Wm. Scott, G. M. Dawson, W. S. Odell, F. T. Shutt, A. Halkett, T. C. Weston, D. B. Dowling, W. Saunders, E. E. Prince, W. F. Ferrier, R. W. Ells and H. M. Ami.

Dec. 20th, 1894.

GEOLOGY.

1. How Rocks are Formed, Dr. R. W. Ells, F.R.S.C. 2. Crystals. (Illustrated by Models), W. F. Ferrier, B.A.Sc. 3. Report of the Geological Branch, H. M. Ami. 4. On the Shumardia limestones of Levis, Que, T. C. Weston, F.G.S.A. 5. Description of a new Caddisfly (*Phryganea ejecta*) from the Pleistocene clays of Green's Creek, Prof. S. H. Scudder.

Jan. 17th, 1895.

BOTANY.

1. Flowering of Plants, Mr. R. B. Whyte. 2. The Growth and Development of Fruit, Mr. J. Craig.

Jan. 31st, 1895.

CONCHOLOGY.

1. The present condition of Canadian Conchology, Rev. G. W. Taylor, F.R.S.C. 2. How Shells grow, F. R. Latchford, B.A. 3. How to collect Shells, Prof. J. Macoun, F.L.S. 4. Report of the Conchological Section, Mr. Fletcher.

Feb. 14th, 1895.

ENTOMOLOGY

1. How Insects grow, Mr. James Fletcher, F.L.S. 2. Some

Insect Works, Mr. W. H. Harrington, F.R.S.C. 3. Report of the Entomological Branch, Mr. J. Fletcher. 4. Notice of a Monograph on Canadian Spiders by Emerton, H. M. Ami.

Feb. 28th, 1895.

ZOOLOGY.

"On some protective peculiarities in young animals," Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S. Illustrated lecture.

March 14th, 1895.

ORNITHOLOGY.

1. "Town Birds," Mr. W. A. D. Lees. 2. How to Study Bird-life, Prof. Macoun, M.A. 3. "Feathers," Mr. A. G. Kingston.

All these lectures were illustrated with microscopic sections or specimens and interesting discussions followed their delivery. Through the kindness of Dr. McCabe, Principal of the Normal School, Ottawa, the club has held its soirées in the lecture rooms of that institution. The thanks of the Council and Club are unanimously due to Dr. McCabe for his kindness and courtesy.

The Council in resigning its trust for the year, leaves the consideration of the future character of the work again in the hands of the members generally. It is possible that recommendations and suggestions may have occurred to many of the members, the adoption of which would add to the usefulness and still further popularize the work of the club. This meeting is the occasion upon which the future policy of the club should be fully considered.

All of which is respectfully submitted on behalf of the Council.

G. M. DAWSON,
President.

HENRY M. AMI,
Secretary.

Ottawa, 19th March, 1895.

OTTAWA FIELD-NATURALISTS' CLUB.

TREASURER'S STATEMENT, CLUB YEAR ENDING 19TH MARCH, 1895

RECEIPTS.

Balance on hand from 1893-94.....	\$ 25 92	
Subscription fees received—		
Arrears of previous years.....	\$ 48 00	
For current year	118 00	
For 1895-96, paid in advance	8 00	
	<hr/>	174 00
Received for advertisements in "Naturalist"	37 00	
" "Naturalists" sold	2 20	
" "Authors' Extras" including arrears..	17 25	
Net proceeds of excursions	7 10	
	<hr/>	\$263 47

EXPENDITURE.

Printing "Ottawa Naturalist," Vol. VIII.....	\$192 28	
Postage on same.....	15 93	
Printing "Authors' Extras"	11 30	
" <i>Flora Ottawaënsis</i> , balance to date	1 20	
General Printing and Stationery	13 92	
" Postage	4 66	
Expenses of Soirées	10 30	
	<hr/>	\$249 59
Balance on hand.....	13 88	
	<hr/>	\$263 47

A. G. KINGSTON,

Treasurer.

Audited and found correct.

Ottawa East, 4th April, 1895.

WM. A. D. LEES, }
 J. BALLANTYNE, } *Auditors.*

NOTES, REVIEWS, AND COMMENTS.

Geology.—ELLS, R. W., L.L.D., F.R.S.C.—“*The Potsdam and Calciferous formations of Quebec and Eastern Ontario.*” Advance copy and Ex. Trans. Roy. Soc. Canada, Vol. XI., Section IV., pp. 21-30, 1895—(distributed, 12th February 1895.)

In this paper, the geographical distribution, local characters, palæontological as well as stratigraphical relations of the Potsdam and Calciferous formations as they are found in Eastern Canada in particular and in Eastern America in general are discussed. Dr. Ells points out also the relations of these two formations to the Levis and Upper Sillery. He correlates the Calciferous with the Levis of the vicinity of Quebec and the Potsdam with the Upper Sillery of the same region. He places all these in the Ordovician system—but refers the Lower Sillery to the Cambrian epoch.

Dr. Ells concludes by stating : “ It would appear, therefore, from all the evidence at our disposal, that the real line of division between the Cambrian and the Cambro-Silurian system should be placed at the close of the Georgia slate and Red Sandrock divisions, and that the series from the base of the typical Potsdam to the summit of the Utica and Hudson River formations should constitute the system known as Cambro-Silurian or Ordovician.

AMI, H. M.—“*Notes on Canadian Fossil Bryozoa.*” Ex. Can. Rec. Science, Vol. VI., No. 4, pp. 222-229, Montreal, January, 1895.

This paper is practically a résumé of Prof. Ulrich's work on the Bryozoa of the Lower Silurian in Minnesota,* in which attention is called to thirty-three species from Canada comprising twenty-one genera. Six additional species of Bryozoa referable to as many genera are added to the above, but these were described by Prof. Ulrich's in Part II. of the Palæontology of Illinois, Section VI. The localities in Canada from which the species recorded were obtained, the horizon, references and other points of interest regarding these are given in them notes.

*Vol. III of Final Rep. Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey of Minnesota, Minneapolis, 1894.

AMI, H. M.—“*Notes on a Collection of Silurian Fossils from Cape George, Antigonish Co., Nova Scotia, with descriptions of four new species*,” Ex. Proc. and Trans. Nova Scotian Inst. Science, Halifax, 2nd Ser. Vol. I., pt. 4, pp. 411-415, October, 1894.

Contains descriptions and notes on a collection of fossils made in Nova Scotia, by Messrs. Hugh Fletcher, and J. McDonald in 1886.

JONES, PROF. T. RUPERT F.R.S., F.G.S.—“*On some fossil Ostracoda from Canada*.”—Ex. Geol. Mag. Dec. IV. Vol. II, No. 367, pp. 20-28, Pt. II., January, 1895.

In this paper are described *six* new species of **Ostracoda** from collections made in the North West Territory of Canada and Manitoba. Three of these collections were made by Dr. G. M. Dawson, from the St. Mary River beds in 1874 and 1881:—Another collection was made by Mr. J. B. Tyrrell of the Geol. Surv. Dept. from the friable marl beds of the Rolling River district of Manitoba. The descriptions of the species by Prof. Jones comprise :

I. PLEISTOCENE of Rolling River, Manitoba.

1. *Candona candida*, Müller.
2. ? *Ilyobates reptans*, Baird.
3. *Cytheridea Tyrrellii*, n. sp.

II. ST. MARY-RIVER-SERIES. Milk R., N.W. T. (Loose.)

4. *Pontocypris pyriformis*, n. sp.
5. *Cypris Dawsoni*, n. sp.
6. *Ilyocypris oblonga*, n. sp.

III. ST. MARY-RIVER-SERIES. Milk River, N.W.T.

7. *Cythere*, sp. indet.
8. *Candona* ? *Sanctæ-Mariae*, n. sp.
9. *Cytherella crucifera*, n. sp.

IV. ST. MARY-RIVER-SERIES. Old Man R., N.W.T.

10. *Candona* ?, sp. undet.

Nine of these species are figured on Pl. II. accompanying the text Prof. Jones adds a note stating that the hingement being very rarely indicated, the generic relationships of the foregoing species are for the most part uncertain. This interesting contribution to our knowledge

of the more recent fossil Ostracoda of Canada, from the pen of Prof. T. Rupert Jones serves to increase our indebtedness to him for his zeal, patience and assiduity in working out the material which has been sent to him from Canada during the past thirty-six years.

Conchology.—RECENT MOLLUSCA FROM THE HEADWATERS OF THE OTTAWA. The following recent shells were collected by Mr. A. E. Barlow, of the Geological Survey Department. These have been kindly determined by Mr. Whiteaves of the same department, as follows :—

A.—FOOT OF LAKE TEMISCAMING.

Fresh Water Mollusca .

PELECYPODA.

1. Sphærium secure, Prime.
2. " striatinum, Lamarck.
3. " sulcatum, Lamarck.
4. Pisidium abditum, Haldeman.
5. Anodonta, sp.

GASTEROPODA.

6. Valvata sincera, Say.
7. " tricarinata, Say,
8. Amnicola porata, Say.
9. Physa heterostropha, Say.
10. Planorbis bicarinatus, Say.
11. " deflectus, Say.
12. " trivolis, Say.
13. " " var. macrostomus, Whiteaves.
14. Limnæa desidiosa, Say.
15. " humilis, Say.

Land Mollusca.

16. Patula alternata, Say, sp.

B.—EMERALD LAKE.

From Emerald Lake at the head of the South Branch of the Opemican Creek, district of Nipissing, the following fresh-water shells were also obtained by Mr. Barlow, in a thick deposit of shell-marl :—

1. Sphærium sulcatum, Lamarck.
2. Planorbis trivolis, Say, var. macrostomus, Whiteaves.

Ornithology.—*Winter Birds.*—BOHEMIAN WAXWING (AMPELIS GARRULUS.) A flock of 20 or 30 of these rare cold weather visitors has been spending the winter with us. They first appeared on the 8th of January and since then have frequently been seen

in different parts of the city, feeding on the berries of the rowan-trees (*Pyrus Americana*). Their note is much like that of their summer cousins the cherry-birds, but louder and more incessant. Even during the worst days of the "cold wave," at the opening of February, their merry voices told how well earned was their old name of Bohemian Chatterer. The epithet *Bohemian* is probably applied with the meaning of *gipsy* in reference to their erratic migrations, for they have no special connection with Southern Germany. In winter they may appear at uncertain times in almost any country of the north temperate zone ; and their summer home is in the extreme north, being bounded only by the last stretches of timber country. The few records of nests are from Lapland and Alaska.

NORTHERN SHRIKE (*LANIUS BOREALIS*). This bird, always a sparse winter resident in the open country, has been growing noticeably commoner in Ottawa of late years. On a sunshiny winter morning his song from the top of poplar or maple is really pleasing, as well as a surprise from a bird of such hawklike build and habits. Perhaps he sings the praises of the introducer of the European sparrow, for, in the flocks of these birds, he seems to find a never-failing source of food.

A. G. KINGSTON.

GEOLOGICAL SOCIETY OF AMERICA.

The winter meeting of the Geological Society of America was held at Baltimore, Md., Dec. 27th, 28th and 29th, and was largely attended by the Fellows. There were forty-eight papers on the list and most of these were read by the authors themselves. Prof. T. C. Chamberlin, of the University of Chicago presided. Dr. Adams, of McGill, and Dr. Ami, of the Geological Survey, were the only two Canadians present.

At the opening meeting, Prof. W. B. Clark, of Johns Hopkins University, read a biographical notice of the late Dr. G. H. Williams, of whose life and work a brief sketch has already appeared in THE NATURALIST.* Dr. Ami read an appropriate memorial of the late Amos Bowman, F.G.S.A. at one time a member of this club. Among the papers read at this meeting the following were prepared by

* OTTAWA NATURALIST, vol. VIII, No. 7, p. 113, 1894.

Canadians:—1. A further contribution to our knowledge of the Laurentian, Dr. F. D. ADAMS. 2. On the honeycombed limestones in the bottom of Lake Huron, Dr. ROBERT BELL. 3. On some dykes containing "Huronite," ALFRED E. BARLOW. These three papers were read *in extenso* and were well received.

For a complete list of the papers read at the meeting the reader is referred to No. 1, Vol III, p. 99. of the "Journal of Geology," Chicago, Jan.-Feb., 1895.

EDITORIAL.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST is entering upon the **ninth year** of its existence and as in the past, will be the official organ of the Ottawa Field Naturalists' Club.

The Council of the Club has appointed four of its number a Publishing Committee, and selected seven members of the club who are **leaders** in the various branches of the Club's work as ASSOCIATE EDITORS.

After careful consideration and discussion, the Publishing Committee of Council has decided to change somewhat the dress and general appearance of THE NATURALIST. The present number has been unavoidably delayed. It is the purpose of the new committee and editorial staff to issue THE NATURALIST promptly on time.

A number of **advertisements** have been secured from business firms and houses in the city. The attention of our members and **others**, in whose hands THE NATURALIST may fall is called to them.

Members and contributors will confer a favour on the Committee if they will send their **articles** on Geology, Botany, Entomology etc., at as early a date as possible. Records of observations, notes and papers on the Geology, Botany, Entomology, Zoology, Conchology and Ornithology of this district or of any part of the Dominion are earnestly solicited.

The intention of the Publishing Committee and of the editorial staff is to increase the sphere of usefulness of THE OTTAWA NATURALIST. Not less than 16 pp. will be published every month, and our purpose is to increase the amount of reading matter in proportion to the amount of MS. and funds at our disposal. With an increased revenue from an increasing membership, and from a larger number of paying advertisements, we hope to accomplish that purpose. We want new **subscribers** to our magazine and a much larger membership list to the club. The **fee** is very small, being only **one dollar**. Blank forms of application may be obtained from the secretary of the club from any member of Council, or from

THE EDITOR.

J. ROBERTS ALLAN, Chemist and Druggist,
76 Rideau Street, Ottawa.

If you want nice **PHOTOS**, go to **MR. JARVIS**, 117 Sparks Street.



Tents, Flags, Camp Furniture, Hammocks.

We profess to manufac-
ture our goods in a superior

manner and of better material than any other house in the trade. In proof of this we may state that we have been awarded 203 gold and silver medals and first prizes at the leading exhibitions in Europe, America and Australia, and never had to take second place.



Our prices are as low as any on the continent. Send stamp for Catalogue.



Our line of bicycles are, we think, the largest in Canada, including Beeston Humber, Up-to-date, Rudge, Premier, Rambler, Crescent, Wanderer, Chainless, Whitworth, Hyslop,

Spartan, &c. Our prices run from \$45.00 upwards. You can save money by purchasing from us.

COLE'S NATIONAL MFG. CO.,
160 SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

JAMES HOPE & CO., Importing and Manufacturing Stationers, Booksellers and Bookbinders, Ottawa.

PITTAWAY'S PHOTO STUDIO,
58 SPARKS STREET.

CANADA ATLANTIC RAILWAY.

OTTAWA, ARNPRIOR AND PARRY SOUND RAILWAY.

FAST SHORT LINE TO

Montreal, **The Adirondacks,**
 Quebec, **Seaside Resorts,**
 Halifax, **Summer Resorts,**
New York, **Boston,** **Philadelphia.**

NEW EQUIPMENT. PULLMAN PARLOR CARS.

Special inducements to Societies, Sunday Schools, etc., for excursions to a large number of pic-nic grounds, scenic resorts, etc., within a short distance of Ottawa.

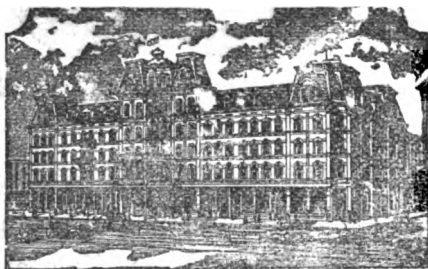
For full information apply at City Ticket Office, Russell House Block, or to

E. J. CHAMBERLIN,

General Manager.

C. J. SMITH,

Agent.



THE
Russell House,
 OTTAWA.
F. X. ST. JACQUES,
 Proprietor.

Transactions of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club, 1880-86.

Complete in Two Volumes, containing Parts 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6 and 7.

VOL. I, price \$1.00; to members 70 cents.

VOL. II, price \$1.00; to members 50 cents.

TRANSACTIONS.

VOL. I. { Pt. 1, not sold singly.
 { " 2, price 25 cts; members 15 cts.
 { " 3, " "
 { " 4, " "

VOL. II. { Pt. 5, price 30 cts; members 20 cts.
 { " 6, 40 cts; 25 "
 { " 7, 30 " 20 "

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST, \$1.00 per annum. MONTHLY PARTS, 10 cts. to members, 5 cts. QUARTERLY PARTS, 25 cts; to members, 15 cts. EXTRAS—1. Lecture on Palaeontology. Walter R. Billings. Eleven pages. Price, 5 cents. 2. Asbestos; its History, Mode of Occurrence and Uses. Dr. R. W. ELLS. Twenty-four pages. Price 10 cts.

SHOES SOLD BY RETAILLACK WEAR WELL. 63 SPARKS STREET

Telephone 76.

UNION & PATENT, BIRMINGHAM, ENGLAND, MANUFACTURED BY

HENRY WATTERS,
Chemist and Druggist,
Corner of Sparks and Bank Streets,
OTTAWA.

TOPLEY,
132 Sparks Street.
COME IN AND SEE LATEST PHOTOS,
Kodaks to Rent

THOMAS LIGGET
Has removed his Stock of
CARPETS, ETC.,
to new premises.
177 AND 179 SPARKS ST.

C. M. HOLBROOK,
102 Sparks Street,
OTTAWA.
Trousers Stretchers, 50c. per pair.

JOHN MURPHY & CO.,
IMPORTERS
FANCY AND STAPLE DRY GOODS,
66 and 68 Sparks Street,
OTTAWA.

ESTABLISHED 1836.
J. DURIE & SON,
Booksellers Stationers,
Publishers.
SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

R. A. McCORMICK,
Prescription Druggist,
75 SPARKS STREET,
Phone 189, Ottawa.

ALEX. SPITTAL & CO.
PITTSTON COAL.
All Sizes. Lowest Prices
161 SPARKS STREET,
Telephone 971

J. & R. CRAIG, Tailors, 105 Sparks St., Ottawa

THE OTTAWA FIELD-NATURALISTS' CLUB, 1895-1898.

Patron:

THE RT. HONOURABLE THE EARL OF ABERDEEN,
GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF CANADA.

President:

F. T. SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C.

Vice-Presidents:

A. G. Kingston, Esq.

H. M. Ami, M.A., F.G.S.

Secretary:

Andrew Halkett, Esq.
(Marine and Fisheries Dept.)

Treasurer:

D. B. Dowling, B.A.Sc.
(Geol. Survey Dept.)

Committee:

Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S.
James Fletcher, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.
W. F. Ferrier, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.

Miss A. Shenick, B. Sc.
" G. Harmer.
" A. M. Living.

Standing Committees of Council:

Publishing: Dr. Ami, Prof. Prince, Mr. Dowling, Mr. Kingston, Mr. Ferrier.
Excursions: Mr. Kingston, Mr. Dowling, Dr. Ami, Miss Shenick, Miss Living.
Soirees: Prof. Prince, Mr. Sinclair, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Halkett.

Members:

Geology: Dr. Ells, Mr. Ferrier, Dr. Ami.
Botany: Mr. Whyte, Prof. Macoun, Mr. Craig.
Entomology: Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Harrington, Mr. MacLaughlin.
Conchology: Mr. Latchford, Mr. Halkett, Mr. O'Brien.
Ornithology: Mr. Kingston, Miss Harmer, Mr. Lees.
Zoology: Prof. Prince, Mr. Whiteaves, Mr. Small.

"THE OTTAWA NATURALIST."

Editor:

HENRY M. AMI, M.A., D.Sc., F.G.S.

Associate Editors:

DR. R. W. ELLS, F.R.S.C. — Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Geology*.
W. F. FERRIER, B.A.Sc., F.G.S. — Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Mineralogy*.
PROF. JOHN MACOUN, M.A., F.L.S. — Dominion Botanist, Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Botany*.
F. R. LATCHFORD, B.A. — Department of *Conchology*.
MR. A. G. KINGSTON — Public Works Department—Department of *Ornithology*.
JAMES FLETCHER, F.L.S., F.R.S.C. — Botanist, etc., Central Experimental Farm—Department of *Entomology*.
PROF. E. E. PRINCE, B.A., F.L.S. — Commissioner of Fisheries for Canada—Department of *Zoology*.

A Monthly Magazine devoted to the Natural Sciences.

Yearly Subscription, - - - - - \$1.00.

PRICE OF AUTHORS' EXTRAS.

Covers.	No. of Pages.	Price.	Covers without title.
Without	1 to 8	\$1.00 per C.	.....
Without	8 to 16	\$2.25 per C.	.....
With	1 to 8	\$2.25 per C.	\$2.00 per C.
With	8 to 16	\$3.25 per C.	\$3.00 per C.

MAY, 1895.

VOL. IX, No. 2.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

Published by the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club.

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
1. On Some Dykes Containing Huronite—By A. E. Barlow, M.A., F.G.S.A.	25
2. Hunting the Barren Ground Caribou—By Frank H. Russell	48
3. Town Birds—By W. A. D. Lees	52
4. James Dwight Dana—Obituary Notice	55
5. Notes, Reviews and Comments: <i>1. Geology</i> —BAILEY on South Western Nova Scotia ; MATTHEW on "Early Protozoa;" WISCHELL—"The Stratigraphic base of the Taconic or Lower Cambrian;" TAYLOR—"The Second Lake Algonquin;" GIRTY—"The Develop- ment of the Corallum of Favosites Forbesi, Var. occidentalis;" Geology of Aylmer, Que. <i>Zoology</i> —RITTER on "The Tunicata of the Pacific Coast of North America;" VERRILL— "The Distribution of the Echinoderms of North Eastern America	56
6. Club Notes—Annual Meeting; Excursions; Fees; The Term "Ottawa District; Camera Club, etc.	61
7. Frequency of the Different Winds, Etc., for Ottawa, 1894	63
8. Meteorological Observations for Ottawa	64

OTTAWA, CANADA.

PRINTED AT THE OFFICE OF PAYNTER & ABBOTT,
48 RIDEAU STREET.

Mailed at the Ottawa Post Office as second-class matter

Digitized by Google

Subscription to Chelsea Saturday May 19th 1 30 PM See Notice on RI

Canada's
High
Grade

PIANOS

Mason & Risch,
Nordheimer,
Gerhard
Heintzman.

Estey & Dominion
Organs.

J. L. Orme & Son,
118-115 Sparks St.



Sole Agents for
**STEINWAY,
KNABE,
CHICKERING.**

A large assortment
of second-hand in-
struments. Terms
to suit all purchas-
ers.

J. L. Orme & Son,
118-115 Sparks St.

J. G. BUTTERWORTH & Co.,
All-Rail Scranton Coal.
86 SPARKS STREET.

A. ROSENTHAL,

Jeweller and Optician.

87 SPARKS ST.

WELCH, MARGETSON & CO'S
Shirts, Collars and Cuffs.

R. MCGIFFIN,
49 SPARKS STREET.

KENNY BROS.,

Tailors to
His Excellency
THE GOVERNOR GENERAL.

C. H. THORBURN,
Books and Stationery,
FOUNTAIN PENS.
Views of Ottawa. 80 Sparks St.

WM. HOWE,

Importer of Artists' Materials and Artistic
Interior Decorations. Manufacturer
of White Lead, Paints & Colors.

Howe's Block, - - OTTAWA.

TRY

**BATE & CO'S
33 C.**

English Blended Black Tea.

J. & T. BALLANTYNE,
Best Grades of Hard and Soft Coal.
OFFICE, COR. ELGIN & QUEEN STS.
Telephones 586 and 579.

A. J. STEPHENS,
FINE SHOES.

39 SPARKS ST.

Boots and Shoes Made to Measure.

Wm. ROBERTSON,
Bookseller and Stationer,

69 Rideau Street.

Natural History Works supplied to
order.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.†

VOL. I. 1887-1888.

- ON A NEW GENUS AND THREE NEW SPECIES OF CRINOIDS. By W. R. Billings, p. 49.
TESTIMONY OF THE OTTAWA CLAYS AND GRAVELS, &c. By Amos Bowman, p. 149.
THE GREAT ICE AGE AT OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, pp. 65 and 81.
ON UTICA FOSSILS, FROM RIDEAU, OTTAWA, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 165-170.
NOTES ON SIPHONOTRETA SCOTICA, *ibid*, p. 121.
THE COUGAR. By W. P. Lett, p. 127.
DEVELOPMENT OF MINES IN THE OTTAWA REGION. By John Stewart, p. 33.
ON MONOTROPA. By James Fletcher,, p. 43; By Dr. Baptie, p. 40; By Wm. Brodie, p. 118.
SALAMANDERS. By F. R. Latchford, p. 105.

VOL. II. 1888-1889.

- DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW SPECIES OF MOSSES. By N. C. Kindberg, p. 154.
A NEW CRUSTACEAN—DIAPTOMUS TYRRELLII, POPPE. Notice of.
ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALEONTOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. H. M. Ami, p. 136.
ON THE CHAZY FORMATION AT AYLMER. By T. W. E. Sowter, pp. 7 and 11.
THE PHYSIOGRAPHY AND GEOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. By Wm. Craig, p. 136.
SEQUENCE OF GEOLOGICAL FORMATIONS AT OTTAWA WITH REFERENCE TO NATURAL GAS. H. M. Ami, p. 93.
OUR OTTAWA SQUIRRELS. By J. Ballantyne, pp. 7 and 33.
CAPRICORN BEETLES. By W. H. Harrington, p. 144.

VOL. III. 1889-1890.

- GEOLOGICAL PROGRESS IN CANADA. By R. W. Ells, p. 119-145.
LIST OF MOSSES COLLECTED IN THE NEIGHBORHOOD OF OTTAWA. By Prof. Macoun, pp. 149-152.
WHAT YOU SEE WHEN YOU GO OUT WITHOUT YOUR GUN, (Ornithological.) By W. A. D. Lees, p. 31-36.
THE AMERICAN SKUNK. By W. P. Lett, pp. 18-23.
THE BIRDS OF KENFREW COUNTY, ONT. By Rev. C. J. Young M.A. pp. 24-36.
THE LAND SHELLS OF VANCOUVER ISLAND. By Rev. G. W. Taylor.
DEVELOPMENT AND PROGRESS. By Mr. H. B. Small, pp. 95-105.

VOL. IV. 1890-1891.

- ON SOME OF THE LARGER UNEXPLORED REGIONS OF CANADA. By G. M. Dawson, pp. 29-40, (Map) 1890.
THE MISTASSINI REGION. By A. P. Low, pp. 11-28.
ASBESTUS, ITS HISTORY, MODE OF OCCURENCE AND USES. By R. W. Ells, pp. 11-28.
NEW CANADIAN MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 61.
PALEONTOLOGY—A Lecture on. By W. R. Billings, p. 41.
ON THE WOLF. By W. Pittman Lett, p. 75.
ON THE COMPOSITION OF APPLE LEAVES. By F. T. Shutt, p. 130.
SERPENTINES OF CANADA. By N. J. GIROUX, pp. 95-116.
A NATURALIST IN THE GOLD RANGE. By J. M. Macoun, p. 139.
IDEAS ON THE BEGINNING OF LIFE. By J. Ballantyne, p. 127-127.

VOL. V. 1891-1892.

- ON THE SUDBURY NICKEL AND COPPER DEPOSITS. By Alfred E. Parlow, p. 51.
ON CANADIAN LAND AND FRESH-WATER MOLLUSCA. By Rev. G. W. Taylor, p. 204.
THE CHEMISTRY OF FOOD. By F. T. Shutt, p. 143.
CANADIAN GEMS AND PRECIOUS STONES. By C. W. Willimott, p. 117.

*Price \$1.00, per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

†Some of the papers contained in the eight volumes already published.

ARE YOU IN ARREARS? Look at your label. The date on the address slip is that on which your subscription expired.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.

VOL. V. (Continued).

- "EXTINCT VERTEBRATES FROM THE MIOCENE OF CANADA." Synopsis of. By H. M. Ami, p. 74.
A BOTANICAL EXCURSION TO THE CHÂTS. By R. B. Whyte, p. 197.
SOME NEW MOSSES FROM THE FRIBYLOF ISLANDS. By Jas. M. Macoun, p. 179.
DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 195-196.
ON DRINKING WATER. By Anthony McGill, p. 9.
LIST OF OTTAWA SPECIES OF SPHAGNUM. p. 83.
THE BIRDS OF OTTAWA. By the leaders of Ornithological section; Messrs. Lees, Kingston and John Macoun.

VOL. VI. 1892-1893.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA OF OTTAWA. By W. Hague Harrington, p. 25.
THE WINTER HOME OF THE BARREN GROUND CARIBOU. By J. Burr Tyrrell, p. 121.
THE MINERAL WATERS OF CANADA. By H. P. H. Brumell, pp. 167-196.
THE COUNTRY NORTH OF THE OTTAWA. By R. W. Ells, p. 157.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, p. 73.
THE QUEBEC GROUP. *ibid.* p. 41.
FOOD IN HEALTH AND DISEASE. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, p. 172.
OVIS CANADENSIS DALLII. By R. G. McConnell, p. 130.
CHECK-LIST OF CANADIAN MOLLUSCA, p. 33.
ANTHRACNOSE OF THE GRAPE. By J. Craig, p. 114.
SOME OF THE PROPERTIES OF WATER. By Adolf Lehmann, p. 57.

VOL. VII. 1893-1894.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA. By W. H. Harrington, pp. 117-128.
NARRATIVE OF A JOURNEY IN 1890 FROM GREAT SLAVE LAKE TO BEECHY LAKE, ON THE GREAT FISH RIVER. By D. B. Dowling, pp. 85 to 92, and pp. 101 to p. 114.
FOOD AND ALIMENTATION. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, pp. 69-84.
NOTES ON SOME MARINE INVERTEBRATA FROM THE COAST OF BRITISH COLUMBIA. By J. F. Whiteaves, pp. 133-137.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF THE ROCKLAND QUARRIES AND VICINITY. By H. M. Ami, pp. 138-47.
THE EXTINCT NORTHERN SEA COW AND EARLY RUSSIAN EXPLORATIONS IN THE NORTH PACIFIC. By George M. Dawson, pp. 151-161.
HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA, (1893). By W. H. Harrington, pp. 162-163.
NOTES ON CANADIAN BRYOLOGY. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 17.
CHEMICAL ANALYSIS OF MANITOBA SOIL. By F. T. Shutt, p. 94.
FOLLOWING A PLANET. By A. McGill, p. 167.

VOL. VIII. 1894-1895.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA. By W. Hague Harrington, pp. 132-136.
THE TRANSMUTATIONS OF NITROGEN. By Thomas Macfarlane, F.R.S.C., pp. 45-74.
MARVELS OF COLOUR IN THE ANIMAL WORLD. By Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S., p. 115.
RECENT DEPOSITS IN THE VALLEY OF THE OTTAWA RIVER. By R. W. Ells, pp. 104-108.
1. NOTES ON THE QUEBEC GROUP; 2. NOTES ON FOSSILS FROM QUEBEC CITY.
1. By Mr. T. C. Weston; 2. By H. M. Ami. (Plate.)
ALASKA. By Otto J. Klotz, pp. 6-33.
FOSSILS FROM THE TRENTON LIMESTONES OF PORT HOPE, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 100.
FLORA OTTAWAENSIS. By J. FLETCHER, p. 67.

*Price \$1.00 per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

Don't forget the first grand general Excursion of the season, Saturday, May 18th, 1.30 p.m. See page 61.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

VOL. IX.

OTTAWA, MAY, 1895.

No. 2.

ON SOME DYKES CONTAINING "HURONITE."

By ALFRED E. BARLOW, M.A.

Geological Survey Department, Ottawa, Canada.

(Read before the Geological Society of America, Baltimore, Dec. 28th, 1894.)

The name Huronite was long ago given by Dr. Thomson of Glasgow, to certain light-yellowish green masses or crystals which occurred porphyritically embedded in a boulder of diabase found on the shores of Drummond Island, Lake Huron, specimens of which had been sent to him by the late Dr. Holmes of Montreal. Thomson regarded it as a new species and published a description and analysis of it in his *Mineralogy* of 1836. The occurrence of these crystals was first noticed by Dr. Bigsby in 1820, who writes of the rock containing them in a general way as "greenstone porphyries having a light-colored base and containing crystals of red or white felspar—seldom of both in the same block,"⁽¹⁾ This brief and general description would not have been sufficient for purposes of identification except for the fact that his manuscript report which formed the basis of this paper, ⁽²⁾ was lately presented to the Library of the Geological Survey of Canada. In the appendix Dr. Bigsby notes "among the debris of the shore of Lake Huron are porphyries of greenstone with embedded crystals of red felspar or of four or six sided prisms of cream white colour, foliate fracture, cleavage about 60°, yielding to the knife readily, translucent at the edges and of a feel slightly soapy. Their crystallization is seldom well defined, but sometimes remarkably so." This clear and accurate description serves at

(1) *Trans. Geol. Soc. London*, Vol. 1, p. 205. On the Geography and Geology of Lake Huron, read Feb. 21, March 7 and 21, 1823.

(2) Notes on the Topography and Geological structure of the north-west portion of Lake Huron, addressed officially to Dr. J. Wright, Inspector of Hospitals in Canada and dated Quebec, Feb. 23, 1821.

^(Communicated by permission of the Director)

once to identify the substance composing these porphyritic crystals with the mineral described later by Dr. Thomson as "Huronite." The source of these boulders was not known and the mineral never found "in situ" until 1881, when Dr. Robert Bell, (1) of Ottawa, in his examination of the country to the north-east of Lake Superior, noticed the occurrence "of a dark grey crystalline diorite (in one place rendered porphyritic by spots of light-greenish yellow felspar) on the neck of land separating Lake Mattawagaming from Lake Wabatongwashene." This rather brief description was altogether inadequate to connect the mineral with the Huronite which had previously been described by Thomson, and it was not until Dr. Harrington, of Montreal, visited the spot on professional business some year later, that the true identity of these "spots" was clearly established. In 1891, Dr. Selwyn, of Ottawa, happened to be at the same locality which is situated between Missiraibi and Loch Alch Stations on the main line of the Canadian Pacific Railway, and he states that the dykes containing the Huronite cut both Huronian and Laurentian strata. During the construction of the Canadian Pacific Railway in 1884, Drs. Girdwood and Ruttan made a collection of the principal rocks met with on the main line from Chalk River westward. This collection, they subsequently presented to McGill University. Among the specimens, was one of a dark green diabase with phenocrysts of a mineral resembling Huronite scattered through it. This specimen had been obtained from a dyke cutting the granitoid gneisses a few miles north-west of Pogamasing Station. The microscopical examination, however, reveals the fact that the original Drummond Island boulder was not derived from either of these localities. Mr. W. G. Miller of the School of Mines, Kingston, who acted as Dr. Bell's Assistant in 1893, mentions the occurrence of a dyke containing Huronite near the contact between the granite and slates (Huronian) at Depôt Lake in the northern part of the Township of Proctor, about fifteen miles north-east of Cook's Mills. From its geographical position and the direction of the glacial striae this would seem to be the most likely source of the Drummond Island boulder, although this cannot be ascertained with certainty as the specimen from the locality

(1) Report, Geological Survey, Canada, 1880-2, part c, p. 4.

was lost. Mr. H. G. Skill, of Cobourg, Ontario, who assisted the writer in 1891, discovered another dyke containing this mineral, about one quarter of a mile north of Murphy Lake, in Timber Limits 90th Algoma District. During the progress of his explorations in the peninsula of Labrador, Mr. A. P. Low, of the Geological Survey of Canada, noticed the presence of Huronite in a dyke cutting Laurentian gneisses about ten miles north of Lake Kawachagami on the portage route between the Rupert and Eastmain rivers and also in two dykes, each about two hundred yards wide, breaking through rocks of Cambrian age, on the west branch of the Hamilton River, fifteen and twenty miles respectively, below old-Fort Nascawpee, on Lake Petitsikapow.

Dr. Harrington (private communication) has noticed loose pieces of diabase containing Huronite a few miles beyond Amyot Station. He also mentions the occurrence of a diabase dyke four inches in width, containing phenocrysts of the same mineral, a short distance east of the crossing of the Magpie River, near Otter Station, on the Canadian Pacific Railway.

Prof. N. H. Winchell, of Minneapolis, Minnesota, in his visit to the Lake Huron district, in 1889, made note of "the occurrence at Algoma of occasional very interesting boulders (1605). (1) They contain large and small rounded whitish green felspathic spots which are distributed somewhat like 'porphyritic' crystals but they have not the regular periphery of crystals. They are in a matrix of ordinary diabase of dark green colour and the spots make the rock noticeable, their largest size being somewhat larger than an inch in diameter. Some of the boulders are put in the foundation of the great hotel which the Canadian Pacific Railroad (2) projected at Algoma, and that is where we saw them first. Dr. Selwyn recalled the dyke cutting the Animikie on the high ridge back of Silver Islet, as the only spot where such a rock is in place," Professor Winchell, who visited this place in 1879, has sent me a small chip from a specimen then collected, as well as fragments of the Algoma boulder

(1) The number 1,605 refers to the number of the specimen in the rock series of the Geological Survey of Minnesota

(2) 18th Annual Report, Geological Survey, Minnesota, 1889, pp. 58 and 63.

and a small sample from a dyke near Gunflint Lake, north-west of Lake Superior. The phenocrysts of felspar in the Silver Islet specimen, according to Professor Winchell (1) are distinctly angular and not greenish, but greyish in colour. Under the microscope, these felspar phenocrysts are seen to be a plagioclase towards the basic end of the series (very probably labradorite) which has undergone only incipient alteration, whereas, in general the Huronite shows very great decomposition.

The writer has seen numerous boulders of diabase containing this mineral in the region to the north and north-east of Lake Huron, especially on the shores of Lake Huron from Killarney westward to the mouth of the Spanish River,

During the summer of 1893, the writer also noticed a boulder of dark green diabase, on the west shore of Bear Island on Lake Temagami, with plagioclase phenocrysts, which bore a very marked resemblance to the more altered Huronite. As the felspar seemed so fresh and glassy in places, it was thought an optical examination accompanied by a chemical analysis would throw a great deal of light on the original character and composition of Huronite. Dr. Harrington kindly undertook the analysis of this felspar, which proves it to be labradorite. Under the microscope most of these crystals are quite fresh, although certain portions are more or less clouded by the presence of decomposition products, which it is often difficult to resolve, even with the higher powers of the microscope. Certain of the crystals, however, show the same alteration, only in a lesser degree, as that which characterizes the Huronite.

It will thus be seen that the mineral is by no means so rare as some have supposed, but has, on the contrary, a wide geographical distribution. The sole reason of its not being discovered, "in situ," earlier seems to have been due to the necessarily hurried and imperfect explorations first undertaken through these wild and unsettled districts.

In 1885, Dr. B. J. Harrington, of McGill University, Montreal, decided to undertake an examination of the Pogamasing mineral for purposes of comparison with that contained in the original Drummond

(1) No. 601, 10th Annual Report, Geological Survey, Minnesota, p. 56.

Island boulder, a sample of which was contained in the Holmes collection in the Peter Redpath Museum. In the course of this investigation he discovered some very grave errors in Thomson's description. "The hardness for example is about $5\frac{1}{2}$ instead of $3\frac{1}{4}$ as stated by Thomson. Instead of being infusible it is distinctly fusible (F about 5) while it contains alkalis the presence of which is entirely ignored by Thomson." (1)

Dana, in an old edition (2) of his mineralogy mentions Huronite under Prehnite, evidently deeming it an allied mineral. In 1889, (3) the same author mentions Huronite along with Weissite and Iterite as a supposed altered form of Iolite (Cordierite). In the same edition (4) he also says "Thomson's Huronite is an impure anorthite-like felspar related to bytownite, according to T. S. Hunt (priv. contrib.), excluding the 4.16 per cent of water the SiO_2 would be 47 per cent. of the remainder." Again, in the same edition, Dana states (5) "Huronite, Thomson (Min., I., 384, 1836) considered an altered mineral near fahlunite by T. S. Hunt, occurs in spherical masses in hornblendic boulders in the vicinity of Lake Huron." In the last edition of Dana's Mineralogy (6) the author, Mr. E. S. Dana, places the mineral under anorthite on the authority of Dr. Harrington's paper in the Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada, but Dana is wrong in referring the analysis made by Mr. N. N. Evans, to the Huronite of the Drummond Island boulder, for in reality it belongs to the Huronite found by Dr. Girdwood near Pogamasing. Michel-Lévy and Lacroix (7) include Huronite among the decomposition products of Iolite or Cordierite. The failure to assign to Huronite its rightful mineralogical position arose from the fact that it was impossible to ascertain its true nature by chemical analysis. It remained for the microscope to disclose its composite nature and to show its relation to the more widely known "Saussurite."

[1] See Trans-Royal Soc. Canada, Section III, 1886, p. 82.

[2] System of Mineralogy, 3rd edition, 1850, p. 313.

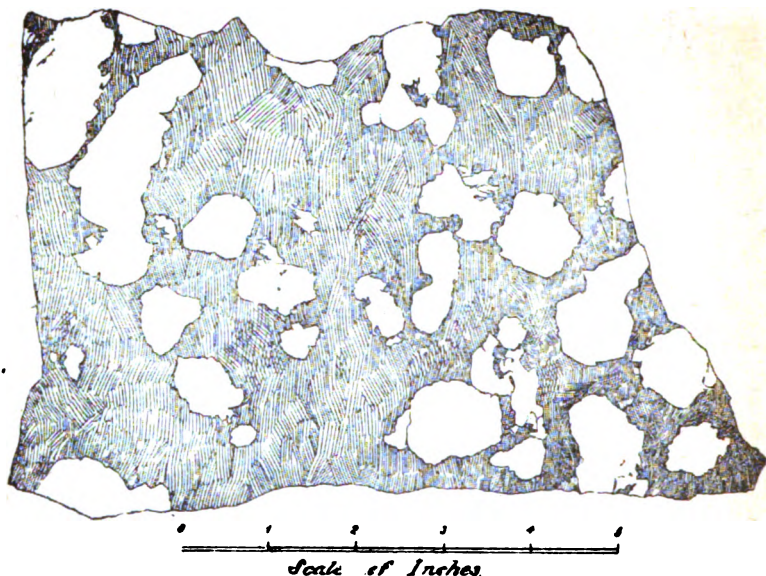
[3] See System of Mineralogy, 1889, p. 301.

[4] See Idem. page 34.)

[5] See Idem. page 485.

[6] System of Mineralogy, 1892, p. 340.

[7] Les Minéraux des Roches, 1888, p. 174.



CRYSTALS OF HURONITE IN DIABASE.

(Cat. No. 965, Geological Survey of Canada Museum)

From $\frac{1}{4}$ mile N. of Murphy Lake, Algoma, Ont.

The name "Huronite" has usually been restricted to yellowish green more or less rounded masses or phenocrysts, which rarely exceed two inches in diameter, embedded in a medium textured dark greenish or greyish groundmass. Many of the smaller and not a few of the larger individuals have an irregular or jagged outline owing to magmatic corrosion and frequently exhibit small arms or bays which have been filled by the invading magma. Occasionally some are seen with a more or less perfect crystallographic outline and many exhibit one or more sharp crystal faces. The mineral is light yellowish-green in colour although portions of the crystals which have undergone less alteration show a very pale flesh red or pink colour as in the case of the Murphy Lake and Eastmain specimens. The crystals weather to an opaque greyish-white forming very conspicuous spots in an otherwise dark coloured rock. Under the microscope the greenish colour is seen to be due to the more or less abundant development of

zoisite, epidote, sericite and chlorite at the expense of the original felspar. Some of the phenocrysts show a more or less perfect cleavage which is noticeably the case in the Eastmain specimen, although in the more highly altered samples, as those from the vicinity of Missinaibi, little or none can be seen. Occasionally, crystals show macroscopically the lamellation due to polysynthetic twinning, as in some of those in the Murphy Lake diabase, but as a general rule these lamellæ are either absent altogether or so faint that they cannot be detected. The mineral is subtranslucent, varies in lustre from pearly to waxy according to degree of alteration. The hardness varies from $5\frac{1}{2}$ to 6, fusibility about 5, and the specific gravity, according to Mr. R. A. Johnston, of the Geological Survey of Canada, varies from 2.725 in the Eastmain specimen to 2.935 in those from Missinaibi. The specific gravity, as would be expected, shows an increase in proportion to the alteration. The microscopic examination in general reveals the fact that in every case the so-called "Huronite" is really a plagioclase near the basic end of the series which has undergone more or less complete "saussuritization." In most instances the development of zoisite, epidote, sericite, chlorite, etc., at the expense of the original felspar has been so abundant as to leave only traces of the original twinning lamellæ and occasionally to destroy all evidence of this structure. Specimens may be obtained from the large number of slides examined, showing a complete gradation of this decomposition from the pure glassy plagioclase (labradorite) composing many of the phenocrysts contained in the diabase from Temagami Lake to the completed Saussurite or Huronite in the porphyritic individuals of the Missinaibi rock. The matrix in which those phenocrysts are embedded is in general a typical diabase of dark greenish or greyish colour which likewise shows a wide difference in degree of alteration under the microscope. The specimens from Bear Island, Lake Temagami, show a very typical and fresh olivine-diabase. With the exception of some of the crystals of olivine, the rock is remarkably free from decomposition, while in the finer grained portion of the rock from Missinaibi all the component minerals have undergone great alteration. The plagioclase is more or less completely "saussuritized," the augite originally present wholly converted to hornblende (uralite) and the ilmenite replaced by the dull

gray almost opaque variety of sphene known as leucoxene. A strange fact noticed, moreover, is that frequently the less altered phenocrysts of Huronite occur in an exceedingly decomposed diabase as is the case in the Pogamasing and Eastmain specimens, while the more highly altered porphyritic individuals of this mineral are frequently developed in a groundmass more or less remarkable for its freshness. This is noticeably the case in the original specimen from the Drummond Island boulder.

The first stage in the decomposition or "saussuritization" of the plagioclase shows a cloudiness due to the development of a dull, fine grained, more or less opaque material, with a higher index of refraction causing the granules to stand out in relief from the surrounding felspar. In many cases, even in the thinnest sections, this is beyond the highest power of the microscope to resolve into its component mineral or minerals. This is accompanied, or immediately followed, by the development of sericite (hydrated muscovite) in small scales showing characteristic brilliant interference colours. The cleavage planes and fissures are seen to contain large scales and plates of this mineral, while certain other cracks and fissures are filled with chlorite and serpentine resulting from the decomposition of the bisilicates present. The smaller granules now coalesce and form larger masses and individuals of zoisite and epidote, while larger plates and scales of sericite are developed and the original plagioclase is finally replaced by a comparatively coarse grained aggregate consisting of zoisite, epidote, sericite, chlorite, calcite, and felspar. Where the alteration has been extreme, as in the case of the plagioclase originally present in the matrix of the Pogamasing specimen, the lime is more or less completely removed, and the alkaline portion of the plagioclase has crystallized into pure limpid grains of albite which seldom show twinning striations and are accordingly frequently mistaken for quartz with which they are often associated.

The larger phenocrysts very frequently showed a marked difference both in the degree and character of the alteration of their central and peripheral portions. The zoisite and epidote were much more abundant in the zone or belt immediately surrounding the crystals, while muscovite is the prevailing decomposition product present in the cen-

tral portion. In the plagioclase of the matrix the decomposition products are frequently grouped together in the central portion, leaving a comparatively clear and fresh periphery. Certain of the crystals of felspar are quite fresh and glassy, having for some reason escaped the alteration to which most have been subjected.

With the single exception, perhaps, of the plagioclase originally contained in the fine-grained portion of the rock from Pogamasing the decomposition has not been of such extreme character that secondary albite has resulted and in every other instance the clear felspar substance is certainly an unaltered survival of the original individual. The plagioclase of the groundmass is usually in more or less elongated forms, but occasionally mutual interference has produced at times rounded contours. In composition—to judge from the measurements of the angle contained between the maximum extinction of adjacent lamellae—the plagioclase appears to be always near the basic end of the felspar series. Some of the angles obtained are high enough for anorthite, the most basic of the felspars, but generally the angles obtained indicated labradorite as the most frequent source of the Huronite.

PETROGRAPHICAL DESCRIPTIONS.

1. *Locality*.—At Hudson's Bay Co.'s Post, Bear Island, Lake Temagami, District of Nipissing, Ontario. (From a boulder.)

In the hand specimen the rock is a dark green, medium textured diabase in which numerous large phenocrysts of plagioclase are developed. Most of these porphyritic crystals are more or less rounded owing to magmatic corrosion, although occasional individuals exhibit tolerably sharp and perfect crystallographic boundaries. Some of the crystals measure as much as three inches in diameter, but as a rule they vary from one to two inches across. They have in general a greenish tinge, although portions of some of the crystals show a flesh red colour. Most of this plagioclase is remarkably fresh and glassy, but the cleavage planes are very frequently coated with such alteration products as serpentine and chlorite derived from the decomposing bisilicates present in the matrix. The phenocrysts are often seen containing or invaded by portions of the finer-grained groundmass. This matrix weathers brownish or yellowish owing to the oxidation of the iron present, while

the phenocrysts of plagioclase become a dull greyish white, thus rendering the rock very conspicuous. In general the rock bears a very close megascopical resemblance to the diabase originally described as containing the Huronite while the phenocrysts themselves differ only in the degree of alteration they have undergone. The writer regards this diabase as the least altered representative of the series of rocks studied but which, under similar conditions, would have furnished a rock differing but slightly, if at all, from any of the more decomposed specimens first noticed and described as containing "Huronite."

An analysis of a portion of one of the least altered of these phenocrysts of plagioclase, kindly undertaken by Dr. Harrington of McGill University, proves the species to be labradorite. The following are the results :

Silica.....	54.19
Alumina.....	28.42
Ferric Oxide.....	0.77
Ferrous Oxide.....	0.41
Manganous Oxide.....	Trace
Lime.....	10.47
Magnesia.....	0.52
Soda.....	4.47
Potash.....	0.63
Loss on ignition.....	.59

100.47

The specific gravity of carefully selected fragments with the bottle was 2.679.

Under the microscope the rock is seen to be a very typical and rather fresh olivine-diabase. In many instances the large phenocrysts are quite fresh and give the extinction angles characteristic of labradorite. Very often, however, irregular areas and patches have undergone considerable "sericitization," the resulting scales of hydrated muscovite being very minute. Occasionally this alteration is carried farther and both zoisite and epidote are present in addition to the sericite as a result of secondary action. At times a narrow border surrounding those crystals exhibits a micro-perthitic structure. A careful examination adduced sufficient evidence to indicate clearly that a more extended alter-

tion of these phenocrysts of labradorite would produce the so called Huronite. The fine-grained portion of the rock in which these crystals have been developed is a fresh aggregate composed chiefly of plagioclase (labradorite), augite and olivine. The ophitic or diabasic structure is very pronounced. The plagioclase is usually idiomorphic forming an interlacing network of lath-shaped crystals, the interstices of which are filled with augite and olivine. The augite possesses the reddish colour and pleochroism so common in diabase, the larger grains showing frequent distortion and occasional dislocation. Both the feldspar and augite exhibit undulatory extinction as an effect of pressure. The olivine, as usual, occurs in irregular, more or less rounded individuals, only very rarely presenting sharp crystallographic outline. Commonly, it is rather fresh, showing a colourless or light greenish section with characteristic high relief, rough surface and brilliant interference colours. It is rarely so fresh, however, as to be without traversing fissures filled with more or less opaque alteration products. In many instances the original olivine grain is represented by a greenish or yellowish material, probably serpentine. Small scales or grains of opaque iron ore (magnetite) are associated with this serpentine indicating that they were also a result of the decomposition of the olivine. Less frequently, perhaps, the olivine shows a very interesting and rather unusual alteration to talc, but the resulting scales of this mineral were so small that this could not be ascertained beyond dispute. The talc is of a very pale green colour, slightly pleochroic, and exhibits very brilliant interference colours between crossed nicols. It occurs as a matted or felted aggregate of very minute scales filling the original olivine grain. The talc is usually accompanied by more or less opaque iron ore and occasionally some chlorite. (1) A considerable quantity of biotite is present which in some cases has undergone considerable "bleaching" owing to the removal of iron, while in other cases it is altered to chlorite. Apatite is also a tolerably abundant accessory constituent. The magnetite occurs usually in irregular black grains, most of which have resulted from the decomposi-

(1) Vol. III. Geol., Wisconsin, p. 235.

tion of the olivine. Frequently, however, it occurs in tabular or rod-like forms, which are sometimes arranged in one set of parallel planes only, while in other cases they lie in two sets of planes intersecting one another. These rod-like forms penetrate all the constituents of the rock. In many instances the smaller rod-like forms occur in association with the biotite, and their correspondence in position with the planes of cleavage of this mineral suggests that in these cases, at least, their formation has been due to secondary action ("Schillerization"), involving the elimination of the iron and the development of magnetite along the planes of easy cleavage.

2. *Locality*.—S.E. $\frac{1}{4}$, N.W. $\frac{1}{4}$, Section 19, '65, 3, cutting on the Port Arthur, Duluth and Western R.R., just west of the narrows of Gunflint Lake, Minnesota. (1)

Mr. U. S. Grant, who kindly sent me the specimen at Prof. Winchell's request, says: "The rock is from one of the diabase sills (2) in the lower iron-bearing member of the Animikie. The markedly porphyritic character is only local, the main part of the sill being without phenocrysts. These porphyritic patches are sometimes rather sharply marked off from the main mass of the sill, but they usually pass into the non-porphyritic parts simply by a gradual loss of the large crystals. This sporadic development of large felspar phenocrysts in certain of these Animikie sills is a rather common feature."

Macroscopically the rock resembles very closely the boulder brought from Lake Temagami, being a dark green diabase with phenocrysts of fresh plagioclase which exhibit the polysynthetic twin lamellation very beautifully.

The microscope reveals a rock composed mainly of plagioclase and augite with pronounced ophitic structure. The augite when fresh is of the reddish and slightly pleochroic variety so common in diabase, but it shows abundant alteration to greenish or brownish green hornblende (uralite). The opaque iron ore has the same rod-like development noticed in the examination of the preceding rock. Biotite is present

(1) Specimen No. 951, Geographical and Natural History Survey of Minnesota, collector U. S. Grant, see 22nd Annual Report, p. 82.

(2) Logan hills of Lawson, see Bulletin 8, Minnesota Survey.

and shows considerable "bleaching" and chloritization. The larger phenocrysts, which are probably labradorite, are mostly quite fresh and glassy, but irregular areas are more or less clouded by the development of minute scales of sericite or kaolin. The rock differs from the Temagami specimen in the absence of olivine and the advanced uralitization of the augite

3. *Locality*.—Landing at Silver Islet, north shore of Lake Superior.

Prof. Winchell thus describes this rock (601): (1) "A coarse porphyritic 'dioryte' in a dyke running parallel to and contiguous, to and passing into (602) a fine grained 'dioryte' in the form of a dyke. The interval of transition is perhaps two feet wide, and the crystals of felspar are scatteringly disseminated through it on the south side, and wholly disappear on the north side. They run in the same direction as the dyke on Silver Islet. The whole is 45 feet wide, but is evenly divided between Nos. 601 and 602 from about a mile north of the 'Landing at Silver Islet.'"

The thin section under the microscope showed an aggregate of plagioclase (labradorite), augite, serpentine and opaque iron ore. The phenocrysts of plagioclase as well as the lath-shaped crystals present in the groundmass show more or less 'cloudiness' due to the development of minute scales of muscovite. Irregular fissures traversing the felspar are filled with yellowish green serpentine derived from that present in the surrounding matrix. The augite, which is quite fresh, has a reddish colour, and is slightly pleochroic. It occurs in irregular grains and areas filling in the spaces between the plagioclase laths. The yellowish green serpentine, which is abundant, is present in areas whose external form and internal arrangement at once suggest its alteration from olivine, which was no doubt originally present. These phenocrysts of labradorite are much fresher than those to which the name "Huronite" has usually been applied, but under similar conditions of alteration there is no doubt that they would become so decomposed as to be indistinguishable from this mineral.

(1) Specimens Nos. 601 and 602, 10th Annual Report of Geological and Natural History Survey, Minnesota, page 56.

4. *Locality*.—Knob or Fault Hill, west branch Hamilton River, 20 miles below old Fort Nascawpee on Lake Petitsikpox, (1) Labrador Peninsula.

The specimen, according to Mr. A. P. Low, is from a dyke cutting the ferruginous limestones and shales of Knob or Fault Hill, a prominent topographical feature, as it rises rather abruptly to the height of 350 feet above the surrounding country. The dyke occupies the summit of the hill, while 200 feet below come in the stratified rocks through which it has been intruded. Neither the width of the dyke nor the nature of its contact with the bedded rocks could be ascertained owing to the accumulation of drift material, but it certainly cannot be much less than 200 yards.

Macroscopically the hand specimen shows a medium textured dark green almost black diabase containing occasional small and imperfect phenocrysts of a light greenish grey plagioclase which has undergone incipient "saussuritization." Under the microscope the rock is seen to be composed of an aggregate of plagioclase, augite, serpentine, and ilmenite. The augite is very fresh, has a light brownish red colour and shows a marked pleochroism. In general its form is allotriomorphic, filling in the spaces between the felspar, but occasional individuals exhibit sharp and perfect crystal boundaries. The plagioclase occurs in more or less elongated lath-shaped crystals which are often somewhat stout and rounded thus producing a rather coarse ophitic structure. Many of the small individuals are quite fresh, but the larger ones show considerable alteration to sericite and epidote. The resulting "saussurite" is in no instance so abundantly developed as to destroy the polysynthetic twinning striæ. The large amount of serpentine noticed in this rock has evidently resulted from the decomposition of olivine originally present. The serpentinization of the olivine is in every instance completed, and only the outline and structure of the serpentine individuals serve to indicate the mineral from which it has been derived. These occasionally show a network of fibrous serpentine which was first produced, the greenish fibres standing perpendicular to the cracks along which they have been developed. Owing

(1) Reference No. 4, A, p. 28, Book II., Low, 21/6/94.

to this parallel arrangement of the fibres, the serpentinous substance gives a faint but definite reaction with polarized light. The meshes of the net-like structure thus produced are filled with more finely developed scales and fibres of serpentine which are nearly, if not, quite isotropic. These decomposed grains are often seen embedded in the fresh augite. The ilmenite occurs in large irregular fragments or in small more or less rounded granules and in both cases shows characteristic alteration to leucoxene. The leucoxene is of the usual opaque grey colour, but sometimes brownish grey, and frequently show, especially in the thinner portions of the slide as also the smaller fragments, the brilliant chromatic polarization of sphene of which it is simply a variety.

5. *Locality*.— $\frac{1}{4}$ mile north of Murphy Lake, Timber Limit, 90, District of Algoma, Ont.

The specimen is from a dyke cutting rocks of Huronian age. The matrix is a normal dark green diabase whose ophitic structure is megascopically apparent. A freshly exposed surface shows the Huronite to be of the usual pale yellowish green colour, while the less altered portions of the crystals have a more or less pinkish or flesh red colour. In many of these individuals a somewhat indistinct cleavage and a rather faint striation due to multiple twinning may be seen. The matrix weathers a brownish colour while the phenocrysts become a dull opaque greyish white thus rendering portions of this rock which have been subjected to atmospheric action very conspicuous.

Microscopically, the Huronite is seen to be labradorite which has undergone more or less "saussuritization." A narrow border usually surrounds these phenocrysts of labradorite which is free from the products of decomposition, but immediately within this rim is a zone or band where the alteration has been extreme and here the resulting zoisite, epidote and sericite replace nearly, if not quite, all of the original feldspar. The epidote and zoisite are present in irregular grains or masses, while the sericite, as usual, occurs in scales and plates. All of these alteration products have a more or less definite arrangement. The grains and imperfect crystals of epidote and zoisite are usually elongated in a direction corresponding more or less with the twinning striations

or in a direction nearly at right angles while the scales and plates of sericite have a similar development.

The specific gravity, ascertained by Mr. R. A. A. Johnston, of these porphyritic crystals was 2.758.

The matrix of these crystals is a rather fresh diabase with pronounced ophitic structure and composed chiefly of plagioclase and augite. The plagioclase is idiomorphic and forms an interlacing network of lath-shaped crystals. Occasional crystals are rather fresh and glassy, but usually they exhibit the same alteration as the larger porphyritic individuals, and apparently belong to the same species of feldspar (labradorite). The decomposition products aggregate themselves toward the centre of the crystal leaving a somewhat fresh periphery. The augite is in general quite fresh, but occasionally an individual was seen partially altered into green, strongly trichroic hornblende. Twins are common. A considerable quantity of biotite is present which is always more or less altered to chlorite. Ilmenite, an abundant constituent, occurs in irregular grains and only shows incipient alteration to leucoxene. Occasional prisms of apatite were noticed, chiefly developed in the chloritized biotite. The more unaltered portions of the plagioclase show the undulatory extinction due to pressure. Pyrite is also an abundant constituent.

6. *Locality*.—Algoma Mills, north shore of Lake Huron, district of Algoma, Ontario. (1)

The thin section exhibits a rock very similar to the one just described and must be regarded as being derived from a dyke almost analogous in character and composition to that exposed near Murphy Lake.

The phenocrysts of labradorite show the usual alteration into an aggregate composed chiefly of muscovite, epidote and zoisite although considerable portions of some of the crystals are free from these decomposition products. The augite has a light yellowish colour and is only slightly pleochroic. Twins are common, the twinning plane and composition face being the orthopinacoid.

Curved or distorted individuals were often noticed exhibiting the

*From a boulder No. 1605, Geological Survey of Minnesota, series of rocks, 18th Annual report, page 58.

"train shadows" due to pressure. A good proportion showed an incipient uralitization. The plagioclase of the groundmass has also undergone more or less "saussuritization" and occurs in stout and rounded laths thus producing a rather coarse ophitic structure. The ilmenite present in irregular grains is often fresh but shows occasional incipient alteration to leucoxene. A small amount of chlorite is also present.

7. *Locality*—Shore of Drummond Island, Lake Huron, (from a boulder.)

The slide was made from a fragment, obtained through the kindness of Dr. Harrington, from a duplicate specimen of the original boulder at present in the Holmes collection of the Peter Redpath Museum of McGill University. The first examination and analysis by Dr. Thomson was rather imperfect as pointed out by Dr. Harrington (1) but it has been thought advisable to reproduce the analysis, though imperfect, for purposes of rough comparison. This analysis is as follows:

Silica.....	45.80
Alumina.....	33.92
Ferrous Oxide.....	4.32
Lime.....	8.04
Magnesia.....	1.72
Loss on ignition.....	4.16

97.96

The specific gravity, according to Dr. Thomson, is 2.8625. Under the microscope the phenocrysts of the so-called "Huronite" are seen to be a decomposed aggregate of zoisite, muscovite, epidote, calcite, chlorite and feldspar. Occasionally there is a very narrow border of comparatively unaltered feldspar surrounding these individuals, in which traces of the very fine striation, due to multiple twinning, may be observed. Immediately within this band, however, the decomposition products are most abundant, and the original plagioclase is replaced almost altogether by epidote, zoisite and muscovite, their relative abundance being in the order mentioned, while the interior of the crystals is composed mainly of muscovite with a much less proportion of zoisite, epidote and feldspar.

(1) Trans. Royal Society of Canada, Section III., 1886, p. 82.

The epidote and zoisite occur in irregular, often somewhat elongated masses or "grape-like" bunches which frequently show a more or less definite arrangement in accordance with the structure of the original felspar. Both minerals exhibit their characteristic high relief, the epidote showing brilliant chromatic polarization colours, and yellow to colourless pleochroism, while the interference colours of the zoisite, as usual, are very low, dull bluish to yellowish. The sericite is of a very pale green, and occurs in scales or aggregates of scales and plates, showing customary brilliant polarization colours and parallel extinction. The sericite has, likewise, often a definite arrangement, but sometimes occurs in irregular or matted aggregates. The "saussuritization" of the original plagioclase has been usually so complete, that only traces of the twinning lamellæ can be detected. The matrix in which these crystals are embedded is a diabase, composed essentially of plagioclase and augite. The plagioclase shows more or less alteration, identical in character with that of the larger phenocrysts so that it must have had a similar composition. It occurs as lath-shaped, twin crystals, often consisting of only two lamellæ, which pierce, and are often embedded in the augite. The augite occurs in more or less irregular masses, filling in the interstices between the felspar laths. It is light brownish in colour, exhibits a faint pleochroism, and the characteristic interrupted cleavages in cross-section. It is partially altered into green trichroic hornblende, and occasionally the alteration has been carried so far that chlorite has resulted. This uralitization has only proceeded to a limited extent, and is confined to a narrow margin surrounding the irregular fissures traversing the augite masses. Occasional twins were noticed, the twinning plane being the orthopinacoid.

Ilmenite is abundant, but almost wholly converted into leucoxene. The fragments have generally jagged and irregular contours, but occasionally, some are seen which possess a rather perfect crystallographic outline. The characteristic alteration along lines parallel to the faces of the rhombohedron produces alternating bands of greyish white leucoxene, and black, unaltered ilmenite. The less altered portions of the plagioclase and the augite show uneven or wavy extinction, the "strain shadows" induced in the latter being especially well marked,

and is a noticeable and interesting feature in connection with the rock. Additional evidence of pressure is furnished by the frequent distortion and even dislocation of both the plagioclase and augite individuals.

8. *Locality*.—About 4 miles N.W. Pogamasing Station, main line, Canadian Pacific Railway, District of Algoma, Ont.

The specimen was obtained from a dyke, cutting the granitoid gneisses of the Laurentian. The phenocrysts of "Huronite" have generally a rude, rounded outline, the largest of which are about two inches in diameter. Many of the smaller ones have irregular or jagged outline, and occasional individuals exhibit some of the sharp faces of the original crystal. The mineral is of the usual light, yellowish-green colour, shows the glistening surfaces of the indistinct cleavage and occasional faint-striae. It is sub translucent, has a waxy lustre, and a somewhat "soapy" feel. According to Dr. Harrington* "the hardness is $5\frac{1}{2}$

*Trans. Royal Soc. Canada, Sec. III, 1886, p. 82.

or a little over, fusibility about 5, and specific gravity 2.814." An analysis of some of the material composing these phenocrysts was made by Mr. N. N. Evans, of McGill University, for Dr. Harrington, with the following results :

Silica.....	47.07
Alumina.....	32.49
Ferric Oxide.....	0.97
Lime.....	13.30
Magnesia.....	0.22
Potash.....	2.88
Soda.....	2.03
Loss on ignition.....	2.72

101.68

The matrix in which these crystals are developed is a fine-grained dark green diabase, with abundantly disseminated particles of iron pyrites.

Under the microscope the "Huronite" is seen to consist of an aggregate of epidote, zoisite, sericite and chlorite, but in the larger crystals especially, considerable areas of unaltered plagioclase exist which are quite fresh and glassy, and exhibit the twinning lamellae quite distinctly. The smaller phenocrysts, however, are altogether

decomposed so that there is little or no evidence of the lamellation of the original felspar. The matrix in which these crystals are embedded is an exceedingly decomposed groundmass made up of felspar, epidote, chlorite, hornblende and zoisite, with larger individuals of augite in a more or less advanced stage of uralitization. The alteration to hornblende is mainly marginal and has proceeded very unevenly, the core of unaltered augite, having thus a very irregular outline. The augite has a brownish colour and exhibits the characteristic interrupted cleavages in cross-section. The larger individuals are all twinned, the twinning plane being the orthopinacoid. The rock is so decomposed that the original ophitic structure is nearly, if not quite, obliterated. Very little trace, if any, remains of the original plagioclase of the ground mass, and instead small areas or fragments of a water-clear unstriated felspar (albite?) are present which are evidently secondary, as they contain minute embedded needles of the secondary epidote. This water clear secondary felspar has evidently been developed at the expense of the original plagioclase. (1)

A considerable amount of ilmenite was originally present, but is now almost altogether decomposed to leucoxene. This greyish white translucent mineral occurs in masses which are generally irregular or have a rude rhombic outline, and frequently exhibits the very characteristic alteration along lines or zones parallel to the faces of the rhombohedron. The thinnest section shows the mineral to be made up of an aggregate of minute rounded grains with a high index of refraction and showing brilliant interference colours. (2)

9. *Locality*.—10 miles north of Lake Kawachagami, on the portage route between the Rupert and Eastmain rivers, in the peninsula of Labrador, Geo. Survey of Canada, Eastmain River. (3)

Macroscopically a dark greenish grey gabbro with yellowish green phenocrysts of plagioclase. The phenocrysts have a tolerably sharp, though irregular outline, the larger ones being over an inch in diameter.

Under the microscope the rock is seen to be composed mainly of plagioclase, augite and ilmenite. In places a coarse ophitic structure can

(1) Teall, British Petrography, p. 230.

(2) Notes on the microscopic structure of some rocks of the Quebec Group—Frank D. Adams—Geo. Survey, Canada, Report Progress, 1880-82, p. 16, A.

(3) Reference No. 1, p. 12, Book II, 12/7/92, Low.

be seen and the specimen doubtless represents the "granitoid" structure so characteristic of the centre portion of most diabase dykes which nearer their margin exhibit the typical ophitic structure. The larger phenocrysts show a marked alteration. Most of the sections of these crystals are made up of innumerable minute scales and fibres of light greenish sericite arranged parallel to the polysynthetic twinning lines, and therefore even where the alteration has proceeded farthest the direction of the very fine striation may still be ascertained. Zoisite and epidote have also been developed the former usually in more or less elongated prisms or lath-shaped crystals, occurring either isolated or in irregularly disposed groups. The epidote is present in irregular grains or associated with calcite filling certain fissures in the crystals. Some portions of the crystals which had escaped alteration had a distinctly reddish colour and revealed the fine twinning striæ. The crystals are precisely similar to those described by Thompson as "Huronite." The specific gravity of these crystals, according to Mr. R. A. A. Johnston, is 2.725. The augite has undergone more or less complete uralitization, although in most cases cores of unaltered material remain. During this process a certain amount of epidote present in the slide has been formed. The plagioclase of the matrix shows the same alteration or "saussuritization" as the larger phenocrysts, the decomposition products aggregating themselves towards the centre leaving a comparatively fresh periphery. Ilmenite is a rather abundant constituent and occasionally shows incipient alteration to leucoxene. Apatite is very abundant. The interlamination of quartz and felspar, known as granophyre, is present in considerable quantity.

10. *Locality* near Missinaibi Station, on the main line of the Canadian Pacific Railway, District of Algoma, Ont.

The specimen examined was obtained by Dr. Selwyn from one of several dykes which cut both the Huronian and Laurentian rock exposed in this region. It is a medium grained dark greyish green diabase whose ophitic structure is megascopically apparent. The porphyritic crystals vary from a pale greyish green to a light yellow green, weathering to a light grey on exposed surfaces. Very frequently they have tolerably good crystallographic boundaries, although in most cases

especially in the smaller individuals they have a rather irregular outline. The specific gravity of these crystals ascertained by Mr. R. A. A. Johnston was 2.935.

Under the microscope these phenocrysts show a very advanced stage of alteration and the original plagioclase is now replaced by an aggregate of muscovite, zoisite, epidote, felspar and calcite. There is little or no trace left of the original twinning lamellae. The plagioclase laths present in the enclosing matrix show a similar alteration, although not to so large an extent. The augite originally present is now replaced by hornblende (uralite) and often the alteration has proceeded so far that chlorite has resulted. These resulting products of decomposition fill the original allotriomorphic individuals of augite. These individuals as now present usually exhibit a deep green border of strongly trichroic hornblende, while the interior is occupied by an aggregate of interlacing fibres of light green hornblende with more or less chlorite. Traces of the characteristic interrupted cleavages of augite are present in occasional grains, but no unaltered cores now remain. The resemblance to other uralitic hornblende is, however, unmistakable. (1) The hornblende also bears a close resemblance to that present in the rock just described (No. 9) in which cores of the original augite are still present. The ilmenite present is more or less altered to leucoxene showing brilliant polarization colours (compare No. 8 ante). A considerable amount of biotite of a light brown colour on account of the "bleaching" it has undergone shows rather brilliant interference colours. The biotite has also been altered in many cases to chlorite. Granophyre structure was also noticed.

11. Locality.—Lake Petitsikapow, about 15 miles below old Fort Nascawpee. West branch Hamilton River. Labrador Peninsula. (2)

The dyke from which the sample was taken, according to Mr. Low, is 200 yards in width, coarsely crystalline in the centre where the porphyritic individuals of Huronite are often three-fourths of an inch in diameter. The dyke breaks through and alters sandstones, limestones

(1) Williams' Appendix I., Part F., Annual Report, Geological Survey of Canada, Vol. V., 1889-90, p. 60.

(2) Reference No. 4, p. 3c, Bk. II. Low, 23/6/94.

and shales of Cambrian age, running almost parallel to their strike. The specimen was taken from near the middle of this dyke, and shows macroscopically a dark greenish grey, rather coarse grained diabase, in which are embedded numerous phenocrysts of altered greenish felspar (Huronite). The crystals of "Huronite," though much smaller than usual, are on the other hand much more abundant, so that it is often difficult to obtain even a small chip of the finer groundmass, in which they are embedded. The felspar of both the larger porphyritic individuals and those present in the groundmass show great alteration, although the polysynthetic twinning lamellæ may still be recognized. The decomposition products are mainly sericite and epidote. The specific gravity of these phenocrysts according to Mr. Johnston, is 2.773. The augite when fresh (which is rarely the case except in very minute fragments), is of a reddish colour, and shows distinct pleochroism. A great deal of chlorite is present. The ilmenite occurs in irregular grains as well as fragments, which have a more or less perfect crystallographic outline and occasional perfect rhombohedra were noticed. The alteration to leucoxene is very characteristic, this resulting form of sphene frequently exhibiting its characteristic brilliant chromatic polarization in thin sections. (1) Besides these larger fragments small rounded grains of a brownish grey translucent mineral occur with high index of refraction, and show brilliant interference colours. These occasionally show small granules in the centre of unaltered titanite iron ore, and thus reveal their derivation. Apatite is very abundant, and occurs in colourless prismatic needles which are frequently bent, cracked and broken. Pyrite is also a rather abundant accessory constituent.

(1) Page 16 A, Report Geological Survey of Canada, 1880-2.

HUNTING THE BARREN GROUND CARIBOU.

By FRANK RUSSELL, of the State University of Iowa.

Vague rumors had reached Fort Rae concerning the whereabouts of the "deer" during the last week of October, but it was not until the first of November that a party left the post to hunt them.

A few years ago the Barren Ground Caribou appeared about the fort regularly upon All Saints Day. They were often killed from the buildings, and throughout the winter might be found near the post. In 1877 an unbroken line of caribou crossed the frozen lake near the fort, they were fourteen days in passing and in such a mass that, in the words of an eye witness, "daylight could not be seen" through the column. They are now seldom seen within several miles of Rae.

The "Fort Hunter," Tenony, with seven of his followers was just starting upon a seventy-five mile journey toward the north on the evening of the first, when I learned of his intentions, and after agreeing to furnish a few "skins" of flour, tea, and tobacco, and to pay a skin a day for a dog driver it was settled that I might accompany them into the hunting grounds where another chief, Naohmby, had objected to my going three months before, on the ground that all the game would desert the country if pursued by a naturalist.

I loaded my sled with thirty white fish, three days provisions for the dogs, and fifteen pounds of "dry meat" for the "boy," while I shared alternately with each of them during the trip, the rank, "hung fish" driving me to dried meat and the leathery slabs compelling me to return to the fish.

As the "brigade" only intended getting clear of the fort that evening I preferred to remain and make an early start the next day. We left the fort at daylight on the second, Yahty running before my dogs. Our course was northward for twelve miles, to the end of the Northern Arm of the Great Slave Lake, whence a channel a hundred yards in width called Willow River continues for half a mile before expanding into a small lake extending toward the northeast and connecting by a number of "schnys" with Lac Brochet. Following the eastern shore of the small lake, we crossed a short portage and traversing a narrow

channel for a couple of miles reached Sah-kah-tohn-tooh, the Lake of the Bear's Shoulder. This body of water must exceed twenty-five miles in length.

We did not succeed in overtaking Tenony but encamped near the end of the lake with an Indian, who, with his ten year old son and three miserable "giddies"—Indian dogs—was also in quest of the caribou. He carried a powder horn differing from any that I saw in the North. It was made by boring or burning out a section of the bram of a caribou's antler. He would smilingly beg for tea and tobacco, not becoming in the least disheartened by repeated refusals. I was glad to escape his importunities by leaving camp at 4 a.m. The brisk trot of our well-fed team soon carried us out of reach of the yells of the giddies as the lash was unsparingly applied in his efforts to keep up with the "Mollah" who had such quantities of "lee tea" and "tobah."

Passing a couple of miles of short portages we reached another large lake called by the Dog Ribs, Quem-tah-Tooh, the Lake of the White Rock, where we found Tenony encamped.

The Indians had been aroused by their dogs greeting our approach with barks and howls and were huddled behind a roaring fire with their blankets, once white, now a dirty gray, thrown over their shoulders, their hands outstretched toward the welcome blaze while they guarded the few frozen fish which were thawing and burning at their feet. Behind them a confused mass of dog harness, wrappers, and flat sleds formed a barrier to keep out a score or more of giddies which were crowding about the camp and fighting for an advantageous position from which to watch for the few bones that escaped their master's teeth. After "drinking tea" we followed the lake shore toward the northwest where a range of granite hills, called Sah-me-t'ie-kfwa, rose high above the general level of the somewhat rugged country about them.

When close to the hills we discovered a small band of caribou toward which the dogs started at their best pace, barking and straining at their collars, and urged to greater exertion by the men who shouted "Ayee ecwoh, m'nitla" (There are the caribou, now, go!). The alarmed caribou were dashing about in all directions yet managing to keep out of range though several shots were fired before they entered the tim-

ber. Around us rose the precipitous snow covered mountains through a gap of which a large stream entered the lake, its cascades giving off clouds of vapor. High above us a bald eagle wheeled in majestic flight with white head and crissum flashing in the light of the rising sun. Cutting our way through a brulé we reached another lake upon which there was an abundance of fresh tracks. An hour later I left the others and started down the lake with the boy before the dogs. Three or four bands of caribou, perhaps fifty in all, soon came out upon the ice. Yahty ran toward the nearest of them followed by the dogs which dashed past him at full cry as soon as they discovered the caribou. I was seated upon the sled while Yahty ran, holding the sled line in a cloud of snow which trailed out behind like the tail of a comet.

The caribou stood motionless until we were within a couple of hundred yards before making off; they soon stopped, side on, to survey their pursuers, snuffing the air for a moment; they would throw back their heads and leap high in the air, and again dash away at a swift run, passing patches of smooth ice without a miss step.

The drifts were small, but the snow was well hardened making a rough surface for the swift flying sled. Just as I would be about to pull the trigger after taking hasty aim a sudden lurch would nearly dislodge me from my seat and perhaps send the muzzle of the rifle skywards. I succeeded in killing two and breaking a fore leg of another which ran with undiminished speed, in fact led the band as they entered the timber and so escaped.

Placing a row of pine boughs at intervals of fifteen or twenty yards quite across an arm of the lake we concealed ourselves on shore, and waited the appearance of the caribou. Only one band approached our barrier which they followed some distance, but did not venture to cross; they turned away before coming within range, but the following day we were more successful in employing this, a common device of the Dog Ribs.

That evening we feasted until a late hour upon the first caribou meat of the season. Several heads were skinned and hung from poles before the fire by the mitten cords of the owners and willow hooks. As soon as the outside was roasted the jaw was turned back and the tongue, one of the choicest bits of all, slightly cooked. The dogs were

well fed for the first time in months; we gave them the quarters only, and cracked the long bones for the marrow which, raw or roasted, is one of the greatest of Dog Rib luxuries. Look down in pity upon "the savage and his marrow bones" if you will, but you might perhaps relish that same marrow if you had "hustled" for those bones yourself as I had done, or you might after running fifty miles pass your plate a second time for bouillon made of blood carried to camp in a caribou's stomach. Even the tendons were eaten and the feet also, after roasting them until the hoof could be knocked off.

Although I lived some time with the Dog Ribs and spent over a year in their territory, I never knew of their eating the contents of the caribou's stomach as do the Eskimos. The unborn calf, the udder of a milk-giving cow, the tongue, the marrow and back fat are the parts held in highest esteem.

Tenony fulfilled his promise of returning after "five sleeps," but marched fifty miles against a heavy gale of wind upon the sixth day to do it.

The caribou came but little nearer during the winter of 1893-84. I made three other trips in search of them and travelled five hundred miles in all, driving my own dogs after the first hunt with Tenony. Out of a large number secured, I selected eight choice specimens, and during the winter obtained the skin of an albino, for the museum of the State University of Iowa. Albinism is of rare occurrence among the Barren Ground Caribou. One of the oldest Dog Ribs assured me that he had never seen a "white deer."

Authorities differ as to the time when the antlers are cast.

The new horn begins to grow late in April and the velvet is not all cleared off until November. The old males shed their antlers in December. While in the Barren Ground in March and April, I saw large numbers of both sexes with antlers, and on the 5th of April I killed a buck, four or five years of age, still bearing them. At that season we saw thousands of caribou in the vicinity of Bathurst Inlet; which had evidently wintered there and not approached the woods as in former years.

It is said that only the females reach the sea coast where they drop their young in June. Yet I have seen both male and female caribou wading in the shoal water of the Arctic Ocean south of Herschel Island in July.

TOWN BIRDS.

By W. A. D. LEES.

(Read before the Ottawa Field Naturalist's Club, 14th March, 1895.)

After a year or two with little opportunity to be in the woods or on the waters where birds are most commonly found, one has not much to report of their doings, and hence I am constrained to-night to confine my remarks to "Town Birds." Everyone of us may see something of these as he goes about the city on his daily business, and to one who has not given the subject much attention it is astonishing what a number of species are found even in the busiest streets.

For the student of birds, as well as for those who have only a very casual acquaintance with them, there is always something new in store, even among the town birds. Seven years ago yesterday, near the corner of Maria and Metcalfe streets when I was only beginning, as they say with children, to "take notice" of birds, I came upon a flock of Purple Finches (I think the other name of Red Linnet, is a better one) and was thrilled by the brilliant colour of their plumage, which to my unpractised eye seemed as if stained by the rowan berries upon which they were feeding. Less than a month ago, at the same street corner, I saw my first flock of those erratic winter visitors the Bohemian Waxwings, and I do not think that either the lapse of years, or the number of birds I have come to know since those first red linnets, in any degree lessened the thrill of pleasure with which I welcomed another new acquaintance to the list of my bird friends.

The rowan trees along the streets and in public and private grounds, when in fruit, give us many opportunities of seeing birds which, like these Waxwings, visit us from the far north. Most of you will remember how, some ten years ago, the Pine Grosbeaks came down in such numbers, and were so apparently indifferent to the presence of man, that they might almost be taken by hand as they fed upon the berries dropped by their hungry comrades in the trees, upon the snow beneath.

Almost every neglected vacant lot with its crop of weed seeds attracts in due time its roving flock of Redpolls, or their near relatives the Goldfinches, for these latter often spend the winter with us, escap-

ing, in their sober garb of olive brown, the observation of those who only know them in the brilliant black and gold of Summer. Pine Siskins too may be looked for whenever and wherever the white cedars have cones, in the seeds of which they seem especially to delight, and wherever such small game abounds, one has not far to seek their handsome and voluble but deceitful enemy the Shrike. Hawks too are more or less common according to the food supply, and my note-book gives me both winter and summer records of the Sparrow Hawk in the busiest parts of the city.

A hawk was captured alive last fall at the City Hall square, and kept some time in confinement, but proving an undesirable pet, it passed from one owner to another and at last made its escape. I did not ascertain its species, but a remarkably tall legend connected with its final disappearance might readily suggest the possibility of its having been a Fish-hawk.

Even such a man-hater as the Ruffed Grouse, or as we commonly, but I believe incorrectly, call him, the Partridge, occasionally pays the city a visit, and has been known to fly through the glass of a window and land on the dining room table, a place to which, under the stringency of the present game laws, he usually finds his way by a less direct route, and, I might add, under a different name from either of the 'above.

Turning now to the summer birds, many are almost too common to need mention : such, for instance as the omnivorous and belligerent House Sparrow, for whom the name English, or even European, is now more of a misnomer than ever, since he has annexed the whole American continent. The Robin and the Song Sparrow may be heard and seen in all parts of the city, and the Night Hawk and Chimney Swift, in their season, are familiar objects to all who even glance upward. One of the former seated on a flat roof forms the subject of a very good photograph, edited (if I may use the term) by one of our members, who was quick enough to take advantage of the situation from the back window of a Sparks Street studio. Tree Swallows and Purple Martins are only a little less common, both species being regular summer boarders at the Albion Hotel, which has long since ceased to entertain other guests

than these occupants of its sky parlors. Many a period of enforced waiting in an unattractive court room across the street has been pleasantly relieved by these same birds. From the windows of the same building I have often caught other little glimpses of bird-life without, which were in pleasing contrast with the glimpses of man-life to be had within. Here I have seen amongst others, Chipping Sparrows, Yellow Warblers, Warbling Vireos, Downy Woodpeckers, and Cedar Waxwings; a pair of the last industriously ridding the ash trees of caterpillars, and so close that I could easily distinguish the red wax-like appendages to the wing-tips, from which the bird takes its name. These birds are in due season also industrious fly-catchers, working in exactly the same way as the true *Tyrannide*, and so it is a question if, after all, they do not earn a right to at least some of the fruit they so greedily consume.

Amongst other birds more or less common in busy parts of the city may be named Bluebirds, Vesper Sparrows, and Savanna Sparrows, and even that handsome Woodpecker, from whose thirty or more names the American Ornithologist's Union has chosen "Flicker," appears in my note-book as a town bird.

That surprises are often in store for the observer of town birds is shown by such records as those of a Brown Creeper climbing a telegraph pole at the corner of Elgin and Queen streets, a Red-breasted Nuthatch on another telegraph pole at the corner of Elgin and Nepean streets, and a Wood Pewee in the back-yard of a Sparks street hardware store.

It will be noticed that in the above paper I have made no mention of the various small patches of wood-land in outlying parts of the city, such as those about Patterson's Creek, the old race-course, McKay's bush, and the like, where nine-tenths of all the birds that visit the district may be noted by a careful observer, while the Lovers' Walk and Major's Hill Park, in the very heart of the city will furnish records of many of the rarest and most retiring of our wood-birds. Neither have I mentioned another favorite haunt of the birds on Sussex street where the very shyest of them are so tame that they never leave their perches, even on the nearest approach of man. I mean the Geological Survey Museum.

JAMES DWIGHT DANA.

James Dwight Dana, one of the fathers of American Geological Science, died at his home in New Haven, Conn., Easter Sunday, the 14th day of April, 1895. He was born at Utica, N.Y., February 12th, 1813, and was therefore in his 83rd year. He graduated at Yale when only twenty years of age, and evinced great aptitude for the natural sciences and mathematics. For two years he was teacher of mathematics in the U.S. Navy. He is next seen as assistant to Prof. Silliman at Yale College. In 1838 he published "A System of Mineralogy," which won for him the admiration of the scientists of two continents as mineralogist and geoloist. In 1838, he sailed for the Southern and Pacific Oceans, with Lieut. Wilkes, in charge of the squadron, whose expedition lasted four years. "*A Report on Crustacea*," 1852-4. "*Report on Zoophytes*," 1846; "*Report on the Geology of the Pacific*," 1849; besides "*Science and the Bible*," in *Bibliotheca Sacra*, published in 1856-7, occupied his time during the 15 years which followed his return from the Wilkes expedition. In 1885 Dana succeeded Prof. Silliman as Prof. of Natural History and Geology at Yale. His first "Manual of Geology" was published in 1863—this was followed by a "Text Book of Geology for Schools and Academies," 1864, and latterly "Corals and Coral Islands" in 1872. In this year he was awarded the *Wollaston* gold medal by the Geological Society of London. He was elected President of the American Association Adv. Science for the first time in 1854, and was an honorary, corresponding or active fellow of nearly all the Geological Societies of Europe und America. His contributions and numerous writings in *Silliman's Journal* as one of its editors, in the *Trans. Acad. Nat. Sc. of Philadelphia*, in the *Proc. Amer. Acad. Sc. and Arts* and in numerous other channels are too well known to be commented upon in a passing sketch like this. He had just completed the last edition of his "Manual of Geology" which had been used so extensively as a text book in the colleges and universities of America and Europe. His was a life of genuine usefulness to his generation.

NOTES, REVIEWS, AND COMMENTS.

Geology.—BAILEY, PROF. I. W., M.A., Ph. D., F.R.S.C.—“*Preliminary Report on Geological investigations in south-western Nova Scotia.*” Being Report Q. of Vol. VI., Annual Report, Geological Survey of Canada, 1892-93, published 1895, 21 pp.

Pending the publication of Dr. Bailey's final report addressed to the Director of the Geological Survey of Canada, the preliminary report here referred to has been published and forms part of the 6th Annual Report of the Geological Survey. The delineation of the **granite areas** in South-Western Nova Scotia, the South and Blue Mountains, Tusket Wedge, the Barrington area, the Shelbourne and Port Mouton areas are given and the reader is referred to **Sir Archibald Geikie's** descriptions of South-Eastern Ireland as applying, almost word for word, to the granites of South-Western Nova Scotia. The **Cambrian Succession**, as seen in Queen's Co., is carefully described and the possible existence of pre-Cambrian rocks pointed out. As to the **Devonian System** our knowledge was still incomplete. On pp. 14 and 15, a brief summary of the palæontological results obtained by Dr. Ami after examining the collections in the Peter Redpath Museum and in the possession of the Geological Survey is given. Most of the collections from Nictau point to **Eo-Devonian** time. The **Triassic** and **Post-Tertiary** system are next discussed, and the economic minerals receive considerable attention.

MATTHEW, G. F., Dr., M.A., F.R.S.C., “*Early Protozoa*,” “The American Geologist”—Vol. XV., No. 3, pp. 146-153, March, 1895.

In this paper the author reviews Mr. L. Cayeux's paper describing certain so called Pre-Cambrian Radiolaria. No less than 45 different kinds of rhizopods have been described and are figured on one plate.

Mr. Cayeux's microscopic slides were examined both by Dr. G. J. Hinde, of London, England, and by Dr. Rüst, of Hanover, Germany. These two gentlemen, whilst not agreeing with his (Cayeux's) conclusions, admitted that the forms were organic.”

WINCHELL, W. H., PROF.—“*The Stratigraphic base of the Taconic or Lower Cambrian.*”—“The American Geologist,” Vol. XV., No. 3, pp. 153-162, March, 1895.

This contains a general sketch of the history of geological investigations, both in Great Britain and America, regarding the base of the fossiliferous series—of the lower Cambrian. The views held by Sedgwick, Murchison, Dr. Hicks, by Barrande in Bohemia by Sir Archibald Geikie are freely quoted—whilst in America those of Dana, Logan, Walcott, Selwyn, Ells, Van Hise and others are also cited. Director Howley's work in Newfoundland is likewise referred to, as well as Dr. Matthew's researches in New Brunswick.

TAYLOR, FRANK B.—“*The Second Lake Algonquin.*” The American Geologist, Vol. XV., No. 3, pp. 162-179, March, 1895.

This contains the concluding article by Mr. Taylor on the above subject as elaborated from data obtained in the North Bay and surrounding district around Lake Nipissing in Canada.

“The attitude of the deformed plane;” the order of changes in Niagara and Lake Algonquin, the St. Clair Flats, evidence of recent elevation and tilting in contiguous regions—all are elaborately discussed. Mr. Taylor sums up his conclusions regarding the rise and fall of the waters in the straits and lake of Nipissing—of Superior and Lake Erie. The suggestive facts mentioned point,” naturally, “to a correlation with the eastward uplift which deformed the Nipissing plane with the elevation of the north-eastern barrier of Lake Ontario and of the deposits of the Champlain submergence, in the Champlain, Lower St. Lawrence, and Hudson Bay areas.

GIRTY, GEO. H.—*Development of the corallum of Favosites Forbisi, Var. occidentalis.*—The American Geologist, Vol. XV., No. 3, pp. 131-146, March, 1895.

Mr. Girty, who has carried on his researches at Yale, under Dr. C. E. Beecher, describes *five* stages in the growth of the corallum of the above species. He carefully describes the interstitial cells or buds which can appear only when divergence of the older corallites permits—usually “in the angles where the older corallites meet.”

Favosites spinigera, Hall, and *F. conicus*, Hall, both Silurian corals, have also received attention and study for comparison, likewise *F. hemisphericus*. Mr. Girty observes the noticeable fact that the initial corallite in *Favosites* gives rise to buds which are (1) *four* in number, and (2) all on one side (dorsal) of the corallum. *Favosites* presents an

interesting form for the study of mural pores and their relations. The affinities of this genus are likewise discussed and seem to point to Aulopora and Romingeria—rather than any other genera of the *perforata* excepting Michelinia and Pleurodictyum. The first stage of Pleurodictyum and of Favosites is an auloporoid stage represented by the initial cell.

Geology of Aylmer—On the 27th of March, 1895, one of our members, Mr. T. W. E. Sowter, delivered a lecture on the "**Palæontology and Geology of Aylmer**" at the Academy. The lecture proved to be very interesting and was illustrated by a large suite of specimens consisting of rocks and fossils, some new to science. We are pleased to state that we expect to receive a paper from Mr. Sowter on the above subject for the pages of the NATURALIST in the near future.

Zoology—*Tunicata of the Pacific Coast of North America.*

1. *Perophora annectens*, n. sp. By WILLIAM E. RITTER. Proc. Cal. Acad. Sc., Vol. IV, Part I, pp. 36-85, Plates I. II. and III., figs. 1-39. Sept., 1894.

This is an interesting and exhaustive biological study of one of those interesting species of tunicates which abound along the rocky coasts and shores of the North American Pacific. The species here described for the first time is from Monterey Bay, California. The author gives first a general summary of our knowledge of simple and compound ascidians, and points out that with the result of his researches, the importance of this old classification becomes "*nil*."

Perophora Hutchinsoni, from Australia, and *P. viridis* from the New England coast of North America are the latest forms brought under Wiegmann's genus established in 1835. Then follows a diagnosis of the species with a general description dealing with the mode of occurrence of the ascidiczooids in their colonies. Their histological characters are very ably described. This form is a particularly favorable one to study owing to its wonderful transparency. The *test* and the origin of its cells receives special attention. The results of Ritter's work confirm those of Salensky and Kowalevsky on the same subject, showing that the cells of the tunicate test are not derived from the ectoderm but from the mesoderm. Dr. Ritter says: "I believe this to be due to the fact that the cellulose substance of the test is here being formed. . . I have no evidence that the matrix or cellulose portion of the test is produced as a secretion of the mesodermal cells imbedded in it."

Selensky also regards the processes present as having to do with the formation of the cellulose substance."

The musculature, the pharyngeal apparatus, interesting notes on the parasites of the tentacles, the branchial basket proper, the endostyle, the sub-neural gland, the digestive tract and its parasites, each received a share of careful description. Then the reproductive and circulatory systems are discussed. The movements of the heart and the character of the blood cells are also noted, some new light being thrown on the latter although Roule has arrived at very similar results from his researches on the simple ascidians from the Coast of Provence, France. Three plates accompanying the paper. The figures were nearly all outlined by the author with the aid of an Abbé camera lucida.—H. M. AMI.

Zoology—VERRILL, A. E.—*Distribution of the Echinoderms of North-eastern America*.—Amer. J. Sc. & Arts, Vol. XLIX, 3rd Ser., No. 290, pp. 127-140, February, 1895, also *ibid*, No. 291, pp. 199-212, March, 1895, New Haven, Conn.

The following species of Echinodermata from Canada and other British possessions in North America are recorded in these interesting papers by Prof. Verrill.

ASTERIOIDEA.

No.	Genera & Species.	Author.	Locality.	Remarks.
1	<i>Pontaster hebitus</i> .	Sladen. . . .	Nova Scotia and Newfoundland.	Banks off the coast.
2	<i>Pseudarchaster intermadius</i>	Sladen. . . .	Nova Scotia.	A circum-polar species.
3	<i>Ctenodiscus crispatus</i>	Dub. and Koren	Bay of Fundy.	
4	<i>Psilaster Floreæ</i>	Verrill.	Banks off Nova Scotia.	Taken by Gloucester fishermen.
5	<i>Pentagonaster granularis</i>	Perrier. . . .	Banks off Nova Scotia.	Taken by Gloucester fishermen.
6	<i>Hippasteria phrygiana</i>	Agassiz. . . .	Bay of Fundy, Nova Scotia.	On hard bottoms.
7	<i>Tremaster mirabilis</i>	Verrill.	Bank; off Nova Scotia and Newfoundland.	
8	<i>Solaster endeca</i>	Forbes. . . .	Bay of Fundy, banks off Nova Scotia.	In 40 to 150 fathoms.

ASTEROIDEA—*Continued.*

No.	Genera & Species.	Author.	Locality.	Remarks.
9	<i>Solaster Syrtensis.</i>	Verrill.....	Banquereau, Nova Scotia.....	45 to 80 fathoms.
10	<i>Solaster Earllii.</i> ... (allied to <i>S. Dawsoni</i> Ver. from coast of Brit.Col.)	Verrill....	Banks off Nova Scotia and Newfoundland....	From 170 to 300 fathoms.
11	<i>Croster papposus</i>	Müll and Troschel..	Bay of Fundy, Newfoundland.....	An arctic species.
12	<i>Pteraster pulvillus.</i>	M. Sars....	Bay of Fundy, banks off Nova Scotia and Newfoundland.....	
13	<i>Pteraster militaris.</i>	Müll and Troschel..	Bay of Fundy.....	Common, 10 to 50 fathoms.
14	<i>Cribrella pectinata</i>	Verrill.....	Bay of Fundy.....	Shallow water.
15	<i>Cribrella sanguinolenta</i>	Lütken.....	All along the eastern coast	On hard bottoms, ranges to Greenland.
16	<i>Pedicellaster typicus</i>	M. Sars....	Gulf of St. Lawrence...	Ranges to the Arctic Ocean.
17	<i>Stichaster albus.</i>	Verrill.....	Bay of Fundy, and off coast of Nova Scotia..	Common, ranges to Greenland.
18	<i>Asterias vulgaris.</i>	Stimpson MSS.....	Bay of Fundy, Labrador.	Belongs to the cold areas.
19	<i>Asterias stelleriana</i>	Perrier....	Banks off Nova Scotia..	40 to 300 fathoms.
20	<i>Asterias enopla.</i> ... (a new species)	Verrill.....	Off Nova Scotia.....	53 to 100 fathoms.
21	<i>Asterias polaris.</i> ...	Verrill.....	Anticosti, Gulf of St. Lawrence, Labrador.	Large and abundant on the Labrador coast.
22	<i>Leptasterias tenera.</i>	Verrill.....	Bay of Fundy, Newfoundland.....	Possibly <i>L. Compta</i>
23	<i>Leptasterias Groenlandica</i>	Verrill....	Gulf of St. Lawrence, Bay of Fundy.....	Ranges to the Arctic Ocean.
24	<i>Leptasterias littoralis</i>	Verrill.....	Coast of Nova Scotia, Gulf of St. Lawrence..	
25	<i>Hydrasterias ophiodon</i>	Sladen....	Off Halifax.....	Collected in 1,250 fathoms by the "Challenger."
26	<i>Odinia Americana.</i>	Verrill....	Banquereau, Nova Scotia.....	Attains a great size.

H. M. A.

CLUB NOTES.

Annual Meeting—At the Annual Meeting of the Ottawa Field Naturalists' Club held on Tuesday, March 19th, 1895, the following members were present : Dr. G. M. Dawson, C.M.G., F.R.S., president, in the chair ; Dr. R. W. Ells, Messrs. R. B. Whyte, W. Hague Harrington, T. C. Weston, A. G. Kingston, Walter R. Billings, T. J. MacLaughlin, Frank T. Shutt, D. B. Dowling, Maurice Panet, R. H. Campbell, Andrew Halkett and H. M. Ami.

The Sixteenth Annual Report of Council for 1894-95, was read by the Secretary, Dr. Ami, and showed that the Club was in a flourishing condition.* The following were then elected members of the council for 1895-96, to which is added the name of the patron of the club, the standing committees of Council and leaders.

Patron :

THE RT. HONOURABLE THE EARL OF ABERDEEN,
GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF CANADA.

President :

MR. F. T. SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C.

Vice-Presidents :

Mr. A. G. Kingston.

Dr. H. M. Ami, M.A., F.G.S.

Librarian :

Mr. S. B. Sinclair, B.A.
(Normal School.)

Secretary :

Mr. Andrew Halkett.
(Marine and Fisheries Dept.)

Treasurer :

Mr. D. B. Dowling, B.A.Sc.
(Geol. Survey Dept.)

Committee :

Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S.
Mr. James Fletcher, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.
Mr. W. F. Ferrier, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.

Miss A. Shenick, B. Sc.
" G. Harmer.
" A. M. Living.

Standing Committees of Council :

Publishing : Dr. Ami, Prof. Prince, Mr. Dowling, Mr. Kingston, Mr. Ferrier.
Excursions : Mr. Kingston, Mr. Dowling, Dr. Ami, Miss Shenick, Miss Living.
Soirees : Prof. Prince, Mr. Sinclair, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Halkett.

Leaders :

Geology : Dr. Ells, Mr. Ferrier, Dr. Ami.
Botany : Mr. Whyte, Prof. Macoun, Mr. Craig.
Entomology : Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Harrington, Mr. MacLaughlin.
Conchology : Mr. Latchford, Mr. Halkett, Mr. O'Brien.
Ornithology : Mr. Kingston, Miss Harmer, Mr. Lees.
Zoology : Prof. Prince, Mr. Whiteaves, Mr. Small.

Excursions—The Excursion Committee and Council of the Club have before them an interesting series of excursions for the summer. The first general and spring excursion of the Club is to take place on the afternoon of **Saturday**, the **18th** of May, when **Chelsea**, on the outskirts of the Laurentide Hills, will be visited. It is needless to describe

*Full report published in the April number of the OTTAWA NATURALIST, pp. 15 to 18.

the attractive features of the locality. Leaders in Botany, Geology, Entomology, Ornithology etc., will be present and a profitable as well as an enjoyable time is expected. The excursion (special) train will leave the **C.P.R. (Union) Station**, Ottawa, at **1.30 p.m.**, returning, leave Chelsea at **6.30 p.m.** Full round trip **tickets** can be obtained from members of the Excursion Committee or of Council at the station or previously—at the following-rates :

Members	- - - - -	30 cents.
Non-members	- - - - -	40 "
Children	- - - - -	half price.

Sub-excursions—At a joint meeting of the Council and Leaders of the Ottawa Field Naturalists' Club, held in the Normal School, 26th April, 1895, it was unanimously agreed "That sub-excursions be arranged for Saturday afternoons, as in former years. Sub-excursion parties will assemble at the **City Post Office** beginning Saturday, **May 4th**, at **2.15 p.m.** sharp—where leaders in different branches of the Club's work will be in attendance. Interesting localities within easy reach of the electric car system will be visited, and special opportunities afforded to those who desire to study the **flora and fauna** of Ottawa and its environs.

Fees—The new Treasurer elect, Mr. D. B. Dowling, Geological Survey Department, Ottawa, calls the attention of the members of the Club to the date which he has taken the trouble to place on the address slips informing each member of the time of expiring of his or her subscription. As the **Naturalist** cannot be published without funds, a prompt payment of the fees now due by members of the Club, will enable the publishing committee to carry on its work with greater facility and success. Membership fee, comprising subscription to **Ottawa Naturalist**, only **one dollar**.

The Ottawa District—For purposes of Natural History and for more exactly defining the limits of the phrase "Ottawa District," it was unanimously agreed at the last Council meeting of the Ottawa Field Naturalists' Club to limit the territory included, to that which is comprised within a circle whose centre is **Ottawa**, with a radius of **thirty miles**.

Meteorological Observations—The members of the Ottawa Field Naturalists' Club are particularly indebted to Mr. R. F. Stupart, the new Superintendent of the Dominion Meteorological Service at Toronto, for a most valuable abstract of observations which we publish in this number of the **NATURALIST**.

Ottawa Camera Club—At the first meeting of the Council of the Ottawa Field Naturalists' Club, held since the annual meeting, it was unanimously agreed to extend an invitation to the members of the **OTTAWA CAMERA CLUB** to attend our excursions at reduced members' rates.

Frequency of the Different Winds from Observations at 7 a.m., 2 and 9 p.m., Ottawa, 1894.

	N.	N.E.	E.	S.E.	S.	S.W.	W.	N.W.	Calm.
January	7	9	23	0	3	5	22	8	16
February	2	3	17	0	8	12	12	10	20
March	6	6	14	5	6	13	23	9	11
April	9	8	12	5	11	9	16	5	15
May	8	9	13	7	15	10	9	10	12
June	3	3	8	3	11	21	24	8	9
July	4	4	4	3	13	21	16	5	23
August	17	6	7	6	8	15	8	12	14
September	1	4	12	7	11	10	16	6	23
October	1	8	20	7	9	15	20	5	8
November	7	4	17	4	8	11	24	10	5
December . . .	5	3	23	2	8	16	16	12	8
Year	70	67	170	49	111	158	206	100	164

Heaviest snow storm of year, 29th January. Amount, 22 inches.

Coldest day of year, 24th February. Mean Temp., 13.85.

Last snow, 24th March.

First thunder storm, 4th April.

Last Frost, 15th April.

Heaviest rain storm of year, 20th June. Amount, 1.64 inches.

Warmest day, 19th July. Mean Temp., 77.80.

First frost of season, 26th September. Thermometer, 29.5.

First snow of season, 14th October. Not measurable.

Last thunder storm, 16th October.

First measurable snow, 5th November. Amount, 1.5 inches.

First record below zero, 26th December.

Abstract of Meteorological Observations at Ottawa for the Year 1894.

	MONTH.												YEAR.
	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	April.	May.	June.	July.	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	
Average height of barometer at 32' and reduced to sea level.	30.170	30.162	30.048	30.076	29.951	29.930	29.978	30.022	30.076	29.946	30.045	30.125	30.044
Highest barometer.	30.808	30.608	30.461	30.486	30.429	30.265	30.318	30.232	30.587	30.322	30.849	30.642	30.908
Lowest barometer.	29.450	29.586	29.488	29.580	29.472	29.417	29.653	29.740	29.585	29.227	29.412	29.457	29.227
Monthly and annual ranges.	1.358	1.322	0.973	0.906	0.957	0.848	0.664	0.492	1.002	1.095	1.437	1.185	1.681
Average temperature of air (Fah.)	12.97	11.06	31.20	45.99	55.46	65.95	68.03	61.79	59.65	47.31	29.43	21.33	42.51
Difference from average.	+2.63	-1.34	+8.30	+8.21	0.00	+0.35	-1.09	-5.69	+1.75	+2.71	-2.37	+4.22	+1.55
Highest temperature.	41.0	38.5	54.2	73.4	83.8	91.0	93.0	89.6	82.3	65.5	51.6	45.8	93.0
Lowest temperature.	-16.2	-25.7	3.5	13.0	35.5	36.2	47.0	42.0	29.5	33.8	1.5	-24.5	-25.7
Monthly ranges.	57.2	64.2	50.7	60.4	48.3	54.8	46.0	47.6	52.8	31.7	50.1	70.3	118.7
Average maximum temperature.	22.76	21.73	38.66	57.01	65.89	76.44	79.80	73.30	71.38	55.55	55.65	27.86	118.7
Average minimum temperature.	2.97	-0.50	23.37	35.20	44.90	55.69	58.05	51.84	49.54	40.97	23.05	13.55	118.7
Average daily range.	19.79	22.23	15.30	21.81	20.98	20.75	21.71	21.46	21.84	14.59	12.61	14.31	18.95
Average pressure of vapour.	0.076	0.073	0.167	0.242	0.298	0.251	0.519	0.405	0.417	0.276	0.133	0.113	0.270
Average humidity of the air.	83	83	90	74	67	78	73	72	79	83	76	85	79
Average temperature of dew point.	12.4	10.7	30.0	39.4	44.9	60.2	60.1	53.1	53.9	42.8	24.7	21.0	79
Amount of rain in inches.	0.55	0.03	1.05	0.77	3.46	5.36	3.57	1.46	2.01	3.60	1.40	0.48	23.74
Difference from average.	-0.20	-0.37	-0.11	-0.81	+1.10	+1.35	+1.10	-1.77	-0.59	+0.90	-0.04	-0.18	+0.39
Number of days of rain.	5	1	8	3	15	12	16	9	11	14	6	4	106
Amount of snow in inches.	33.0	6.5	6.0	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	9.5	15.0	70.0
Difference from average.	+10.8	-16.7	-8.7	-5.2	*	.....	.....	.....	.....	-1.0	-0.1	-8.6	-29.5
Number of days of snow.	15	11	7	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	1	11	13	58
Percentage of sky clouded.	59	63	63	47	56	59	46	66	63	68	78	73	62
Number of days completely clouded.	6	5	5	2	4	4	1	3	5	6	11	11	63
Average velocity of wind (mile).	7.29	7.85	7.75	7.42	7.23	4.90	4.35	4.55	4.64	7.11	8.88	8.89	6.74
Number of auroras.	0	2	1	2	0	0	0	1	1	0	1	0	9
Number of thunder storms.	0	0	0	2	2	3	6	3	1	1	0	0	18
Number of fogs.	0	1	1	0	0	0	0	1	1	2	0	0	9

J. ROBERTS ALLAN, Chemist and Druggist,
76 Rideau Street, Ottawa.

If you want nice **PHOTOS**, go to **MR. JARVIS**, 117 Sparks Street.



Tents, Flags, Camp Furniture, Hammocks.

We profess to manufacture our goods in a superior

manner and of better material than any other house in the trade. In proof of this we may state that we have been awarded 203 gold and silver medals and first prizes at the leading exhibitions in Europe, America and Australia, and never had to take second place.



Our prices are as low as any on the continent. Send stamp for Catalogue.



Our line of bicycles are, we think, the largest in Canada, including Beeston Humber, Up-to-date, Rudge, Premier, Rambler, Crescent, Wanderer, Chainless, Whitworth, Hyslop,

Spartan, &c. Our prices run from \$45.00 upwards. You can save money by purchasing from us.

COLE'S NATIONAL MFG. CO.,
160 SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

JAMES HOPE & CO., Importing and Manufacturing Stationers, Booksellers and Bookbinders, Ottawa.
Depository Ottawa Auxiliary Bible Society.

PITTAWAY'S PHOTO STUDIO,
58 SPARKS STREET.

CANADA ATLANTIC RAILWAY.

OTTAWA, ARNPRIOR AND PARRY SOUND RAILWAY.

FAST SHORT LINE TO

Montreal, The Adirondacks,
 Quebec, Seaside Resorts,
 Halifax, Summer Resorts,
New York, Boston, Philadelphia.

NEW EQUIPMENT. PULLMAN PARLOR CARS.

Special inducements to Societies, Sunday Schools, etc., for excursions to a large number of pic-nic grounds, scenic resorts, etc., within a short distance of Ottawa.

For full information apply at City Ticket Office, Russell House Block, or to

E. J. CHAMBERLIN,

General Manager.

C. J. SMITH,

Agent.



THE
Russell House,
OTTAWA.

F. X. ST. JACQUES,
Proprietor.

Transactions of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club, 1880-86.

Complete in Two Volumes, containing Parts 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6 and 7.

VOL. I, price \$1.00; to members 70 cents.

VOL. II, price \$1.00; to members 50 cents.

TRANSACTIONS.

VOL. I.	{	Pt. 1, not sold singly.	|	VOL. II.	{	Pt. 5, price 30 cts; members 20 cts.
		" 2, price 25 cts; members 15 cts.				" 6, " 40 cts; " 25 "
		" 3, " " "				" 7, " 30 " " 20 "
		" 4, " " "				

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST, \$1.00 per annum. MONTHLY PARTS, 10 cts. to members, 5 cts. QUARTERLY PARTS, 25 cts; to members, 15 cts. EXTRAS—1. Lecture on Palaeontology. Walter R. Billings. Eleven pages. Price, 5 cents. 2. Asbestos; its History, Mode of Occurrence and Uses. Dr. R. W. ELLS. Twenty-four pages. Price 10 cts.

SHOES SOLD BY RETAILLACK WEAR WELL 63 SPARKS STREET.

Olmsted & Hurdman, Diamonds, Watches, Jewellery, 67 Sparks St., Ottawa.
Telephone 72.

M. M. Pyke, Men's Outfitter and Proprietor of Pyke's Steam Laundry.

HENRY WATTERS,

Chemist and Druggist,

Corner of Sparks and Bank Streets,

OTTAWA.

TOPLEY,

132 Sparks Street.

COME IN AND SEE LATEST PHOTOS.

Kodaks to Rent.

THOMAS LIGGET

Has removed his Stock of

CARPETS, ETC.,

to new premises.

177 AND 179 SPARKS ST.

G. M. HOLBROOK,

102 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.

Trouser Stretchers, 50c. per pair.

JOHN MURPHY & CO.,

IMPORTERS

FANCY AND STAPLE DRY GOODS,

66 and 68 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.

ESTABLISHED 1836.

J. DURIE & SON,

**Booksellers Stationers,
Publishers.**

SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

R. A. McCORMICK,

Prescription Druggist,

75 SPARKS STREET,

Phone 159.

Ottawa.

ALEX. SPITTAL & CO.,

PITTSTON COAL

All Sizes. Lowest Prices.

161 SPARKS STREET,

Telephone 971.

J. & R. CRAIG, Tailors, 105 Sparks St., Ottawa.

THE OTTAWA FIELD-NATURALISTS' CLUB, 1895-1896.

Patron:

THE RT. HONOURABLE THE EARL OF ABERDEEN,
GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF CANADA.

President:

MR. F. T. SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C.

Vice-Presidents:

MR. A. G. KINGSTON. DR. H. M. AMI, M.A., F.G.S.

Librarian:

MR. S. B. SINCLAIR, B.A.
(Normal School.)

Secretary:

MR. ANDREW HALKETT.
(Marine and Fisheries Dept.)

Treasurer:

MR. D. B. DOWLING, B.A.Sc.
(Geol. Survey Dept.)

Committee:

Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S.	Miss A. Shenick, B. Sc.
Mr. James Fletcher, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.	" G. Harmer.
Mr. W. F. Ferrier, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.	" A. M. Living.

Standing Committees of Council:

Publishing: Dr. Ami, Prof. Prince, Mr. Dowling, Mr. Kingston, Mr. Ferrier.
Excursions: Mr. Kingston, Mr. Dowling, Dr. Ami, Miss Shenick, Miss Living.
Soirees: Prof. Prince, Mr. Sinclair, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Halkett.

Leaders:

Geology: Dr. Ells, Mr. Ferrier, Dr. Ami.
Botany: Mr. Whyte, Prof. Macoun, Mr. Craig.
Entomology: Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Harrington, Mr. MacLaughlin.
Conchology: Mr. Latchford, Mr. Halkett, Mr. O'Brien.
Ornithology: Mr. Kingston, Miss Harmer, Mr. Lees.
Zoology: Prof. Prince, Mr. Whiteaves, Mr. Small.

"THE OTTAWA NATURALIST."

Editor:

HENRY M. AMI, M.A., D.Sc., F.G.S.

Associate Editors:

DR. R. W. ELLS, F.R.S.C.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Geology*.
MR. W. F. FERRIER, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Mineralogy*.
PROF. JOHN MACOUN, M.A., F.L.S.—Dominion Botanist, Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Botany*.
MR. F. R. LATCHFORD, B.A.—Department of *Conchology*.
MR. A. G. KINGSTON—Public Works Department—Department of *Ornithology*.
MR. JAMES FLETCHER, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.—Botanist, etc., Central Experimental Farm—Department of *Entomology*.
PROF. E. E. PRINCE, B.A., F.L.S.—Commissioner of Fisheries for Canada—Department of *Zoology*.

A Monthly Magazine devoted to the Natural Sciences.

Yearly Subscription, - - - - - \$1.00.

PRICE OF AUTHORS' EXTRAS.

Covers.	No. of Pages.	Price.	Covers without title.
Without	1 to 8	\$1.25 per C.	.....
Without	8 to 16	\$2.25 per C.	.....
With	1 to 8	\$2.25 per C.	\$2.00 per C.
With	8 to 16	\$3.25 per C.	\$3.00 per C.

JUNE, 1895.

VOL IX, No. 3.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

Published by the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club.

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
1. Notes on the Stratigraphy of the Cambro-Silurian Rocks of Eastern Manitoba (with plate)— D. B. Dowling, B.A.Sc.	65
2. Excursion No. 2, to Galetta, Ont., O.F.N.C.	74
3. The Royal Society of Canada—May Meeting, 1895	76
4. Notes, Reviews and Comments: 1. <i>Entomology</i> —Eleanor A. Ormerod, F.R. Met. Soc., Etc., On Injurious Insects and Common Farm Pests; 2. <i>Ornithology</i> —A Well Marked Bird Wave.—Natural Science Association, Iroquois, Ont., list of Officers, Etc.—Report of O. F. N. C. Excursion to Chelsea, May 18th, 1895. By A. G. Kingston.	77

OTTAWA, CANADA.

PRINTED AT THE OFFICE OF PAYNTER & ABBOTT,
48 RIDEAU STREET.

Printed at the Ottawa Post Office as second-class matter

Canada's
High
Grade

PIANOS

Mason & Risch,
Nordheimer,
Gerhard
Heintzman.

Estey & Dominion
Organs.

J. L. Orme & Son,

113-115 Sparks St.



Sole Agents for
**STEINWAY,
KNABE,
CHICKERING.**

A large assortment
of second-hand in-
struments. Terms
to suit all purchas-
ers.

J. L. Orme & Son,

113-115 Sparks St.

J. G. BUTTERWORTH & Co.,

All-Rail Scranton Coal.

86 SPARKS STREET.

A. ROSENTHAL,

Jeweller and Optician.

87 SPARKS ST.

WELCH, MARGETSON & CO'S
Shirts, Collars and Cuffs.

R. McGIFFIN,

40 SPARKS STREET.

KENNY BROS.,

Tailors to
His Excellency
THE GOVERNOR GENERAL.

C. H. THORBURN,

Books and Stationery,

FOUNTAIN PENS.

Views of Ottawa. 80 Sparks St.

WM. HOWE,

Importer of Artists' Materials and Artistic
Interior Decorations. Manufacturer
of White Lead, Paints & Colors.

Howe's Block, - - OTTAWA.

TRY

BATE & CO'S
33 C.

English Blended Black Tea.

J. & T. BALLANTYNE,

Best Grades of Hard and Soft Coal.

OFFICE, COR. ELGIN & QUEEN STS.

Telephones 586 and 579.

A. J. STEPHENS,
FINE SHOES.

30 SPARKS ST.

Boots and Shoes Made to Measure.

Wm. ROBERTSON,

Bookseller and Stationer,

69 Rideau Street.

Natural History Works supplied to
order.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.†

VOL. I. 1887-1888.

- ON A NEW GENUS AND THREE NEW SPECIES OF CRINOIDS. By W. R. Billings, p. 49.
TESTIMONY OF THE OTTAWA CLAYS AND GRAVELS, &c. By Amos Bowman, p. 149.
THE GRBAL ICE AGE AT OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, pp. 65 and 81.
ON UTICA FOSSILS, FROM RIDEAU, OTTAWA, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 165-170.
NOTES ON SIPHONOTRETA SCOTICA, *ibid*, p. 121.
THE COUGAR. By W. P. Lett, p. 127.
DEVELOPMENT OF MINES IN THE OTTAWA REGION. By John Stewart, p. 33.
ON MONOTROPA. By James Fletcher, p. 43; By Dr. Baptie, p. 40; By Wm. Brodie, p. 118.
SALAMANDERS. By F. R. Latchford, p. 105.

VOL. II. 1888-1889.

- DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW SPECIES OF MOSSES. By N. C. Kindberg, p. 154.
A NEW CRUSTACEAN—DIAPTOMUS TYRRELLII, POPPE. Notice of.
ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. H. M. Ami, p. 136.
ON THE CHAZY FORMATION AT AYLMER. By T. W. E. Sowter, pp. 7 and 11.
THE PHYSIOGRAPHY AND GEOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. By Wm. Craig, p. 136.
SEQUENCE OF GEOLOGICAL FORMATIONS AT OTTAWA WITH REFERENCE TO NATURAL GAS. H. M. Ami, p. 93.
OUR OTTAWA SQUIRRELS. By J. Ballantyne, pp. 7 and 33.
CAPRICORN BEETLES. By W. H. Harrington, p. 144.

VOL. III. 1889-1890.

- GEOLOGICAL PROGRESS IN CANADA. By R. W. Ells, p. 119-145.
LIST OF MOSSES COLLECTED IN THE NEIGHBORHOOD OF OTTAWA. By Prof. Macoun, pp. 149-152.
WHAT YOU SEE WHEN YOU GO OUT WITHOUT YOUR GUN, (Ornithological.) By W. A. D. Lees, p. 31-36.
THE AMERICAN SKUNK. By W. P. Lett, pp. 18-23.
THE BIRDS OF RENFREW COUNTY, ONT. By Rev. C. J. Young M.A. pp. 24-36.
THE LAND SHELLS OF VANCOUVER ISLAND. By Rev. G. W. Taylor.
DEVELOPMENT AND PROGRESS. By Mr. H. B. Small, pp. 95-105.

VOL. IV. 1890-1891.

- ON SOME OF THE LARGER UNEXPLORED REGIONS OF CANADA. By G. M. Dawson, pp. 29-40, (Map) 1890.
THE MISTASSINI REGION. By A. P. Low, pp. 11-28.
ASBESTUS, ITS HISTORY, MODE OF OCCURRENCE AND USES. By R. W. Ells, pp. 11-28.
NEW CANADIAN MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 61.
PALÆONTOLOGY—A Lecture on. By W. R. Billings, p. 41.
ON THE WOLF. By W. Pittman Lett, p. 75.
ON THE COMPOSITION OF APPLE LEAVES. By F. T. Shutt, p. 130.
SERPENTINES OF CANADA. By N. J. GIROUX, pp. 95-116.
A NATURALIST IN THE GOLD RANGE. By J. M. Macoun, p. 139.
IDEAS ON THE BEGINNING OF LIFE. By J. Ballantyne, p. 127-127.

VOL. V. 1891-1892.

- ON THE SUDBURY NICKEL AND COPPER DEPOSITS. By Alfred E. Barlow, p. 51.
ON CANADIAN LAND AND FRESH-WATER MOLLUSCA. By Rev. G. W. Taylor, p. 204.
THE CHEMISTRY OF FOOD. By F. T. Shutt, p. 143.
CANADIAN GEMS AND PRECIOUS STONES. By C. W. Willimott, p. 117.

*Price \$1.00, per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

† Some of the papers contained in the eight volumes already published.

ARE YOU IN ARREARS? Look at your label. The date on the address slip is that on which your subscription expired.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.

VOL. V. (Continued).

- "EXTINCT VERTEBRATES FROM THE MIOCENE OF CANADA." Synopsis of. By H. M. Ami, p. 74.
A BOTANICAL EXCURSION TO THE CHÂTS. By R. B. Whyte, p. 197.
SOME NEW MOSSES FROM THE PRIEBYLOF ISLANDS. By Jas. M. Macoun, p. 179.
DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 195-196.
ON DRINKING WATER. By Anthony McGill, p. 9.
LIST OF OTTAWA SPECIES OF SPHAGNUM. p. 83.
THE BIRDS OF OTTAWA. By the leaders of Ornithological section; Messrs. Lees, Kingston and John Macoun.

VOL VI. 1892-1893.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA OF OTTAWA. By W. Hague Harrington, p. 25.
THE WINTER HOME OF THE BARREN GROUND CARIBOU. By J. Burr Tyrrell, p. 121.
THE MINERAL WATERS OF CANADA. By H. P. H. Brumell, pp. 167-196.
THE COUNTRY NORTH OF THE OTTAWA. By R. W. Ells, p. 157.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, p. 73.
THE QUEBEC GROUP. *ibid.* p. 41.
FOOD IN HEALTH AND DISEASE. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, p. 172.
OVIS CANADENSIS DALLII. By R. G. McConnell, p. 130.
CHECK-LIST OF CANADIAN MOLLUSCA, p. 33.
ANTHRACNOSE OF THE GRAPE. By J. Craig, p. 114.
SOME OF THE PROPERTIES OF WATER. By Adolf Lehmann, p. 57.

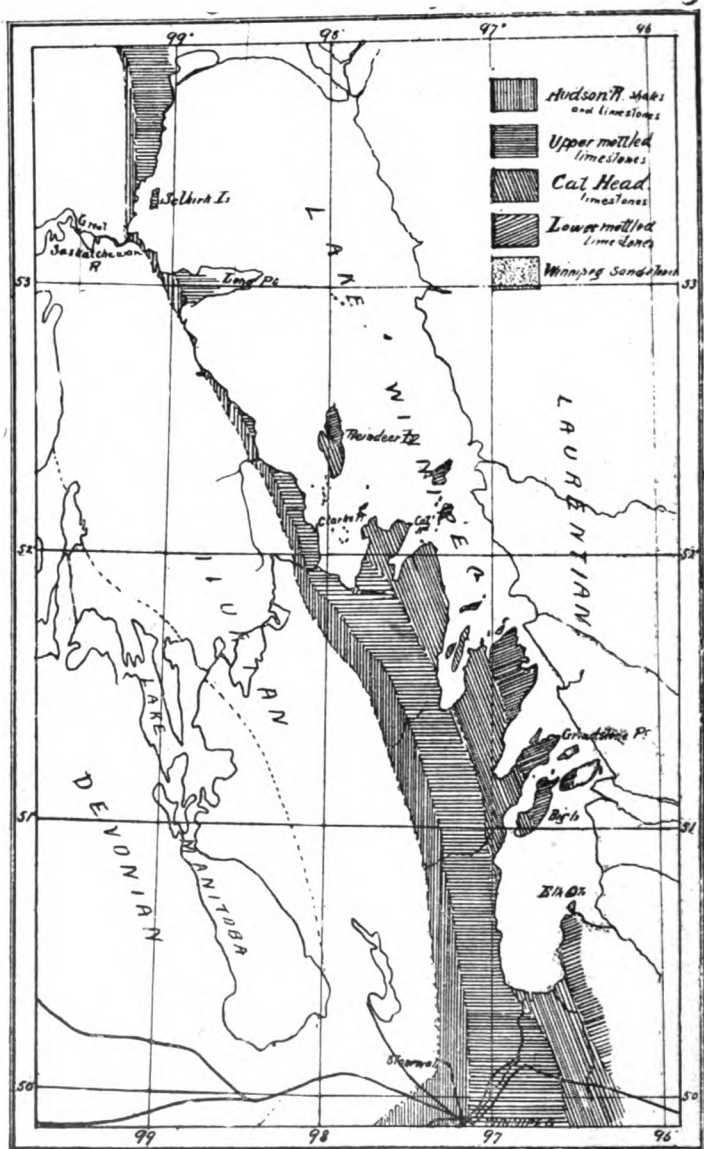
VOL. VII. 1893-1894.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA. By W. H. Harrington, pp. 117-128.
NARRATIVE OF A JOURNEY IN 1890 FROM GREAT SLAVE LAKE TO BEECHY LAKE, ON THE GREAT FISH RIVER. By D. B. Dowling, pp. 85 to 92, and pp. 101 to p. 114.
FOOD AND ALIMENTATION. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, pp. 69-84.
NOTES ON SOME MARINE INVERTEBRATA FROM THE COAST OF BRITISH COLUMBIA. By J. F. Whiteaves, pp. 133-137.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF THE ROCKLAND QUARRIES AND VICINITY. By H. M. Ami, pp. 138-47.
THE EXTINCT NORTHERN SEA COW AND EARLY RUSSIAN EXPLORATIONS IN THE NORTH PACIFIC. By George M. Dawson, pp. 151-161.
HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA, (1893). By W. H. Harrington, pp. 162-163.
NOTES ON CANADIAN BRYOLOGY. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 17.
CHEMICAL ANALYSIS OF MANITOBA SOIL. By F. T. Shutt, p. 94.
FOLLOWING A PLANET. By A. McGill, p. 167.

VOL. VIII. 1894-1895.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA. By W. Hague Harrington, pp. 132-136.
THE TRANSMUTATIONS OF NITROGEN. By Thomas Macfarlane, F.R.S.C., pp. 45-74.
MARVELS OF COLOUR IN THE ANIMAL WORLD. By Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S., p. 115.
RECENT DEPOSITS IN THE VALLEY OF THE OTTAWA RIVER. By R. W. Ells, pp. 104-108.
1. NOTES ON THE QUEBEC GROUP; 2. NOTES ON FOSSILS FROM QUEBEC CITY. 1. By Mr. T. C. Weston; 2. By H. M. Ami. (Plate.)
ALASKA. By Otto J. Klotz, pp. 6-33.
FOSSILS FROM THE TRENTON LIMESTONES OF PORT HOPE, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 100.
FLORA OTTAWAENSIS. By J. FLETCHER, p. 67.

*Price \$1.00 per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.



SKETCH MAP OF LAKE WINNIPEG,
Showing Sub-divisions of the Cambro-Silurian of Eastern Manitoba.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

VOL. IX.

OTTAWA, JUNE, 1895.

No. 3.

NOTES ON THE STRATIGRAPHY OF THE CAMBRO-SILURIAN ROCKS OF EASTERN MANITOBA.

By D. B. DOWLING, B. A. Sc..

(By permission of the Director of the Geological Survey.)

Along the western edge of the great Archæan area which lies north and west of Lake Superior, stratified deposits are found lying unconformably on the irregular surface of these older rocks.

As early as 1819 they were recognized by Sir John Richardson, who accompanied Sir John Franklin on his overland expedition, to be similar in age to those of the Black River formation of eastern Canada. Numerous papers have since been published on observations made in other localities, and prominent among these is the report by Prof. H. Y. Hinde, of the Saskatchewan Exploring Expedition. The general conclusions from all these reports and papers is, that there is a definite series found in the district, which represents the Hudson River formation, but the beds in the lower part of the section have become rather confused, owing to a lack of definite knowledge as to their sequence.

During the seasons of 1890 and 1891, Mr. J. B. Tyrrell, with the writer as assistant, was engaged in a survey of the geological features of Eastern Manitoba, having special reference to the exposures of the rocks on the shore of Lake Winnipeg. A part of the writer's duties consisted in making an examination of the exposures on the islands and western shore of the lake, in order to follow as closely as possible, the sequence of beds and determine the probable thickness and extent of the formation. The present paper is intended to give in outline, the field relations of the several exposures visited and examined by either Mr. Tyrrell or the writer. A full detailed account will be found in the forthcoming Report by Messrs, Tyrrell and Dowling in the Annual Report of the Geological Survey Department.

The fossil remains collected from these beds have shown many new forms, and many of them have already been described by Mr. Whiteaves, the Palæontologist of the Survey. But apart from the palæontological evidence, which, so far, is not very definite, the series might provisionally be divided under the following heads, on purely lithological distinctions.

Hudson River Shales consisting of reddish and yellowish limestones, dolomites and shales.

Upper Mottled Limestones, Magnesian limestones.

Cat Head Limestones, fine grained cherty limestones. (Magnesian.)

Lower Mottled Limestones, very similar to the upper mottled.

Winnipeg Sandstones, friable sandstones with shaly bands.

These several divisions are represented on the accompanying sketch map and section, and are seen to be exposed in regular sequence from the lowest beds on the east, to the highest on the west. The whole formation seems to have a slight dip, south of west which is seen on Lake Winnipeg very plainly, by following the division between the sandstone, and the overlying limestone beds. This line is quite distinct, and the several measured sections in which it occurs, when plotted, show that the surface of the sandstone or lower face of the limestone, instead of being a plane, is gently undulating or waved, the distance between the crowns of the undulations being from eight to sixteen miles, while the variations in height run somewhere near twenty feet. The direction of the axis of the folds is with the dip towards the W.S.W., so that the intersections of this crumpled plane, with the horizontal one of the lake, forms a waving line, extending from Elk Island northward to near Dog Head.



SKETCH SECTION THROUGH SONEWALL, E.N.E., TO THE WINNIPEG RIVER.*

The floor on which these rocks were laid is the uneven surface of the Archæan rocks, seen on the eastern side of the lake. In the

*For index of shading see sketch map accompanying this paper.

southern portion, the general inclination of this uneven floor, is possibly about parallel to the bedding of the overlying series, but farther north it is more abrupt, as at Dog Head, where a narrow channel has been eroded, and is kept free by currents in the lake, through the soft underlying sandstone, a depth of 112 feet has been reached at a little over one half mile from the Archæan rocks of the east shore.

THE WINNIPEG SANDSTONE.

The basal beds of this series of Cambro-Silurian rocks, is, on its eastern outcrop, a sandstone, which is probably a shore deposit of an advancing sea, and therefore, not altogether similar in age, to those to the south, at the base of the Cambro-Silurian in Minnesota, but may possibly be a trifle later. The fossils found, so far, are rather indefinite, and would seem to be much the same as species in the next overlying series of limestones. Mr. Whiteaves, the palæontologist of the Geological Survey, intends making a study of these in the near future. The exposures on the lake show a thickness of about 100 feet of friable fine grained sandstone with a few feet of dark grey green shales toward the upper part of the section. The lower half resting on the Archæan, is seen on the eastern end of Punk Island as a pure, clean fine-grained sandstone, lightly cemented, and very friable. In several places it is somewhat harder, and of a reddish colour, from a staining of iron oxide, derived from the Huronian beds immediately underlying portions of the island. On Deer Island, to the west of this, the upper part of the sandstone is seen, overlaid by limestone. The sand is interbedded with shaly bands, and the sections exposed at several points, show an irregularity in the deposition of this dark material. The sections of this sandstone and shale at the several localities on the lake are all near the eastern edge of this deposit, and probably near the ancient shore line.

Comparisons with sections elsewhere made in Manitoba in drill holes, show an increasing deposit of the shaly beds in the upper part of the sandstone. For example, at Selkirk, the drilling extended 36 feet below the limestone, through shales and soft rocks, before striking a porous layer of pebbles and sand. Again at Rosenfeld,* a much greater

*On certain borings in Manitoba and the Northwest Territories by Dr. G. M. Dawson, Trans. Royal Society of Canada, Vol. IV, Pt. IV, 1886.

distance from the eastern outcrop, 75 feet of shale is recorded above the sandstone, which is there, 50 feet in thickness, thus it is probable that these shales were being deposited at the same time as the upper part of the Winnipeg sandstones. The localities at which examples of these sandstones may be seen are, Elk Island, Black Island, Deer Island, Punk Island, the shore from Little Grindstone Point to Grindstone Point, the shores near Bull Head, and the lower part of the cliffs near Dog Head.

LOWER MOTTLED LIMESTONE.

Just above the sandstone, horizontal beds of thin bedded mottled limestone form the principle part of the sections at Grindstone Point, Dog Head, Black Bear Island, Tamarack Island., Jack Head Island, and Swampy or Berens Island. The section given by these several exposures amounts to over 70 ft. The lowest beds are those seen at Deer Island and Grindstone Point, capping the sandstone. Immediately above are the beds occurring at Dog Head. followed by the upper part of the Black Bear Island exposure. Those on Tamarack and Jack Head Islands are evidently higher, but belong to the same series, and form, altogether, a section of 65 feet. To the north of this line of section, on Swampy Island and Little Black Island, just to the west, small cliffs of this same mottled limestone occur. The upper part of the cliff on Little Black Island seems to be more fossiliferous than those previously seen, and are probably not represented in the foregoing section, or fill the gap between the Tamarack Island and Jack Head Island sections. This might possibly add a few feet to the total given there, making a total thickness for this series of 70 feet. The character of the beds in this division is quite uniform and varies only in a slight degree in color. The lowest beds are somewhat darker and contain more earthy impurities, but they all have similar fucoidal markings on the surfaces of beds and through the section dark brownish streaks and blotches of finer grained material. The mass of the rock is made up of the debris of shells, etc., many very badly preserved. At Grindstone Point examples of a large cephalopod, probably a *Poterioceras*, have been partially preserved in a vertical position so that frequently slabs of the thin bedded limestone contain sections of the body chamber over

12 inches in diameter. These break out readily, forming circular discs much resembling crude grindstones. The name for this prominent point on the lake may possibly have been derived from the finding of these "grindstones" on the shore as well as from the fact of there being there the material (sandstone) from which grindstones could be manufactured.

CAT HEAD BEDS.

Above the lower mottled limestone are seen several sections of a fine grained evenly coloured yellow dolomitic limestone with numerous concretions or dark coloured chert filling cavities, apparently left by the decay of corals or soft bodied animals. Examples of these beds are seen in the high cliff at Cat Head and along the shore to Lynx Bay. At the western end of the section three miles west of Cat Head the cherty concretions attain large dimensions. Several are over a foot in length and one measured 2 feet by 10 inches. The lower beds are fine grained, resembling lithographic stone and are very rich in fossil remains.

The total thickness of these beds, as observed on the lake, is 68 feet. This includes the top beds of Cat Head and Outer Sturgeon Island which are similar in colour but coarser in texture, becoming finely crystalline.

The area outlined on the sketch map is proposed as a diagram of the theoretical outcrop of these rocks, but owing to the mantle of drift exposures are not always to be had, thus in the southern part east of Selkirk no exposures of this series at the surface so far are known, but the existence of similar beds is shown below the Selkirk rock in the drilling made for a well at Selkirk. Similarly no exposures west of Big Island are known, but on the beach on the westward side south of Icelandic River numerous fragments of the fine grained rocks are found. On Fisher Bay loose fragments are found on the islands, but the shores are all low and there are no rock exposures. The south point of Reindeer Island is probably underlain by these rocks and fine grained yellow beds exposed at the base of cliffs on the mainland southwest of this island may probably also belong to this series. The eastern end of Long Point is covered with drift deposit, but near the northern end of the lake at the

"First" and "Second" "Rocky Points" the upper part of the Cat Head beds are plainly seen in the lower beds of the cliff.

UPPER MOTTLED LIMESTONE.

Just above the yellow limestone beds, referred to as the Cat Head beds, there is found a series of mottled limestones somewhat similar to the lower limestone member. At the north end of the lake the beds are very much harder and more dolomitic than farther south. The section there is evidently much thinner, as between the base of the cliffs at the first Rocky Point and the Silurian rocks at the mouth of the Great Saskatchewan there can be only a very thin section which must include not only the upper mottled limestone but the Hudson River shales, etc. Farther to the south the section is slightly altered, the lower beds of these mottled limestones resemble those to the north, but higher up in the section the beds become darker in colour and are there only impure earthy limestones which are evidently grading up to the shales of the overlying Hudson River series. These lower beds are to be found at a point about nine miles north from Clark's Point, while at Clark's Point are seen the upper earthy limestones which with those at the mouth of the Little Saskatchewan River, form the transition beds to the Hudson River shales. The top of the upper mottled limestones is thus somewhat similar in appearance and constitution to the lowest member of the lower mottled and the top beds of the latter to the lower beds the former. These upper beds are thus described by Dr. R. Bell* as they occur on the Little Saskatchewan:—

"At the head of the four mile rapid there is a small exposure of thinly bedded flat lying limestone; on the south side of the river and at the foot of the rapid, limestone interstratified with shale is seen on both sides of the river. It is of yellowish and greenish grey colour and has a magnesian character. I noticed a large obscure *Orthoceras* in one of the beds and collected a tolerably well preserved *Pleurotomaria* and a *Rhyzonella* resembling the Hudson River form of *R. increbescens* (Hall).

On the Fisher River the only beds seen are near the mouth and they appear to be near the base of the upper mottled limestones not far above the Cat Head beds. They are light coloured mottled limestones very much like those at East Selkirk and Lower Fort Garry.

*Report by Mr. R. Bell, Report of Progress, G.S.C. for 1874-5, pp. 38.

The exposures at the latter places have been frequently described and the building stone from these quarries has been largely used in constructions in Winnipeg, they are therefore well known. The principal difference between these beds and those of the lower mottled limestone consists in the very white nature of the lighter portions, as also the general soft or chalky texture of the uncrystalline particles scattered throughout the whole mass leaving chalk or lime marks on the hands after handling. The mottling is of a light brown and is in irregular patches, but so general as to affect the whole of the beds giving them a general yellowish tint. It dresses easily and makes very fine building and ornamental stone. The papers by Prof. Panton* and Mr. McCharles* give graphic and full details regarding this stone. As to the thickness of the formation here, we were at first obliged to depend on a calculation based on the known dip of the beds at Grindstone Point of about 50 feet in six miles—assuming, however, that this dip is approximately the same at the south, the thickness of the limestone below Selkirk would be the total dip given in about 30 miles or 250 feet. Since the field work was finished a well has been drilled for the fish hatchery at Selkirk West and the bottom of the limestone passed through was found at 262 feet. Deducting then the thickness of the lower beds seen on Lake Winnipeg leaves about 110 feet of the upper mottled rock of Selkirk. To this may be added about 20 feet for beds between Selkirk and Winnipeg of the transition type as at Clark's Point. There is a strong probability that the beds at East Selkirk and Lower Fort Garry are brought up by a small fault running east and west very near the northern limits of the former.† The amount of the upthrow is very uncertain and we can assume that the main part of these exposures are to be added to the thickness given in the drilling. I would not hesitate therefore in calling the thickness of these beds down to the recognized yellow beds of the Cat Head type, at least 150 feet, making a total of 290 feet of the limestone series. To the north the upper

*Transactions No. 15, 20 and 27, Man. Historical and Scientific Society, Winnipeg.

†The foot-steps of time in the Red River Valley by A. McCharles, Transactions No. 27, Man. Historical and Scientific Society.

beds are found to decrease greatly in thickness and as noted before gradually thin out to less than one hundred feet north of the mouth of the Saskatchewan.

Farther to the south at Rosenfeld, the evidence of drilling gives a thickness of limestone, undoubtedly the same series, of 305 feet,* thus showing a slight tendency to increase in that direction.

HUDSON RIVER BEDS.

Under the city of Winnipeg, red, impure limestones are reached in drilling for wells. The surface of the underlying rock slopes very abruptly to the east, the depths at which it is found varying from 60 feet on the west, and under most of the city, but increasing suddenly to 112 feet at the outer end of Point Douglas † This seems to be about the extent of these soft beds to the east. They extend west, and are to be found at Little Stony Mountain in an undisturbed state, capped by beds of an ashy coloured dolomite. The thickness of this part of the formation is indefinite, but part of the section has been recorded by Prof. Pantou, from the exposure at Stony Mountain. Here the dolomite seen at Little Stony Mountain appears at the surface on the top of the hill, dipping slightly to the southeast, showing a tilting up of the underlying beds, and a consequent break in the section between this place and Stonewall. The section recorded amounts to 110 feet.

‡ "The following is a vertical section of the rock, as observed during the digging of a well at the southwest part, upon which the Provincial Penitentiary is located."

1--20 feet solid hard stone like that at the quarries.

2--4 feet thin layers of the same.

3--2 feet solid rock.

4--6 feet thin and broken.

5--8 feet yellowish rock, quite ochreous.

6--10 feet reddish layer, full of fossil shells.

7--60 feet, a mixture of yellow and red, containing some flinty material."

Between the top of the Stony Mountain beds, and those at Stonewall, where the rocks appear to be Niagara, there are no exposures, but at the latter place the section in the quarry seems to be very similar in

*Trans. Royal Society, Canada, Vol. IV. 1886.

†Transactions No. 27, Manitoba Historical and Scientific Society, Winnipeg.

‡Transactions No. 15, season 1894-5, Manitoba Historical and Scientific Society, Winnipeg.

some respects to the upper part of the Stony Mountain section, but the fossils found are quite distinct. They evidently belong to a higher horizon. The gap in the series is evidently made up of soft shaly beds with possibly some sandstone at the base of the Niagara.

The section given by Dr. G. M. Dawson for the Rosenfeld well* I would be inclined to interpret as passing through the equivalent of the Stonewall beds as well as the Hudson River, of Stony Mountain, referred by him to the Maquoketa shales of Wisconsin, and would arrange part after the following :

7—limestone,	15 feet	} Niagara.
8—red shale	5 feet	
9—grey shale	10 feet	
10—limestone	30 feet	
11—fine grey sandstone,	40 feet	} Hudson River of Stony Mountain.
12—chalky limestone	30 feet	
13—red shale	160 feet	
14—cream colored limestone,	305 feet	} Winnipeg limestone, Trenton and Galena
15—red shales	75 feet	
16—soft sandstone	50 feet	

This would leave the Hudson River section with a thickness of 190 feet, which is not far from the probable thickness in the southern part of the province as this formation thins out toward the north, and is not seen in the section on either the Little Saskatchewan or Great Saskatchewan rivers. If we had a series containing several successive beds of limestone, there would, in all probability, be something seen of it on the northwest shore of the lake, between Saskatchewan river and Selkirk Island, where we have the Silurian or Niagara beds, and the top of the upper mottled or Galena limestone. On the Little Saskatchewan the probable representative is in the shales recorded by Dr. Bell at the head of the four mile rapid. A summary, then, of the several beds could be placed in the form of a section, in descending order, giving the total thickness for the Cambro-Silurian of this district, as less than six hundred feet :

Cambro-Silurian	Hudson River Shales	190 feet
	Upper Mottled Limestone	150 feet
	Cat Head Beds	70 feet
	Lower Mottled	70 feet
	Winnipeg Sandstone	100 feet
		580 feet

*Trans. Royal Society of Canada, Vol. IV, 1886.

THE WELL AT SELKIRK.

In the spring of 1894, a supply of water for the Selkirk fish hatchery, other than that of the Red River, being required, a well was drilled and a supply obtained after penetrating three hundred feet. The first or upper part was through 97 feet of till, then to a depth of 264 feet in limestone, reaching a dark shale, in which sandy layers, containing gravel, gave a sufficient supply of water. The specimens obtained from the drilling, show that the limestone through which the drilling was made, consists in the upper half of semi-crystalline light yellow beds, similar in a great measure to those rocks exposed at Selkirk and Lower Fort Garry.

At a depth of 185 feet, or 88 feet below the top of the limestone, a series of beds about 9 feet in thickness, were called by the drillers, sandstone, but it is found from the specimens to be mostly a band of fine grained limestone, through which cherty masses are scattered. The percentage of silica is low, being under ten. Examples of this rock are very probably to be seen at Cat Head, on the west shore of Lake Winnipeg, where the cliff is of a fine yellow magnesian limestone, and the lower beds well pitted with small cherty concretions.

The specimens from the lower part of the limestone in the well, are all of a light coloured limestone, somewhat coarser in texture than at the middle of the section, and are, no doubt, similar to the limestone of the shores of the lake at Grindstone Point and Dog Head. The thickness from the cherty layer to the base of the limestone was 79 feet, or a trifle more than that measured on the lake.

EXCURSION No. 2, O. F. N. C.

Excursion to Galetta.—Arrangements are nearly completed for the Club's second Excursion, which will be held on SATURDAY afternoon, 15th June, 1895. Galetta, a charming village on the Mississippi River, about thirty miles from Ottawa, along the Ottawa, Arnprior and Parry Sound Ry., is the place selected. This is one of the most interesting and newest localities visited by the Club, and collectors of plants, insects, shells, rocks or other objects of Natural History, will find Galetta a perfect treasure land. There is excellent fishing, besides interesting outcrops of crystalline limestone and many beautiful bits of woodland, forest and stream scenery for members of the Camera Club.

Rates, etc.—Excursion train with Naturalists', etc., leave at 1.30 p.m., reaching Galetta at 2.30 p.m., return at sundown. Members tickets, fifty cents; non-members, sixty cents; children, half-price. Tickets to be obtained at the station or from members of the Council or of the Excursion Committee.

THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF CANADA.

The **fourteenth** meeting of the **Royal Society of Canada** was held in Ottawa, May 15th, 16th, and 17th, under the presidency of Mr. J. M. Le Moine, of Quebec. The meeting was full of interest. A large attendance of fellows at the various sittings of the different sections for the reading of papers, coupled with an unusually large attendance and increased interest in the public lectures and entertainments, mark this meeting as one of the most successful in the history of the Society.

The four sections of **French Literature**, etc., of **English Literature**, of the **Mathematical, Physical and Chemical Sciences**, of the **Geological and Biological Sciences**, met in the Provincial Normal School. There were **thirty** titles and abstracts of papers to be read before these sections, according to the programme, viz: *six* in section I; *eight* in section II; *nine* in section III; and *seven* in section IV.

Of the papers read, the following fall more or less directly in line with researches carried on by members of the Ottawa Field Naturalists' Club, and are here noted:

1. *The Geology of the proposed Ottawa Ship Canal.* By R. W. Ellis, LL.D., and A. E. Barlow, M.A.

The route of the proposed ship canal, via the Ottawa, the Mattawa and French Rivers, and Lake Nipissing, is of great interest, both from the geological and commercial standpoint. It furnishes a comparatively short waterway between the great lakes and the head of ship navigation on the St. Lawrence, and crosses, for several hundreds of miles, the great series of Laurentian or Archaean rocks, nearly at right angles to their strike. In the eastern portion of this Laurentian complex is included the typical area described by Sir William Logan as the Grenville series, which includes foliated and stratified gneisses, granites, syenites, crystalline limestone, anorthosites, etc. These extend westward along the Ottawa for nearly two hundred miles, while in the western part of the section, these characteristic rocks have given place to a great development of granites and syenites, in places, foliated, but frequently massive. From their characters, as seen both in the field and under the microscope, these latter are clearly intrusive, and in large part are more recent in age than the crystalline limestone and associated gneisses which they have replaced. Areas of Huronian rocks, known as the Hastings series, also occur, while the sedimentary formations from the Potsdam to the Utica, both inclusive, have an extensive development along the lower Ottawa, and occasional small outliers of fossiliferous limestone are seen in the vicinity of Mattawa, and on the islands in the eastern portion of Lake Nipissing. Heavy deposits of sand, gravel and clay also occur at various points along the several river channels, and form an important geological feature.

2. *Note on the occurrence of Primnoa Reseda on the Coast of British Columbia.* By J. F. Whiteaves.

P. reseda is a large tree-like Alcyonarian coral, which was known to Pallas and Linnæus more than a hundred years ago. On the eastern side of the Atlantic its

ascertained geographical range is from the Cape de Verde to the Polar Sea, and on the western side of that ocean a few specimens of it have been dredged in deep water in the Bay of Fundy and on St. George's Banks, by the U.S. Fish Commission, between the years 1864 and 1872.

Hitherto it has not been recorded as occurring in the Pacific. In the fall of 1894, however, Mr. Otto J. Klotz, D.T.S., of this city, presented to the museum of the Geological Survey Department a fine specimen of a coral, collected by himself at Work Inlet, near Fort Simpson, B.C., which Professor Verrill has identified with this species. The specimen is upwards of three feet in height, and a little more than two feet in the maximum spread of its branches. Another specimen of *P. reseda* which is said to have been collected on the north coast of the Queen Charlotte Islands, has recently been given to Professor Macoun by Mr. C. F. Anderson, of Comox, V.I.

3. *Note on Tertiary Fossil Plants from the vicinity of the City of Vancouver, B. C. By Sir William Dawson, F.R.S., &c.*

The paper relates to a series of beds holding lignite and vegetable fossils and estimated at 3,000 feet or more in thickness which occurs in the southern part of British Columbia, between Barrard Inlet and the United States boundary. These beds have been noticed in the Reports of the Geological Survey by Messrs. Richardson, Bowman, and by Dr. G. M. Dawson, and are believed to be newer than the Cretaceous coal-measures of Nanaimo and Comox, and probably equivalent to the "Puget Group" of the United States geologists in the State of Washington.

Collections of the fossil plants have been made at various times by officers of the Geological Survey, who are mentioned in the paper, and more recently by Mr. G. F. Monckton, of Vancouver, who has kindly placed his material in the hands of the author, along with that previously entrusted to him by the Geological Survey.

The species contained in the several collections are mentioned in the paper, and are compared with those of the Puget group, as described by Newberry and Lesquereux, and with those of other localities in British Columbia and the United States. The conclusion as to the age of the flora is similar to that arrived at by Newberry for the Puget flora, or that it is equivalent to the Upper Laramie or Fort Union group. It thus intervenes in date between the Upper Cretaceous of Nanaimo and the Oligocene or Lower Miocene of the Similkameen district, already noticed in the Transactions of the Royal Society, and is therefore of Eocene age, filling a gap hitherto existing in the mesozoic flora of the West Coast.

Much undoubtedly remains to be known of this interesting flora, and as the formation containing it, which seems to be estuarine in character, extends over a wide area in British Columbia and Washington, and is of considerable thickness, more especially in its extension south of the Canadian boundary, it may prove to include several sub-divisions representing the long interval between the Cretaceous and the Middle Tertiary.

4. *Account of Investigations on the psychic development of young animals, and its physical correlation. By Prof. T. Wesley Mills, M.A., M.D., etc.*

The account of investigation on the psychic development of young animals and its physical correlation, which was begun last year in a paper on the Dog, will be continued in a series of papers, to be presented at the meeting of this year. These will embrace reports of investigations on: I. The Mongrel dog, and the Mongrel and the pure-bred dog compared. II. The Cat. III. The Dog and the Cat compared. IV. The Rabbit and the Guinea Pig. V. Birds.

In these papers the same plan will be followed as in the paper on the Dog presented to the Society last year, i.e., after an introduction there will follow a diary or daily history of progress in development, and final remarks on the latter, with some of the main conclusions to be drawn from the facts stated in the diary. An attempt will be made throughout to correlate physical development with psychic development.

5. *Organic Remains of the Little R. Group, No. 4.* By G. F. Matthew, D. Sc.

This is a short article describing the remainder of the air-breathers, so far known, from the Plant Beds of the Little R. Group, to consist of one Insect, three Arachnids, and one Crustacean.

The insect is a wingless one belonging to the order Thysanura, and is related to the modern Springtails. No similar insect of anything like such great antiquity has been known hitherto.

Only one of the Arachnids is sufficiently well preserved to give a fair idea of the structure of the animal; in the other two only the abdomen is preserved. The most complete of these Arachnids is something like *Anthracomartus* of the coal-measures, but has a wider and shorter cephalothorax.

The crustacean described is *Amphipeltis paradoxus*, Salter, which is referred provisionally to the Isopods.

6. *Note sur l'ouvrage de J. Cornut, intitulé: "Canadensium Plantarum Historia. Par Mgr. J. K. Leflamme.*

Valeur scientifique de cet ouvrage. Par qui les plantes étudiées par Cornut ont-elles été transportées du Canada en France? Et, comme la plupart ont été décrites d'après des échantillons vivants; où Cornut a-t-il vu ces échantillons!

7. *Some Variations in Epigæa repens.* By Mr. G. U. Hay.8. *The Chemical Composition of Andradite from two localities in Ontario.* By Prof. B. J. Harrington, B.A., Ph.D.

The paper gives the results of the examination of a black garnet, (*Andradite*) which occurs in association with the magnetic iron ore of the "Paxton Mine," Lutterworth, Ontario; and also of a brown andradite which is present in the Nepheline Syenite of Dungannon. The first was found to be free from titanium, while the latter is titaniferous.

9. *The Present Position of American Anthropology.* By Prof. John Campbell, LL.D.10. *On the Estimation of Starch.* By Thomas Macfarlane, Chief Analyst of Canada.11. *Viscosity in Liquids, and Instruments for its Measurement.* By Anthony M. Gill, M.A. Presented by Mr. Macfarlane.

NOTES, REVIEWS, AND COMMENTS.

Entomology.—Ormerod, Eleanor A. F., R. Met. Soc., et al.—Report of Observations of Injurious Insects and Common Farm Pests, during the year 1894, with Methods of Prevention and Remedy. Eighteenth Report,

Our illustrious Corresponding Member gives evidence in this very valuable report, of her continued devotion to the study of Economic Entomology, and of her excellent ability to clearly describe the results of her investigations. A large number of the more injurious insects are treated of at considerable length; the report consisting of 122 pages

and an appendix of 62 pages, on the Warble Fly or Ox Bot fly, besides index, etc. A very interesting chapter deals with the development and injuries of four species of Eelworms, or Threadworms, and the account of a serious attack of certain Ground-beetles, or Carabidæ, upon strawberry plants, is most interesting, because insects of this family are, in general, predaceous in their habits, and beneficial rather than obnoxious.

The Caterpillars of two moths are described as apple pests, and that of a butterfly, as attacking cherry. Currants suffered from the attacks of the moth, *Sesia tipuliformis*, which is also injurious to this plant in Ottawa, and the Red Spider infested the gooseberry. Mangolds suffered from Millepedes of several species, and turnips from insects belonging to several orders. It is regretted that a fuller synopsis cannot be given of this admirable report, which will add to the reputation already gained by the author for reliable and thoroughly scientific work.—W. H. H.

Ornithology.—A WELL MARKED BIRD WAVE.—The White-crowned Sparrow (*Zonotrichia leucophrys*) is a sparrow which generally keeps well together in its northward migration, the interval between the first and last observed individuals seldom covering more than 10 or 12 days, during the whole of which their pretty mating ditty can be heard almost hourly. This year the advance guard reached this region during the warm spell which made the second week in May seem so much like July. The first record was made on the 6th, and stragglers were seen up to the 11th, when the sudden drop in the temperature repulsed them wholly. Not a Whitecrown was seen or heard—except a solitary one on the 16th—until Sunday, the 20th, when with a slightly warmer and hazy weather, they suddenly re-appeared in full force. On Sunday, Monday and Tuesday they literally swarmed about the gardens and weedy vacant lots. Their song could be heard incessantly as long as daylight lasted. Even the House Sparrows were outnumbered, and their pugnacity overawed. The two species could be seen feeding peacefully side by side, the first instance, perhaps, of any native bird establishing a *modus vivendi* with this little bully.

In a solid body as they came, the White-Crowns appear to have passed on to their northern breeding grounds: on Wednesday, the

22nd May, two or three only were observed and since that none. The genus is represented here in summer by the white-throated Sparrow or Peabody bird (*Z. albicollis*) whose full, pure song "Old . . . Tom . . . Peabody, Peabody, Peabody" rising from ravine or moist thicket, is so familiar all summer long. Another rendering common in the Gatineau country is "Jim . . . Jim . . . Sow-the-wheat, sow the-wheat, sow-the-wheat. The song of the White-Crown while bearing some family resemblance to this, has not the same clearness and fullness of tone, but approaches nearer to that of the Vesper and Savanna sparrows.

A. G. KINGSTON.

Natural Science Association, Iroquois.—The Natural Science Association, in connection with the High School, at Iroquois, Ont., has, of late, come into immediate touch with several members of the Ottawa Field Naturalists' Club. This association has for its object* "the encouragement of original scientific investigation and mutual assistance in the study of the Natural Sciences, by discussions, lectures, papers, and critical readings from scientific authors, and by the supply of such periodicals, magazines, etc., as shall be deemed advisable." During the past winter a very interesting and instructive programme has been carried out. The association is really alive to the fact that natural science studies help in developing the mental, moral, as well as the spiritual and even the commercial side of man. The following are the officers of the Association :

Honorary President, ARTHUR FORWARD, B.A.; *President*, J. A. JACKSON, B.A.; *Vice-President*, MARY MCGINN; *Secretary*, JAMES WARREN, B.A.; *Treasurer*, DAVID COLLISON; *Science Master*, R. H. KNOX, B.A.; *Councillors*, HERBERT DONNELLY, CYRUS MUNROE, CARRIE MOORE; *Curator*, GEORGE CLARKE; *Patrons*, JOHN HARKNESS, M.D., H. H. ROSS, M.A., M.P., W. A. WHITNEY, M.A.

*Sect. 1, Part 3, of the Constitution. Iroquois Nat. Sc. Assoc.

Excursion No. 1.—As announced, the first field day of the O.F.N. Club for the season of 1895 was held on Saturday, 18th May. It has generally been found that the country lying immediately south of the first range of the Laurentides shows the effects of advancing spring earlier than any other portion of the *Ottawa district* and consequently some point in that neighbourhood has always been in favour for the May excursion.

This year Chelsea was chosen. A special train on the Ottawa and Gatineau Railway, starting at 1.30 p.m., carried nearly 200 members of the club and their friends. By invitation there were present several members of the Royal Society of Canada, the annual meeting of which had closed on the preceding day, as well as a large contingent of the Ottawa Camera Club and of the students of the Provincial Normal School. Upon reaching Chelsea, about 2 o'clock, the party, as usual, divided into several sections, each accompanying its own leader to the point of greatest interest in some favourite branch of natural history. The Geological section under Dr. R. W. Ells visited Old Chelsea and a mica mine on the mountain side above that little village. The Botanical and Entomological sections under Mr. Jas. Fletcher and Mr. W. H. Harrington took the woods in the direction of the Gatineau; while the rocky gorge of that river and the picturesque rapids above Messrs. Gilmour & Hughson's mills attracted most of the members of the Camera Club.

Everywhere, vegetation, even the native plants and trees, showed unmistakable signs of having suffered from the recent severe frosts, following the treacherously warm spell of the 5th to the 11th May.

The afternoon, though breezy, was pleasant; but unfortunately the hour set aside for the examination and remarks of the leaders upon the specimens collected was marred by a slight rainstorm. Many of the party sought the shelter of the cars, but a fair audience braved the weather on the open platform of the station, where short addresses were delivered by Dr. A. R. C. Selwyn, president of the Royal Society, Prof. Goodwin, of Queen's University, and Mr. Kane, of St. John, N.B.

The botanical specimens collected were then named and commented upon by Messrs. R. B. Whyte and J. Craig, the insects by Mr. J. Fletcher and the rocks and minerals by Dr. Ells.

The party returned to Ottawa about 7 p.m.

J. ROBERTS ALLAN, Chemist and Druggist,
76 Rideau Street, Ottawa.

If you want nice PHOTOS, go to **MR. JARVIS, 117 Sparks Street.**



Tents, Flags, Camp Furniture, Hammocks.

We profess to manufac-
ture our goods in a superior

manner and of better material than any other house in the trade. In proof of this we may state that we have been awarded 203 gold and silver medals and first prizes at the leading exhibitions in Europe, America and Australia, and never had to take second place.



Our prices are as low as any on the continent. Send stamp for Catalogue.



Our line of bicycles are, we think, the largest in Canada, including Beeston Humber, Up-to-date, Rudge, Premier, Rambler, Crescent, Wanderer, Chainless, Whitworth, Hyslop,

Spartan, &c. Our prices run from \$45.00 upwards. You can save money by purchasing from us.

COLE'S NATIONAL MFG. CO.,
160 SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

JAMES HOPE & CO., Importing and Manufacturing Stationers, Booksellers and Bookbinders, Ottawa.

PITTAWAY'S PHOTO STUDIO,
58 SPARKS STREET.

CANADA ATLANTIC RAILWAY.

OTTAWA, ARNPRIOR AND PARRY SOUND RAILWAY.

FAST SHORT LINE TO

Montreal, **The Adirondacks,**
 Quebec, **Seaside Resorts,**
 Halifax, **Summer Resorts,**
New York, **Boston,** **Philadelphia.**

NEW EQUIPMENT. PULLMAN PARLOR CARS.

Special inducements to Societies, Sunday Schools, etc., for excursions to a large number of pic-nic grounds, scenic resorts, etc., within a short distance of Ottawa.

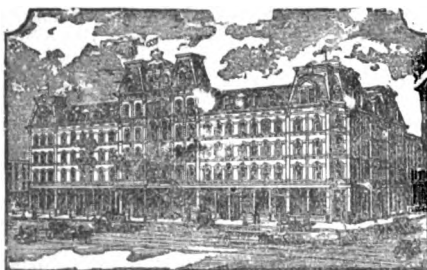
For full information apply at City Ticket Office, Russell House Block, or to

E. J. CHAMBERLIN,

General Manager.

C. J. SMITH,

Agent.



THE
Russell House,

OTTAWA.

F. X. ST. JACQUES,
Proprietor.

Transactions of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club, 1880-86.

Complete in Two Volumes, containing Parts 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6 and 7.

VOL. I, price \$1.00; to members 70 cents.

VOL. II, price \$1.00; to members 50 cents.

TRANSACTIONS.

VOL. I. { Pt. 1, not sold singly.
 " 2, price 25 cts; members 15 cts.
 " 3, " "
 " 4, " "

VOL. II. { Pt. 5, price 30 cts; members 20 cts.
 " 6, " 40 cts; " 25 "
 " 7, " 30 " 20 "

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST, \$1.00 per annum. MONTHLY PARTS, 10 cts, to members, 5 cts. QUARTERLY PARTS, 25 cts; to members, 15 cts. EXTRAS—1. Lecture on Paleontology. Walter R. Billings. Eleven pages. Price, 5 cents. 2. Asbestos; its History, Mode of Occurrence and Uses. Dr. R. W. ELLS. Twenty-four pages. Price 10 cts.

SHOES SOLD BY RETALLACK WEAR WELL 63 SPARKS STREET.

M. M. Pyke, Men's Outfitter and Proprietor of Pyke's Steam Laundry.

HENRY WATTERS,

Chemist and Druggist,

Corner of Sparks and Bank Streets,

OTTAWA.

TOPLEY,

132 Sparks Street.

COME IN AND SEE LATEST PHOTOS.

Kodaks to Rent.

THOMAS LICGET

Has removed his Stock of

CARPETS, ETC.,

to new premises.

177 AND 179 SPARKS ST.

G. M. HOLBROOK,

102 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.

Trouser Stretchers, 50c. per pair.

JOHN MURPHY & CO.,

IMPORTERS

FANCY AND STAPLE DRY GOODS,

66 and 68 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.

ESTABLISHED 1836.

J. DURIE & SON,

Booksellers Stationers,
Publishers.

SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

R. A. McCORMICK,

Prescription Druggist,

75 SPARKS STREET,

Phone 159.

Ottawa.

ALEX. SPITTAL & CO.,

PITTSTON COAL.

All Sizes. Lowest Prices.

161 SPARKS STREET,

Telephone 971.

J. & R. CRAIG, Tailors, 105 Sparks St., Ottawa.

Olmsted & Hurdman, Diamonds, Watches, Jewellery, 67 Sparks St., Ottawa. Telephone 78.

THE OTTAWA FIELD-NATURALISTS' CLUB, 1895-1896.

Patron:

THE RT. HONOURABLE THE EARL OF ABERDEEN,
GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF CANADA.

President:

MR. F. T. SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C.

Vice-Presidents:

MR. A. G. KINGSTON. Dr. M. M. AMI, M.A., F.G.S.

Librarian:

MR. S. B. SINCLAIR, B.A.
(Normal School.)

Secretary:

MR. ANDREW HALKETT.
(Marine and Fisheries Dept.)

Treasurer:

MR. D. B. DOWLING, B.A.Sc.
(Geol. Survey Dept.)

Committee:

Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S.	Miss A. Shenick, B. Sc.
Mr. James Fletcher, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.	" G. Harmer.
Mr. W. F. Ferrier, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.	" A. M. Living.

Standing Committees of Council:

Publishing: Dr. Ami, Prof. Prince, Mr. Dowling, Mr. Kingston, Mr. Ferrier.
Excursions: Mr. Kingston, Mr. Dowling, Dr. Ami, Miss Shenick, Miss Living.
Soirees: Prof. Prince, Mr. Sinclair, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Halkett.

Leaders:

Geology: Dr. Ells, Mr. Ferrier, Dr. Ami.
Botany: Mr. Whyte, Prof. Macoun, Mr. Craig.
Entomology: Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Harrington, Mr. MacLaughlin.
Conchology: Mr. Latchford, Mr. Halkett, Mr. O'Brien.
Ornithology: Mr. Kingston, Miss Harmer, Mr. Lees.
Zoology: Prof. Prince, Mr. Whiteaves, Mr. Small.

"THE OTTAWA NATURALIST."

Editor:

HENRY M. AMI, M.A., D.Sc., F.G.S.

Associate Editors:

DR. R. W. ELLS, F.R.S.C. — Geological Survey of Canada — Department of *Geology*.
MR. W. F. FERRIER, B.A.Sc., F.G.S. — Geological Survey of Canada — Department of *Mineralogy*.
PROF. JOHN MACOUN, M.A., F.L.S. — Dominion Botanist, Geological Survey of Canada — Department of *Botany*.
MR. F. R. LATCHFORD, B.A. — Department of *Conchology*.
MR. A. G. KINGSTON — Public Works Department — Department of *Ornithology*.
MR. JAMES FLETCHER, F.L.S., F.R.S.C. — Botanist, etc., Central Experimental Farm — Department of *Entomology*.
PROF. E. E. PRINCE, B.A., F.L.S. — Commissioner of Fisheries for Canada — Department of *Zoology*.

A Monthly Magazine devoted to the Natural Sciences.

Yearly Subscription, - - - - - \$1.00.

PRICE OF AUTHORS' EXTRAS.

Covers.	No. of Pages.	Price.	Covers without title.
Without	1 to 8	\$1.25 per C.	.....
Without	8 to 16	\$2.25 per C.	.....
With	1 to 8	\$2.25 per C.	\$2.00 per C.
With	8 to 16	\$3.25 per C.	\$3.00 per C.

JULY, 1895.
VOL IX, No. 4.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

Published by the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club.

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
1. Clia—Prof. E. E. Prince	81
2. Acetylene, the New Illuminant—H. S. Marsh	86
3. Ottawa Phyllopods—Andrew Halkett	87
4. Notes, Reviews and Comments : 1. <i>Recent Geological Publications</i> . 2. <i>Entomology—Unusual Abundance of Meloid Larvæ—Erebia Discoidalis</i> ; 3. <i>Ornithology—A New Bird for Eastern Ontario</i> . 4. <i>The Air at Ottawa</i>	90
5. Excursions—Excursion No. 2, Galetta ; July and August Excursions	94
6. The Late Prof. Huxley—E.E.P.,	96

OTTAWA, CANADA.

PRINTED AT THE OFFICE OF PAYNTER & ABBOTT,
48 RIDEAU STREET.

Canada's
High
Grade

PIANOS

Mason & Risch,
Nordheimer,
Gerhard
Heintzman.

Estey & Dominion
Organs.

J. L. Orme & Son,
118-115 Sparks St.



Sole Agents for
**STEINWAY,
KNABE,
CHICKERING.**

A large assortment
of second-hand in-
struments. Terms
to suit all purchas-
ers.

J. L. Orme & Son,
118-115 Sparks St.

J. G. BUTTERWORTH & Co.,
All-Rail Scranton Coal.
86 SPARKS STREET.

A. ROSENTHAL,

Jeweller and Optician.

87 SPARKS ST.

WELCH, MARGETSON & CO'S
Shirts, Collars and Cuffs.

R. MCGIFFIN,
49 SPARKS STREET.

KENNY BROS.,
Tailors to
His Excellency
THE GOVERNOR GENERAL.

C. H. THORBURN,
Books and Stationery,
FOUNTAIN PENS.
Views of Ottawa. 80 Sparks St.

WM. HOWE,

Importer of Artists' Materials and Artistic
Interior Decorations. Manufacturer
of White Lead, Paints & Colors.

Howe's Block, - - OTTAWA.

TRY

BATE & CO'S
33 C.

English Blended Black Tea.

J. & T. BALLANTYNE,
Best Grades of Hard and Soft Coal.
OFFICE, COR. ELGIN & QUEEN STS.
Telephones 586 and 579.

A. J. STEPHENS,
FINE SHOES.
39 SPARKS ST.

Boots and Shoes Made to Measure.

Wm. ROBERTSON,
Bookseller and Stationer,
69 Rideau Street.

Natural History Works supplied to
order.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.†

VOL. I. 1887-1888.

- ON A NEW GENUS AND THREE NEW SPECIES OF CRINOIDS. By W. R. Billings, p. 49.
 TESTIMONY OF THE OTTAWA CLAYS AND GRAVELS, &c. By Amos Bowman, p. 149.
 THE GREAT ICE AGE AT OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, pp. 65 and 81.
 ON UTICA FOSSILS, FROM RIDEAU, OTTAWA, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 165-170.
 NOTES ON SIPHONOTRETA SCOTICA, *ibid*, p. 121.
 THE COUGAR. By W. P. Lett, p. 127.
 DEVELOPMENT OF MINES IN THE OTTAWA REGION. By John Stewart, p. 33.
 ON MONOTROPA. By James Fletcher, p. 43; By Dr. Baptie, p. 40; By Wm. Brodie, p. 118.
 SALAMANDERS. By F. R. Latchford, p. 105.

VOL. II. 1888-1889.

- DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW SPECIES OF MOSSES. By N. C. Kindberg, p. 154.
 A NEW CRUSTACEAN—DIAPTOMUS TYRRELLII, POPPE. Notice of.
 ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALEONTOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. H. M. Ami, p. 136.
 ON THE CHAZY FORMATION AT AYLMER. By T. W. E. Sowter, pp. 7 and 11.
 THE PHYSIOGRAPHY AND GEOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. By Wm. Craig, p. 136.
 SEQUENCE OF GEOLOGICAL FORMATIONS AT OTTAWA WITH REFERENCE TO NATURAL GAS. H. M. Ami, p. 93.
 OUR OTTAWA SQUIRRELS. By J. Ballantyne, pp. 7 and 33.
 CAPRICORN BEETLES. By W. H. Harrington, p. 144.

VOL. III. 1889-1890.

- GEOLOGICAL PROGRESS IN CANADA. By R. W. Ells, p. 119-145.
 LIST OF MOSSES COLLECTED IN THE NEIGHBORHOOD OF OTTAWA. By Prof. Macoun, pp. 149-152.
 WHAT YOU SEE WHEN YOU GO OUT WITHOUT YOUR GUN, (Ornithological.) By W. A. D. Lees, p. 31-36.
 THE AMERICAN SKUNK. By W. P. Lett, pp. 18-23.
 THE BIRDS OF RENFREW COUNTY, ONT. By Rev. C. J. Young M.A. pp. 24-36.
 THE LAND SHELLS OF VANCOUVER ISLAND. By Rev. G. W. Taylor.
 DEVELOPMENT AND PROGRESS. By Mr. H. B. Small, pp. 95-105.

VOL. IV. 1890-1891.

- ON SOME OF THE LARGER UNEXPLORED REGIONS OF CANADA. By C. M. Dawson, pp. 29-40, (Map) 1890.
 THE MISTASSINI REGION. By A. P. Low, pp. 11-28.
 ASBESTUS, ITS HISTORY, MODE OF OCCURENCE AND USES. By R. W. Ells, pp. 11-28.
 NEW CANADIAN MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 61.
 PALEONTOLOGY—A Lecture on. By W. R. Billings, p. 41.
 ON THE WOLF. By W. Pittman Lett, p. 75.
 ON THE COMPOSITION OF APPLE LEAVES. By F. T. Shutt, p. 130.
 SERPENTINES OF CANADA. By N. J. GIROUX, pp. 95-116.
 A NATURALIST IN THE GOLD RANGE. By J. M. Macoun, p. 130.
 IDEAS ON THE BEGINNING OF LIFE. By J. Ballantyne, p. 127-127.

VOL V. 1891-1892

- ON THE SUDBURY NICKEL AND COPPER DEPOSITS. By Alfred E. Harlow, p. 51.
 ON CANADIAN LAND AND FRESH-WATER MOLLUSCA. By Rev. G. W. Taylor, p. 204.
 THE CHEMISTRY OF FOOD. By F. T. Shutt, p. 143.
 CANADIAN GEMS AND PRECIOUS STONES. By C. W. Willmott, p. 117.

*Price \$1.00, per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

† Some of the papers contained in the eight volumes already published.

ARE YOU IN ARREARS? Look at your label. The date on the address slip is that on which your subscription expired.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.

VOL. V. (Continued).

- "EXTINCT VERTEBRATES FROM THE MIOCENE OF CANADA." Synopsis of. By H. M. Ami, p. 74.
A BOTANICAL EXCURSION TO THE CHÂTS. By R. B. Whyte, p. 197.
SOME NEW MOSSES FROM THE PRIBYLOF ISLANDS. By Jas. M. Macoun, p. 179.
DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 195-196.
ON DRINKING WATER. By Anthony McGill, p. 9.
LIST OF OTTAWA SPECIES OF SPHAGNUM. p. 83.
THE BIRDS OF OTTAWA. By the leaders of Ornithological section; Messrs. Lees, Kingston and John Macoun.

VOL. VI. 1892-1893.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA OF OTTAWA. By W. Hague Harrington, p. 25.
THE WINTER HOME OF THE BARREN GROUND CARIBOU. By J. Burr Tyrrell, p. 121.
THE MINERAL WATERS OF CANADA. By H. P. H. Brumell, pp. 167-196.
THE COUNTRY NORTH OF THE OTTAWA. By R. W. Ellis, p. 157.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, p. 73.
THE QUEBEC GROUP. *ibid.* p. 41.
FOOD IN HEALTH AND DISEASE. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, p. 172.
OVIS CANADENSIS DALLII. By R. G. McConnell, p. 130.
CHECK-LIST OF CANADIAN MOLLUSCA, p. 33.
ANTHRACNOSE OF THE GRAPE. By J. Craig, p. 114.
SOME OF THE PROPERTIES OF WATER. By Adolf Lehmann, p. 57.

VOL. VII. 1893-1894.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA. By W. H. Harrington, pp. 117-128.
NARRATIVE OF A JOURNEY IN 1890 FROM GREAT SLAVE LAKE TO BEECHY LAKE, ON THE GREAT FISH RIVER. By D. B. Dowling, pp. 85 to 92, and pp. 101 to p. 114.
FOOD AND ALIMENTATION. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, pp. 69-84.
NOTES ON SOME MARINE INVERTEBRATA FROM THE COAST OF BRITISH COLUMBIA. By J. F. Whiteaves, pp. 133-137.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF THE ROCKLAND QUARRIES AND VICINITY. By H. M. Ami, pp. 138-47.
THE EXTINCT NORTHERN SEA COW AND EARLY RUSSIAN EXPLORATIONS IN THE NORTH PACIFIC. By George M. Dawson, pp. 151-161.
HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA, (1893). By W. H. Harrington, pp. 162-163.
NOTES ON CANADIAN BRYOLOGY. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 17.
CHEMICAL ANALYSIS OF MANITOBA SOIL. By F. T. Shutt, p. 94.
FOLLOWING A PLANET. By A. McGill, p. 167.

VOL. VIII. 1894-1895.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA. By W. Hague Harrington, pp. 132-136.
THE TRANSMUTATIONS OF NITROGEN. By Thomas Macfarlane, F.R.S.C., pp. 45-74.
MARVELS OF COLOUR IN THE ANIMAL WORLD. By Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S., p. 115.
RECENT DEPOSITS IN THE VALLEY OF THE OTTAWA RIVER. By R. W. Ellis, pp. 104-108.
1. NOTES ON THE QUEBEC GROUP; 2. NOTES ON FOSSILS FROM QUEBEC CITY.
1. By Mr. T. C. Weston; 2. By H. M. Ami. (Plate.)
ALASKA. By Otto J. Klotz, pp. 6-33.
FOSSILS FROM THE TRENTON LIMESTONES OF PORT HOPE, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 100.
FLORA OTTAWAENSIS. By J. FLETCHER, p. 67.

*Price \$1.00 per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

VOL. IX.

OTTAWA, JULY, 1895.

No. 4.

CILIA.

By PROFESSOR EDWARD E. PRINCE, Dominion Commissioner of Fisheries, Ottawa

Anyone who has watched the minute organisms, seen in a drop of pond-water under the microscope, must have been struck by the extremely active motions of many of them. Simple in structure, and destitute of limbs, they rush across at a furious rate, or glide smoothly and swiftly in serpentine fashion, or spin round and round in endless gyrations. How are these astonishing movements produced? They are due to cilia, the simplest and most insignificant of all organs of locomotion. These organs are widespread in the animal kingdom, though, curiously enough the Arthropods, that large class of animals embracing crustaceans, insects, spiders, centipedes, etc., do not possess them, so far as naturalists have been able to ascertain. As a rule they are very small and abundantly scattered, but they may be few and of considerable length, when they are then distinguished as flagella, not cilia. A flagellum and a cilium are, however, structurally and functionally the same. Flagella occur in plants as well as in animals, and the spores of some algae are so active, when swimming about, that they may be readily mistaken for minute infusorian animalculæ. Certain bacilli, too, possess one or more flagella, and like the Monads, the lowliest of all animal organisms, are able to progress with considerable speed. *Noctiluca* is a remarkable flagellate animal, like a small particle of jelly. It swims through the water by means of its lashing flagellum, and it often occurs in such countless myriads at the surface of the sea, that being phosphorescent and able to admit light, the waves are brilliantly illuminated over considerable areas. In contrast to *Noctiluca*, we find that in *Paramecium*, the commonest of ciliated infusorians, minute cilia occur thickly all over the surface of the body,

and extend even into the funnel-shaped mouth. *Noctiluca* is a good example of a flagellate creature. *Paramæcium* is a type of a ciliated animalcule. In the latter the cilia serve not only to drive the creature about, they carry food into its mouth. They perform this latter function also in the bell shaped *Vorticella*, and in *Stentor*, the trumpet animalcule. These microscopic animals are rooted by a stalk, and the circle of cilia, around the mouth-opening, sweeps in floating particles of food. When *Vorticella* becomes detached the cilia, at once, carry it swiftly about from point to point. Cilia, again, are chiefly food-carriers in those lowly animal forms, the sponges. The substance of a sponge is traversed by channels provided with waving cilia. While carrying in food and aiding nutrition the cilia assist in respiration by maintaining a constant circulation of water. Nutrition and respiration are also accomplished in aquatic mollusca by means of cilia. The river mussels, for example, inhale constant streams of water. These streams are produced by the countless cilia, with which the gills are covered. If a fragment of a gill be torn off the cilia immediately carry it through the water most vigorously. The intestine in these molluscs is also ciliated, and in the pond snails the tentacles and various parts of the body are richly so. Again, among the zoophytes cilia though present are of inferior importance. They stud the crown of tentacles and line the digestive tract, just as they do in certain worms, notably the tube-building species. In such marine annelids as *Terebella*, the gills, cirri, and tentacles, which form a crown around the head of the animal, are ciliated and it has been observed that, when the tube is being built, particles of sand and mud are driven along the tentacles to the protrusible proboscis by means of these cilia. The branchial cilia aid in respiration.

While some worms are non-ciliated, others are so abundantly clothed with them, that the surface of the body exhibits a constant shimmering appearance. Certain ciliated patches subserve sensory functions, such as smell, etc., but the excretory or "segmental" organs, characteristic of the Vermes, always possess a ciliated canal for ensuring the outflow of waste products. The digestive tube also in these creatures is observed to be lined with cilia, in most cases.

Important, however, as cilia are, in adult stages of the animals referred to, they are not of inferior importance to the newly hatched young. Sponges, starfishes, zoophytes, jellyfish, worms, etc., pass through a ciliated larval condition, with rare exceptions, and the cilia as in the active Infusorians aid in progressive locomotion.

It might appear that in the highest animals, provided with special limbs for locomotion and with complicated respiratory and digestive organs, there is no necessity for cilia. It is not so. They are often of importance in the Vertebrates, although sometimes they may be found to persist, when the necessity for them has apparently gone. Thus *Amphioxus*, the lowest of fishes, possesses a ciliated skin, in the young condition. Larval lampreys, too, exhibit delicate hairs upon the external integument, a remnant no doubt of the ciliated condition, though the hairs are now rigid. The usefulness of such cilia and bristles is difficult to discover. Similarly, the cilia which line the gullet in newly-hatched fishes, such as the haddock, have no doubt merely an ancestral meaning. No food passes down the gullet, for the creature is mouthless and subsists by absorbing the contents of the yolk-sac. The cilia soon disappear, though in many Vertebrates, such as the the frog, the mouth, throat, air-passages, stomach, etc., are ciliated through life. Nor are they absent from the highest animals, but even in man, they occur in the nasal passages, the respiratory tubes, certain auditory canals, the secretory ducts in the tongue and many organs, the ovarian passages, and other cavities ; but their use now appears mainly to be the expulsion of matters hurtful to the sensitive epithelial surfaces referred to. The central canal in the human spinal cord is lined by ciliated cells in childhood, but these cells are obliterated later. We thus see how important is the part played by these minute and insignificant organs. They are efficient for locomotion, they aid in securing food, they assist in excretion, they act protectively by driving hurtful matters away.

It remains to briefly describe cilia and their mode of action. A cilium is simply a thread-like continuation of the protoplasmic cell to which it is attached. Its base, under the highest microscopic powers, differs optically from the tip ; but practically the cilium is merely a

thread of undifferentiated protoplasm. From the surface of a cell there may project one to fifty cilia. This surface may appear like a hyaline layer, but it is a false appearance, and is due to the swollen bases of the cilia. Each cilium, indeed, is enlarged at its base, but narrows immediately above. This narrow neck is succeeded by a swollen portion which gradually becomes attenuated towards the tip. They vary in length, those 1-3000th of an inch long being of medium size, some are shorter, others longer. Vigorous lashing movements are characteristic of cilia. The movements are too rapid to be distinctly seen, the vibrations being usually 700 to 800 per minute.

If a fragment of the ciliated lining, say the mucous membrane from the roof of a frog's mouth, be microscopically examined in normal salt solution, the surface shows an unceasing shimmering appearance, comparable to a rapidly waving field of barley. Each cilium, it has been found, is erect and straight. Then it bends rapidly on itself, and, very much more slowly, resumes the straight condition. The force of the vibrations is in one direction, and as successive rows of cilia do not bend simultaneously, but in regular succession, the result is a progressive rhythmic undulation. When the cilia are arranged in a circle or crown, as in a Rotifer, say *Melicerta*, the appearance produced is that of a swiftly rotating wheel. Hence the Rotifers have been erroneously called wheel-animalcules.

The vibrations of the cilia continue for some time after death : but, in an injured, feeble, or dying condition, they are abnormally slow, and can then be best observed. Heat (up to 104° F.) increases their vigour, carbonic acid gas arrests them, while under the influence of oxygen, and of induced electrical currents, the vibrations may be repeatedly revived. They are independent of nervous control. They are automatic and as inexplicable as the inherent contractibility of muscle. Ranvier's experiments, indeed, show that the living protoplasm, of which cilia are composed, is essentially the same as that of ordinary protoplasmic cells.

ACETYLENE, THE NEW ILLUMINANT.

By HENRY S. MARSH, A.I.C.,

Assistant Chemist, Central Experimental Farm.

The value of Acetylene as an illuminating gas is perhaps one of the most important questions amongst the many at present being discussed by those concerned in the lighting of our houses and thoroughfares.

The preparation of Acetylene gas by the action of water on the "carbides" has been known for some fifty years, but probably owing to our ignorance of the valuable properties of this gas, or the difficulty in obtaining it pure and in quantity, Acetylene as an illuminant was practically unnoticed until 1892. In that year, Maquenne prepared it by heating together, at a high temperature, barium carbonate, magnesium and charcoal; the resulting product when treated with water yielding the gas Acetylene. In 1893, Travers obtained Acetylene from calcium carbide, prepared by strongly heating together calcium chloride, charcoal and sodium, in a similar manner to that already referred to. The product, calcium carbide, evolves Acetylene when treated with water. (Proc. Chem. Soc., 1893.)

These results, however, while valuable and interesting as scientific records, were of little commercial importance, owing to the expense necessary in obtaining the materials of manufacture.

The possibility of producing Acetylene on a large scale and at a reasonable cost, by the process discovered by Wilson, has within the past year been demonstrated by scientists and experts in both England and America. Mr. T. L. Wilson made his discovery by chance, as is very often the case. While aiming at the attainment of an entirely different object, Mr. Wilson experimenting in his laboratory at Spray, North Carolina, U.S.A. (Jour. Soc. Chem. Industry, Jan. 1895), obtained after one of his fusions, a black, brittle mass, which on being brought into contact with water, rapidly effervesced with evolution of Acetylene. On further investigation, he came to the conclusion that the brittle, black mass was calcium carbide. It had been produced by fusing together finely powdered lime and coke in an electric furnace

with a current of 4,000 to 5,000 ampères. The equation which represents the action of water on this product, is as follows :—



Calcium carbide + water = acetylene + calcium oxide.

Calcium carbide (CaC_2) is a dark gray, very brittle, porous-looking substance with a Sp. gr. of 2.22 at 18 degrees Centigrade. It contains 62.5 per cent. of calcium and 37.5 per cent. of carbon. On being brought into contact with water, as above stated, a double decomposition takes place, the calcium of the "carbide" combining with the oxygen of the water to form calcium oxide, or, to speak more correctly, owing to excess of water present, slaked lime; the carbon at the same time uniting with the hydrogen of the water to form Acetylene (C_2H_2), which is readily recognized by its penetrating odour, closely resembling garlic.

Acetylene is a colourless gas having a Specific gravity of 0.91 at normal temperature and pressure; 1.1 volumes of the gas are soluble in one volume of water. The gas when inhaled possesses the same poisonous properties as carbon monoxide, but to a greater extent. Prof. Vivian B. Lewes, of London, England, in a paper read before the Society of Arts, says that, "owing to the intense richness of Acetylene, it can only be consumed in small, flat flame burners, but under these conditions emits a light greater than that given by any other known gas; its illuminating value, calculated to a consumption of 5 cubic feet an hour, being no less than 240 candles."

It may be liquified (according to Andsell) at a pressure of 21.5 atmospheres at zero centigrade. This property suggested to some the probable use of liquid Acetylene for portable lamps, lighting of railway carriages, etc., since thus a large volume of the gas can be stored in a very small space. It has, however, been pointed out that a sudden shock to the liquid or compressed gas frequently causes decomposition with violence. Hence, this use of Acetylene would probably be attended with danger. The carbide of calcium might be used for the purposes just referred to without any such risk, and consequently has been proposed as a convenient and cheap form to be used where liquid Acetylene would be desirable on the grounds of portability. Specially designed

lamps might be easily constructed for the production of Acetylene directly from the carbide. The latter, for railway work, could be stored in steel cylinders (the same in which oil gas in the Pintsch system at present is compressed), and by a self-adjusting stopcock the water could be brought in contact with the carbide, thus evolving the gas steadily, and illuminating the cars with a white, cool flame. The same principle, with minor alterations in detail, has been suggested with regard to "acetylene lamps" for use where other gas could not be obtained, such as country houses, etc. Such lamps would contain the carbide in the stand or pedestal, and the water simply be allowed to drop on to it. The gas so liberated could be burned from a small steatite "hole" burner. Another novel suggestion is its use for bicycle lamps and for camp lights. However, the chief use of the gas would be in enriching water gas or low grade coal gas, for which, providing its poisonous qualities did not disqualify it, Acetylene would prove of the greatest value.

We have not as yet any precise data as to the cost of calcium carbide, although some authorities have stated its price at about \$15 to \$20 per ton, and experiments carried out on a practical working scale have shown that one ton of the carbide yields on the mere addition of water between 10,000 and 11,000 cubic feet of Acetylene. At the same time, about 1,500 pounds of lime are produced, a material of some value in gas works.

A consideration of the marvellous illuminating power of this gas together with its simple and cheap production, leaves very little doubt but that its manufacture bids fair to become a very formidable rival of the foremost gas-enrichment processes now in practice.

OTTAWA PHYLLOPODS.

By ANDREW HALKETT.

Two years ago, when examining a shallow pool near New Edinburgh, I saw some transparent little creatures actively swimming about. Were they the larvæ of some insect? I caught a number of specimens and on placing them in a glass jar and observing their structure and movements, set about determining what they were, as they were quite new

to me. Probably few Ottawa naturalists have had the opportunity of studying these wonderful little creatures, and I venture, therefore, to present a few notes on their structure and peculiarities.

They are crustaceans, of the order Phyllopoda, sub-order Branchiopoda. The body, which is of a glassy transparency, is about half an inch long, the head being very distinct, though there is no line of demarcation between the thorax and abdomen. The eyes, antennæ, limbs, heart and forked tail, when examined through the microscope, are very beautiful. They are typical Entomostraca, for the body is divided up into segments. The anterior antennæ are short and delicate and difficult to distinguish. In the male the head is large, broad, and the posterior antennæ are converted into claspers, having the base very thick and massive, while the tip is knobbed or rather hooked. The eyes are very remarkable and quite unlike any other crustacean, so low in zoological position. Carl Gegenbaur, in his "Elements of Comparative Anatomy," draws special attention to the unusually interesting character of the eyes. The Entomostraca, as a rule, possess very simple eye spots, but in the Phyllopods, as Gegenbaur states, "we meet with a facetting of the inner surface of the cuticle covering the eye, the facets corresponding to the crystalline cones." The German anatomist further points out "by their power of movement, and their position immediately below the chitinous carapace the eyes of the Branchiopoda form an intermediate step towards those in which the chitinous carapace takes a more direct share in forming the optic organ." Further, the position of the eye, on a stalk-like process (in *Artemia* and *Branchipus*) presents a point of affinity to the higher crustaceans, such as lobsters, crabs, etc., which possess projecting stalked eyes.

The last segments of the body form a long slender tail, the terminal fork being exquisite in appearance, for under the microscope it is like burnished gold, and studded with innumerable glassy hairs. In front of the tail, the body is furnished with a large number of limbs, so modified as to perform the double function of locomotion and respiration. They are virtually gill feet. The heart is a long tube, made up of a series of chambers, and, as is usual in Arthropods, it is dorsal. The circulation of the blood, driven by this pulsating heart tube in the

back, can be watched through the microscope. A number of specimens were seen to be provided with a pouch immediately behind the limbs. These were females. This pouch is continually swayed about from side to side, and contains opaque, globular eggs. From these eggs minute creatures, like small mites, emerge in the nauplius or larval condition. As the shallow pools inhabited by these creatures are liable to dry up, the eggs which drop to the bottom possess amazing vitality. They can endure heat and dryness for long periods; but the young hatch out immediately the ponds are filled by a rainfall. I have reason to know this, for the pond from which I obtained the Phyllopods in 1893 was, soon after, dried up. I waited patiently for a year and again visited the spot, but could obtain none. The pond was dried up, and if any Phyllopods had hatched out they had wholly disappeared. On Good Friday, this year, I went to the place and found the water cold and icy, so that there were few forms of life visible, and no sign of the beautiful creatures I was looking for. Eight days later, however, I went again. It was evening and the water was warm. They had now appeared in abundance, and were swimming about in shoals, like tiny minnows. They dart away when startled just as a fish does, but soon tire and are readily captured. Several visits to the pond enabled me to take a great number, sufficient for purposes of study; but the pond soon dried up, and no more were to be had. They glide about in a vessel of water and are never for a moment still. If noticed closely, they are seen to swim back downward with the numerous feet turned towards the surface of the water. No creatures could be imagined more active, delicate and graceful in their movements. Their structure and peculiar habits of life and development are of the highest interest, and they appear to be extremely local in their occurrence.

A closely related species is *Artemia* the Brine Shrimp which lives in saline waters such as Great Salt Lake. Packard tells us that a Russian naturalist found by experiment that it was possible to convert the Brine Shrimp *Artemia* into the fresh-water *Branchipus* by reducing the salty character of the water. This experiment has been much questioned, and it must be granted that such an alleged conversion of one species into another is astonishing. At any rate Phyllopods in their habits and breeding are unquestionably most remarkable creatures.

In conclusion I wish to express my indebtedness to Professor Prince Dominion Commissioner of Fisheries, for suggestions in making these notes upon this interesting crustacean.

NOTES, REVIEWS, AND COMMENTS.

RECENT GEOLOGICAL PUBLICATIONS.

1. TAYLOR, FRANK B.—*Niagara and the Great Lakes*, Amer. J. Sc. and Arts, Vol. XLIX., 3rd Ser., No. 292, New Haven, April 1895, pp. 249-270.
2. BEECHER, CHAS. E.—*Structure and Appendages of Triundeus*, *ibid.* pp. 307-311, Pl. III.
3. CHALMERS, ROBERT.—*On the Glacial Lake St. Lawrence of Professor Warren Upham*, *ibid.*, pp. 273-275.
4. WRIGHT, G. FREDERICK—*Observations upon the Glacial Phenomena of Newfoundland, Labrador and Southern Greenland*, *ibid.*, pp. 86-94.
5. WILLIAMS, H. S.—*On the Recurrence of Devonian Fossils in Strata of Carboniferous Age*, *ibid.*, pp. 94-101.
6. COLEMAN, A. P., PH. D., etc.—*Antholite from Elzevir, Ontario*, Amer. J. Sc. and Arts, Vol. XLVIII., 3rd Ser., No. 286, New Haven, Oct. 1894, pp. 281-283.
7. DANA, JAMES D.—*Manual of Geology*, 4th edition, New York, 1895, 1,088 pages; contains 1,574 illustrations besides two geological maps.
8. HOFFMANN, G. C.—*Chemical Contributions*, etc. Geological Survey of Canada, Part Annual Report V., Ottawa, 1895. Contains a large amount of valuable information on the geological resources of all the Provinces of Canada and especially of British Columbia.

Entomology.—UNUSUAL ABUNDANCE OF MELOID LARVÆ.—

On Saturday afternoon, June 8th, near the steps leading down to the Canoe Club House at Rockcliffe Park, my attention was caught by a number of small bees which were busy upon the blue flowers of a *Cynoglossum*. These bees belonged to a common species, *Halictus discus*, which is black, with white bands upon the abdomen, and somewhat fulvous pubescence on the legs and thorax. The individuals which had attracted my attention, however, had apparently a bright rufescent or orange thorax, and I recognized immediately that they were carrying, albeit unwillingly, numerous little larvæ, which are known as triungulins, the first stage in the life of blister-beetles. Continuing my stroll along the river road eastward, I found that around every plant in bloom, and especially around the abundant clumps of raspberry, the swarming bees carried their load of the little active larvæ. The bee

already mentioned was the most abundant and also the most generally infested ; there did not seem to be an individual exempted. Several other species, however, had more or less adherents, those most conspicuous being *Prosopis affinis* and *Ceratina dupla*. Several infested individuals of a small wasp—*Odynerus albophaleratus*—were also observed. On the other hand, some species of bees seemed to be exempt. Honey-bees—*Apis mellifica*—were very numerous about the raspberries, but I could not find that one of these carried a larva, and this was also the case with the large *Andrena nivalis*, which was abundant. A careful examination of the flowering plants disclosed only a few of the larvæ crawling about the blossoms, but the number carried by the bees was quite extraordinary. The larva lurks upon the blossom until a bee visits it, and then crawling actively upon the unfortunate pilferer of sweets, clings firmly to its thorax. It is a slender little thing, orange-red in colour, except the black eyes, and somewhat pediculus-like in shape. The legs are long and provided with long claws, and these enable the larva to obtain a firm hold upon the hairs with which the bees are more or less clothed, and it is then transported to the cells constructed by the host for its own future brood, and therein finding suitable provision, lives as a parasite, and undergoes interesting changes before it appears as a beetle, the name of which I cannot give, for, although I have often taken them, my knowledge of these larvæ is too scanty for a determination of the species. The larvæ, as stated, attach themselves about the thorax of the bee, and so numerous were they upon this occasion that they seriously embarrassed the flight of their unwilling hosts. Numerous bees could be seen dropping upon the foliage and endeavoring to comb off with their legs the undesired swarm, but in vain, so tightly did the intruders cling. Above and below they clustered, at the base of the wings and among the legs, clinging to the hairs of the bee or to one another. My estimate of the number carried by each individual of *Halictus discus* was between 40 and 50, and to verify this I collected four individuals not more conspicuously burdened than their neighbors. One of these I have pinned in my collection with the swarm upon it, and the remaining three were found to carry 165 larvæ, or an average of 55 for each bee. When we take into account the hundreds, indeed I may say thousands, of these bees which were similarly infested, we will get some idea of the immense number of the larvæ which had developed in the limited area examined.

W. H. H.

EREBIA DISCOIDALIS, Kirby.—Some years ago a few specimens of this very rare arctic butterfly were taken at Sudbury, Ont., by Mr. J. D. Evans, on 12th May. Ever since that time the leaders of the Entomological branch have made great efforts to obtain eggs of this species so as to breed the larvæ through their different stages, to record the life history, and to describe the appearance of the young caterpillars. Although known to occur in comparative abundance at Calgary, N. W. T., no one could succeed in getting the eggs until this season, when Mr. T. N. Willing, the Provincial Secretary of the Botanical Society of Canada for the Northwest Territories, and one of our members, succeeded in obtaining eggs which he sent to Ottawa. The eggs were laid on May 10th and hatched on the 29th. The small caterpillars fed readily on lawn grass, *Poa pratensis*, and several kinds of fine leaved sedges, *Carices*, and are now growing rapidly; the first moult was passed on June 7th and the second on the 18th. The young larvæ were $2\frac{1}{2}$ millimeters in length when first hatched, 5 mm. after first moult and 9 mm. after 2nd moult. The general appearance of these little caterpillars may be thus described: Slender caterpillars, whitish in colour, with a dark brown stripe down the middle of the back and three lateral stripes along each side. The uppermost of these is broken up into separate elongated blotches, and the lowest has on its lower margin the small black spiracles. Below these is a wide, yellowish white, conspicuous stripe; the lower surface is mottled thickly with reddish brown, and bears a narrow white stripe along the sides, lying just above the bases of the legs. After the first moult the colour is darker and the skin has many more bristles than in the first stage; after the second moult the body is so much darker that the general colour would be described as brown.

J. F.

Ornithology.—A NEW BIRD FOR EASTERN ONTARIO.—Mr. F. A. Saunders reports the appearance of a Dickcissel, *Spiza americana*, at the Central Experimental Farm.

Previous to this, the only record of this species for Canada was made at the most southerly point of the Dominion,—Point Pelee, Lake Erie. The presence of so distinguished a Southerner in Ottawa being

worthy of a mark of special attention from the local students of bird life, visits to the farm were made, on Mr. Saunders invitation, by Mr. W. A. D. Lees and the writer, both of whom obtained very satisfactory interviews at close quarters. The bird is a male in fine plumage; the sulphur-yellow breast, black throat patch and white chin are well marked, as well as the ashy tracts on the sides of the head. Mr. Saunders has seen it daily since 15th June, always haunting the same locality on the farm, an area of not more than three acres, and singing almost all day long. He has not been able, so far, to find either mate or nest, though once or twice a bird has been seen which he hoped might prove to be the female dickcissel, but which would not permit him to come near enough for identification.

In the hope that they may be nesting it has been thought best not to "collect" the male bird. They will be protected on the Experimental Farm, and possibly may return another year.

Since the above observation was made Mr. W. E. Saunders of London, Ont., who was the first to discover the dickcissel at Point Pelee in 1884, writes that he has seen several of the species this season in the County of Middlesex.

A. G. K.

The Air at Ottawa.—Mr. F. T. Shutt, F.I.C., President of the O.F.N. Club and Mr. Anthony McGill have sent the OTTAWA NATURALIST a copy of their recent paper entitled: "*Some Observations on the quality of air at Ottawa.*"* In this paper the authors give some of the results obtained by them in the work they undertook at the instance of the Department of Public Works to examine the air of the House of Commons Chamber at Ottawa. The methods employed are described, and the results appear in the form of estimations of the carbonic acid present in the air on Parliament Hill. The authors say:—"It will be seen that the quantity (of carbonic acid) varied from 3.0682 volumes per 10,000 on the 11th June to 3.7177 per 10,000 on 13th June." The experiments were made in 1892 and the presence of CO₂ was estimated by Pettenkofer's Process. The mean amount of carbonic acid gas (omitting the first estimation made) is 3.5918 volumes per 10,000. Compared with results obtained in other cities the quality of the air on Parliament Hill is excellent.—H. M. A.

*Trans. Royal Society of Canada, Vol. XII, Sec. III, 1894.

EXCURSIONS.

Excursion No. 2, Galetta.—Weather of the bright, exhilarating order; a large gathering of enthusiastic naturalists, and a region rich in scenery and varied in the natural products, all combined to make the excursion to Galetta on the 15th of June one of the most enjoyable in the history of the Club's outings.

About 140 excursionists gathered at Elgin street station at 1.45 in the afternoon, from whence they were taken by the Parry Sound railway to Galetta, some 35 miles distant. The train slowed up at McDougall's and Graham's Crossings, where the numbers were swelled by the addition of parties from the Experimental Farm and Richmond Road.

The railway passes through some of the finest agricultural districts of Carleton County, now "in verdure clad" with the green of the meadows and grain fields.

The village of Galetta is reached in an hour. Here the party is met and cordially welcomed by Mr. G. C. Whyte, a brother of the well-known enthusiast in botany, Mr. R. B. Whyte, at whose recommendation the locality at Galetta was chosen. The town hall was kindly placed at our disposal, and was used as a storing room for wraps and lunch baskets.

The next move was to collect forces, designate leaders for the various branches, and begin the serious business of the afternoon. It was at this time that the unavoidable absence of such well appreciated and willing leaders as Mr. Fletcher, Drs. Ami and Ells, was felt and deeply regretted.

President Shutt then explained the geography of the district and asked Messrs. Whyte and Craig to lead in the search for botanical specimens; while Prof. Prince, Messrs. Halkett, Whiteaves and Ferrier represented the zoological and geological sections.

The principal exploring grounds lay along the banks of the Mississippi, a tributary of the Ottawa, and in the vicinity of Chats Lake.

It may be interesting to note here that Galetta is situated on a spur of the same Laurentian formation which crosses the Ottawa River at the Chats Falls. This ridge of gneiss crops out prominently at

Galetta and adds much to the variety and beauty of the scenery by causing a series of interesting falls at the point of intersection by the Mississippi. The power furnished by these falls is utilized to operate grist and woolen mills in the village; the long lines of comfortable looking frieze displayed upon the stretchers testified to activity in business.

It may hardly be taken for granted that all the excursionists were true field naturalists, and therefore came solely to pry into nature's secrets. From the happy appearance of many interesting groups of from two to a dozen persons who were not communing with nature it is safe to say that secrets of another order were made, interchanged and investigated during the afternoon. However that may be, it was a well satisfied party which gathered at six o'clock at the call of the President in Whyte's beautiful grove 'neath "the murmuring pines and the hemlocks"—in fact to hear an account of the different "finds" by the leaders of the different sections.

It was much to be regretted that Geology and Entomology were not represented owing to absence or modesty on the part of the leaders.

Prof. Prince, Dominion Commissioner of Fisheries, spoke interestingly regarding some specimens which he had succeeded in capturing. In the Botanical section an interesting collection was exhibited by Messrs. Whyte and Craig.

Among the specimens collected were good representations of the Wild Orange Red Lily, *L. Philadelphicum*, which Mr. Whyte recommended for garden cultivation, and the Carolina or thornless rose, *R. Carolina*. Flowering branches of *Potentilla fruticosa*, shrubby five finger, were also shown and described by Mr. Whyte as a most desirable shrub and one whose beauty was enhanced by cultivation.

This region seemed to be particularly rich in climbing plants, as Mr. Craig extolled the merits of four useful and ornamental species, mentioning Virginia creeper, *Ampelopsis quinquefolia*; Climbing Bitter Sweet, *Celastrus scandens*; Moonseed, *Menispermum Canadense*; and Climbing Bindweed, *Polygonum cilinode*. Several honeysuckles were shown in fruit and in flower, the most beautiful at that time being

the Hairy honeysuckle *L. hirsuta*, Eaton. This was covered with its charming orange yellow colored flowers, making it most attractive. Others exhibited were the native Wolf Willow, *Eleagnus*, of the Northwest in fruit, and Saskatoon, *Amelanchier*, in addition to representations of our best conifers.

President Shutt added some interesting remarks on the role of the Leguminosae in agriculture, and congratulated the club on its successful outing. Mr. Sinclair, B.A., of the Normal School also spoke felicitously of the benefit of such excursions. A number of members of the Ottawa Camera Club who were of the party succeeded in getting several interesting views of the Mississippi Falls.

The 8.30 train brought to Ottawa a cheerful and thoroughly satisfied party of excursionists, each with a strong desire to say "Rah !" for Galetta.

J. C.

July and August Excursions.—Owing to the absence from town of a number of the officers and members of the O. F. N. Club, it has been decided not to hold any field day during July.

It is probable that the August NATURALIST will contain an announcement of one, to take place about the middle of that month.

THE LATE PROFESSOR HUXLEY.

British Science has lost one of its foremost leaders by the death of Professor Huxley. He was recognized the world over as the greatest of modern biologists and he was not only a profound original discoverer he was also one of the best popular expounders of science. His contributions to science were of a voluminous and varied character, and in the field of Comparative Anatomy his work was especially brilliant and successful. As a lecturer he had but one rival, viz. : the late Professor Tyndall, and the interesting circumstance may be recalled at this time, that both these scientists were, in the course of their career, candidates for Professorships in one of our Canadian Universities (Toronto). British Science may look with just pride upon the achievements of the late Professor Huxley.—E. E. P.

If you want nice PHOTOS, go to MR. JARVIS, 117 Sparks Street.

J. ROBERTS ALLAN, Chemist and Druggist,
76 Rideau Street, Ottawa.



Tents, Flags, Camp Furniture, Hammocks.

We profess to manufac-
ture our goods in a superior

manner and of better material than any other house in the trade. In proof of this we may state that we have been awarded 203 gold and silver medals and first prizes at the leading exhibitions in Europe, America and Australia, and never had to take second place.



Our prices are as low as any on the continent. Send stamp for Catalogue.



Our line of bicycles are, we think, the largest in Canada, including Beeston Humber, Up-to-date, Rudge, Premier, Rambler, Crescent, Wanderer, Chainless, Whitworth, Hyslop,

Spartan, &c. Our prices run from \$45.00 upwards. You can save money by purchasing from us.

COLE'S NATIONAL MFG. CO.,
160 SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

JAMES HOPE & CO., Importing and Manufacturing Stationers, Booksellers and Bookbinders, Ottawa.
Depository Ottawa Auxiliary Bible Society.

PITTAWAY'S PHOTO STUDIO,
58 SPARKS STREET.

CANADA ATLANTIC RAILWAY.

OTTAWA, ARNPRIOR AND PARRY SOUND RAILWAY.

FAST SHORT LINE TO

Montreal, The Adirondacks,
 Quebec, Seaside Resorts,
 Halifax, Summer Resorts,
New York, Boston, Philadelphia.

NEW EQUIPMENT. PULLMAN PARLOR CARS.

Special inducements to Societies, Sunday Schools, etc., for excursions to a large number of pic-nic grounds, scenic resorts, etc., within a short distance of Ottawa.

For full information apply at City Ticket Office, Russell House Block, or to

E. J. CHAMBERLIN,

General Manager.

C. J. SMITH,

Agent.



THE
Russell House,
OTTAWA.
F. X. ST. JACQUES,
Proprietor.

Transactions of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club, 1880-86.

Complete in Two Volumes, containing Parts 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6 and 7.

VOL. I, price \$1.00; to members 70 cents.

VOL. II, price \$1.00; to members 50 cents.

TRANSACTIONS.

VOL. I. {	Pt. 1, not sold singly.	|	VOL. II. {	Pt. 5, price 30 cts; members 20 cts.
“ 2, price 25 cts; members 15 cts.	“ 6, “ 40 cts; “ 25 “			
“ 3, “ “ “	“ 7, “ 30 “ “ 20 “			
“ 4, “ “ “				

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST, \$1.00 per annum. MONTHLY PARTS, 10 cts, to members, 5 cts. QUARTERLY PARTS, 25 cts; to members, 15 cts. EXTRAS—1. Lecture on Palæontology. Walter R. Billings. Eleven pages. Price, 5 cents. 2. Asbestos; its History, Mode of Occurrence and Uses. Dr. R. W. ELLS. Twenty-four pages. Price 10 cts.

SHOES SOLD BY RETAILLACK WEAR WELL. 63 SPARKS STREET.

HENRY WATTERS,

Chemist and Druggist,

Corner of Sparks and Bank Streets,

OTTAWA.

TOPLEY,

132 Sparks Street.

COME IN AND SEE LATEST PHOTOS.

Kodaks to Rent.

THOMAS LIGGET

Has removed his Stock of

CARPETS, ETC.,

to new premises.

177 AND 179 SPARKS ST.

G. M. HOLBROOK,

102 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.

Trouser Stretchers, 50c. per pair.

JOHN MURPHY & CO.,

IMPORTERS

FANCY AND STAPLE DRY GOODS,

66 and 68 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.

ESTABLISHED 1836.

J. DURIE & SON,

Booksellers Stationers,

Publishers.

SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

R. A. McCORMICK,

Prescription Druggist,

75 SPARKS STREET,

Phone 159.

Ottawa.

ALEX. SPITTAL & CO.,

PITTSTON COAL

All Sizes. Lowest Prices.

161 SPARKS STREET,

Telephone 971.

J. & R. CRAIG, Tailors, 105 Sparks St., Ottawa.

M. M. Pyke, Men's Outfitter and Proprietor of Pyke's Steam Laundry.

THE OTTAWA FIELD-NATURALISTS' CLUB, 1895-1896.

Patron:

THE RT. HONOURABLE THE EARL OF ABERDEEN,
GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF CANADA.

President:

MR. F. T. SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C.

Vice-Presidents:

Mr. A. G. Kingston. Dr. H. M. Ami, M.A., F.G.S.

Librarian:

Mr. S. B. Sinclair, B.A.
(Normal School.)

Secretary:

Mr. Andrew Halkett.
(Marine and Fisheries Dept.)

Treasurer:

Mr. D. B. Dowling, B.A.Sc.
(Geol. Survey Dept.)

Committee:

Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S.	Miss A. Shenick, B. Sc.
Mr. James Fletcher, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.	" G. Harmer.
Mr. W. F. Ferrier, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.	" A. M. Living.

Standing Committees of Council:

Publishing: Dr. Ami, Prof. Prince, Mr. Dowling, Mr. Kingston, Mr. Ferrier.
Excursions: Mr. Kingston, Mr. Dowling, Dr. Ami, Miss Shenick, Miss Living.
Soirees: Prof. Prince, Mr. Sinclair, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Halkett.

Leaders:

Geology: Dr. Ells, Mr. Ferrier, Dr. Ami.
Botany: Mr. Whyte, Prof. Macoun, Mr. Craig.
Entomology: Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Harrington, Mr. MacLaughlin.
Conchology: Mr. Latchford, Mr. Halkett, Mr. O'Brien.
Ornithology: Mr. Kingston, Miss Harmer, Mr. Lees.
Zoology: Prof. Prince, Mr. Whiteaves, Mr. Small.

"THE OTTAWA NATURALIST."

Editor:

HENRY M. AMI, M.A., D.Sc., F.G.S.

Associate Editors:

DR. R. W. ELLS, F.R.S.C.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Geology*.
MR. W. F. FERRIER, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Mineralogy*.
PROF. JOHN MACOUN, M.A., F.L.S.—Dominion Botanist, Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Botany*.
MR. F. R. LATCHFORD, B.A.—Department of *Conchology*.
MR. A. G. KINGSTON—Public Works Department—Department of *Ornithology*.
MR. JAMES FLETCHER, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.—Botanist, etc., Central Experimental Farm—Department of *Entomology*.
PROF. E. E. PRINCE, B.A., F.L.S.—Commissioner of Fisheries for Canada—Department of *Zoology*.

A Monthly Magazine devoted to the Natural Sciences.

Yearly Subscription, - - - - - \$1.00.

PRICE OF AUTHORS' EXTRAS.

Covers.	No. of Pages.	Price.	Covers without title.
Without	1 to 8	\$1.25 per C.	.....
Without	8 to 16	\$2.25 per C.	.....
With	1 to 8	\$2.25 per C.	\$2.00 per C.
With	8 to 16	\$3.25 per C.	\$3.00 per C.

AUGUST, 1895.

VOL IX, No. 5.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

Published by the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club.

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
1. Argon : A Newly Discovered Constituent of the Atmosphere.—F. T. Shutt	97
2. A Morning among Moose.—Prof. E. E. Prince	103
3. List of Native Trees and Shrubs Growing at the Central Experimental Farm—W. T. Macoun	108
4. Notes, Reviews and Comments : 1. <i>Chapman's Handbook of Birds of Eastern North America.</i> 2. <i>Archæology</i> —Notes on the Antiquities of Lake Deschênes	112

OTTAWA, CANADA.

PRINTED AT THE OFFICE OF PAYNTER & ABBOTT,
48 RIDEAU STREET.

Entered at the Ottawa Post Office as second-class matter

Canada's
High
Grade

PIANOS

Mason & Risch,
Nordheimer,
Gerhard
Heintzman.

Estey & Dominion
Organs.

J. L. Orme & Son,

118-116 Sparks St.



Sole Agents for

**STEINWAY,
KNABE,
CHICKERING.**

A large assortment
of second-hand in-
struments. Terms
to suit all purchas-
ers.

J. L. Orme & Son,

118-116 Sparks St.

J. G. BUTTERWORTH & Co.,

All-Rail Scranton Coal.

86 SPARKS STREET.

A. ROSENTHAL,

Jeweller and Optician.

87 SPARKS ST.

WELCH, MARGETSON & CO'S
Shirts, Collars and Cuffs.

R. McGIFFIN,

40 SPARKS STREET.

KENNY BROS.,

Tailors to
His Excellency
THE GOVERNOR GENERAL.

C. H. THORBURN,

Books and Stationery,

FOUNTAIN PENS.

Views of Ottawa. 80 Sparks St.

WM. HOWE,

Importer of Artists' Materials and Artistic
Interior Decorations. Manufacturer
of White Lead, Paints & Colors.

Howe's Block, - - OTTAWA.

TRY

BATE & CO'S
33 C.

English Blended Black Tea.

J. & T. BALLANTYNE,

Best Grades of Hard and Soft Coal.

OFFICE, COR. ELGIN & QUEEN STS.

Telephones 536 and 579.

A. J. STEPHENS,
FINE SHOES.

39 SPARKS ST.

Boots and Shoes Made to Measure.

Wm. ROBERTSON,

Bookseller and Stationer,

69 Rideau Street.

Natural History Works supplied to
order.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.†

VOL. I. 1887-1888.

- ON A NEW GENUS AND THREE NEW SPECIES OF CRINOIDS. By W. R. Billings, p. 49.
TESTIMONY OF THE OTTAWA CLAYS AND GRAVELS, &c. By Amos Bowman, p. 149.
THE GREAT ICE AGE AT OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, pp. 65 and 81.
ON UTICA FOSSILS, FROM RIDEAU, OTTAWA, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 165-170.
NOTES ON SIPHONOTRETA SCOTICA, *ibid*, p. 121.
THE COUGAR. By W. P. Lett, p. 127.
DEVELOPMENT OF MINES IN THE OTTAWA REGION. By John Stewart, p. 33.
ON MONOTROPA. By James Fletcher, p. 43; By Dr. Baptie, p. 40; By Wm. Brodie, p. 118.
SALAMANDERS. By F. R. Latchford, p. 105.

VOL. II. 1888-1889.

- DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW SPECIES OF MOSSES. By N. C. Kindberg, p. 154.
A NEW CRUSTACEAN—DIAPTOMUS TYRRELLII, POPPE. Notice of.
ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. H. M. Ami, p. 136.
ON THE CHAZY FORMATION AT AYLMER. By T. W. E. Sowter, pp. 7 and 11.
THE PHYSIOGRAPHY AND GEOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. By Wm. Craig, p. 136.
SEQUENCE OF GEOLOGICAL FORMATIONS AT OTTAWA WITH REFERENCE TO NATURAL GAS. H. M. Ami, p. 93.
OUR OTTAWA SQUIRRELS. By J. Ballantyne, pp. 7 and 33.
CAPRICORN BEETLES. By W. H. Harrington, p. 144.

VOL. III. 1889-1890.

- GEOLOGICAL PROGRESS IN CANADA. By R. W. Ells, p. 119-145.
LIST OF MOSSES COLLECTED IN THE NEIGHBORHOOD OF OTTAWA. By Prof. Macoun, pp. 149-152.
WHAT YOU SEE WHEN YOU GO OUT WITHOUT YOUR GUN, (Ornithological.) By W. A. D. Lees, p. 31-36.
THE AMERICAN SKUNK. By W. P. Lett, pp. 18-23.
THE BIRDS OF RENFREW COUNTY, ONT. By Rev. C. J. Young M.A. pp. 24-36.
THE LAND SHELLS OF VANCOUVER ISLAND. By Rev. G. W. Taylor.
DEVELOPMENT AND PROGRESS. By Mr. H. B. Small, pp. 95-105.

VOL. IV. 1890-1891.

- ON SOME OF THE LARGER UNEXPLORED REGIONS OF CANADA. By G. M. Dawson, pp. 29-40, (Map) 1890.
THE MISTASSINI REGION. By A. P. Low, pp. 11-28.
ASBESTUS, ITS HISTORY, MODE OF OCCURENCE AND USES. By R. W. Ells, pp. 11-28.
NEW CANADIAN MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 61.
PALÆONTOLOGY—A Lecture on. By W. R. Billings, p. 41.
ON THE WOLF. By W. Pittman Lett, p. 75.
ON THE COMPOSITION OF APPLE LEAVES. By F. T. Shutt, p. 130.
SERPENTINES OF CANADA. By N. J. Giroux, pp. 95-116.
A NATURALIST IN THE GOLD RANGE. By J. M. Macoun, p. 139.
IDEAS ON THE BEGINNING OF LIFE. By J. Ballantyne, p. 127-127.

VOL. V. 1891-1892.

- ON THE SUDBURY NICKEL AND COPPER DEPOSITS. By Alfred E. Harlow, p. 51.
ON CANADIAN LAND AND FRESH-WATER MOLLUSCA. By Rev. G. W. Taylor, p. 204.
THE CHEMISTRY OF FOOD. By F. T. Shutt, p. 143.
CANADIAN GEMS AND PRECIOUS STONES. By C. W. Willimott, p. 117.

*Price \$1.00, per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

† Some of the papers contained in the eight volumes already published.

ARE YOU IN ARREARS? Look at your label. The date on the address slip is that on which your subscription expired.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.

VOL. V. (Continued).

- "EXTINCT VERTEBRATES FROM THE MIOCENE OF CANADA." Synopsis of. By H. M. Ami, p. 74.
A BOTANICAL EXCURSION TO THE CHÂTS. By R. B. Whyte, p. 197.
SOME NEW MOSSES FROM THE PRIVY-LOF ISLANDS. By Jas. M. Macoun, p. 179.
DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 195-196.
ON DRINKING WATER. By Anthony McGill, p. 9.
LIST OF OTTAWA SPECIES OF SPHAGNUM. p. 83.
THE BIRDS OF OTTAWA. By the leaders of Ornithological section; Messrs. Lees, Kingston and John Macoun.

VOL. VI. 1892-1893.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA OF OTTAWA. By W. Hague Harrington, p. 25.
THE WINTER HOME OF THE BARREN GROUND CARIBOU. By J. Burr Tyrrell, p. 121.
THE MINERAL WATERS OF CANADA. By H. P. H. Brumell, pp. 167-196.
THE COUNTRY NORTH OF THE OTTAWA. By R. W. Ells, p. 157.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, p. 73.
THE QUEBEC GROUP. *ibid.* p. 41.
FOOD IN HEALTH AND DISEASE. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, p. 172.
OVIS CANADENSIS DALLII. By R. G. McConnell, p. 130.
CHECK-LIST OF CANADIAN MOLLUSCA, p. 33.
ANTHRACNOSE OF THE GRAPE. By J. Craig, p. 114.
SOME OF THE PROPERTIES OF WATER. By Adolf Lehmann, p. 57.

VOL. VII. 1893-1894.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA. By W. H. Harrington, pp. 117-128.
NARRATIVE OF A JOURNEY IN 1890 FROM GREAT SLAVE LAKE TO BEECHY LAKE, ON THE GREAT-FISH RIVER. By D. B. Dowling, pp. 85 to 92, and pp. 101 to p. 114.
FOOD AND ALIMENTATION. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, pp. 69-84.
NOTES ON SOME MARINE INVERTEBRATA FROM THE COAST OF BRITISH COLUMBIA. By J. F. Whiteaves, pp. 133-137.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF THE ROCKLAND QUARRIES AND VICINITY. By H. M. Ami, pp. 138-47.
THE EXTINCT NORTHERN SEA COW AND EARLY RUSSIAN EXPLORATIONS IN THE NORTH PACIFIC. By George M. Dawson, pp. 151-161.
HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA, (1893). By W. H. Harrington, pp. 162-163.
NOTES ON CANADIAN BRYOLOGY. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 17.
CHEMICAL ANALYSIS OF MANITOBA SOIL. By F. T. Shutt, p. 94.
FOLLOWING A PLANET. By A. McGill, p. 167.

VOL. VIII. 1894-1895.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA. By W. Hague Harrington, pp. 132-136.
THE TRANSMUTATIONS OF NITROGEN. By Thomas Macfarlane, F.R.S.C., pp. 45-74.
MARVELS OF COLOUR IN THE ANIMAL WORLD. By Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S., p. 115.
RECENT DEPOSITS IN THE VALLEY OF THE OTTAWA RIVER. By R. W. Ells, pp. 104-108.
1. NOTES ON THE QUEBEC GROUP; 2. NOTES ON FOSSILS FROM QUEBEC CITY.
1. By Mr. T. C. Weston; 2. By H. M. Ami. (Plate.)
ALASKA. By Otto J. Klotz, pp. 6-33.
FOSSILS FROM THE TRENTON LIMESONES OF PORT HOPE, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 100.
FLORA OTTAWAENSIS. By J. FLETCHER, p. 67.

*Price \$1.00 per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

VOL. IX.

OTTAWA, AUGUST, 1895.

No. 5.

*ARGON: A NEWLY DISCOVERED CONSTITUENT OF THE ATMOSPHERE.

By FRANK T. SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C., F.C.S.

Our first knowledge regarding the chemical constitution of the atmosphere may be said to date from Priestley's time. In 1774 this English chemist discovered Oxygen by the experiment, now historical, of heating the red oxide of mercury by means of the sun's rays, collected and focussed by a burning glass. He worked out somewhat its chemical properties and made known its essential characteristic as the great supporter of animal life and of combustion. He termed it "*Dephlogisticated air*," because, as he said, "it is so pure, so free from phlogiston,"—the hypothetical principal of inflammability of an obsolete theory.

Two years previously, Rutherford, Professor of Botany in Edinburgh, had experimented with the residual gas produced by respiration of animals in closed vessels containing air. He found it to contain a gas (carbonic acid) that could be absorbed by caustic potash and further a colourless gas, which could not thus be absorbed, that extinguished the flame of a candle and did not support animal life. This was the discovery of phlogisticated air or Nitrogen.

Scheele, a Sweedish chemist, was, perhaps, the first to recognize clearly that the atmosphere consisted of these two gases. He confirmed the results of Priestley and Rutherford, bringing them together and establishing from them the dual character of the atmosphere.

So far, however, all the work was of a qualitative character. Cavendish, another English chemist (1731-1810), was the one who established by careful, thorough and skilful quantitative work the com-

*Read before the Toronto University Club of Ottawa, May 10th, 1895.

position by weight and by volume of the atmosphere. This was in 1781. It is supposed that Cavendish made no less than 400 analyses of the air. The mean result of his labours was that 100 volumes of air contain 20.83 parts by volume of oxygen.

Since that time Gay-Lussac and Humbolt, Davy, Thomson, Kupffer and, later by more accurate methods, Regnault, Bunsen, Lewy, Stas, Dumas, Boussingault and others, have carefully analysed the air. Their results serve practically to corroborate those of Cavendish.

It is now well known that the amount of oxygen in normal air varies at different times and in different localities, but the work of all the most careful investigators goes to show that the limit of variation lies within 20.9 and 21.0 volumes of oxygen per 100 of air. Considering this, we may well marvel at the high degree of accuracy of this quantitative work of Cavendish—more especially when we think of the apparatus and methods of his day.

For more than a hundred years then, it has been thought that the atmosphere consisted chiefly of a mixture of the elementary gases, oxygen and nitrogen. We have also for many years recognized as present in the aerial ocean that envelopes our globe, small and variable quantities of carbonic acid [3 to 4 volumes per 10,000] and vapour of water. Under artificial circumstances, traces of sulphuretted hydrogen, ammonia, nitric and other acids, organic matter, etc., are noticed.

We now have to chronicle a further step in our knowledge of the atmosphere's composition.

Lord Rayleigh, the eminent English physicist, and William Ramsay, professor of chemistry at University College, London, at the meeting of the British Association held in Oxford in August last, surprised the world—scientific and lay—by the announcement that they had discovered another atmospheric constituent.

To give you some idea how these scientists came to make the discovery of this constituent—which the weight of the proof indicates to be an element hitherto unknown—I shall make free use of an abstract of a paper read by them before the Royal Society on the 31st of January of the present year. Priestley had discovered oxygen by chance; the present discovery was the result of an elaborate

and careful series of experiments—extending over a period of several years—conducted and repeated on thoroughly scientific lines, by means of physical and chemical methods, the outcome of the combined labours and knowledge of physicists and chemists of the age, which I think we may safely say is the most brilliant, and withal the most accurate that science has ever known.

Lord Rayleigh had previously proved that nitrogen extracted from chemical compounds was about one-half per cent. lighter than “atmospheric nitrogen.” Thus, the [mean] result for the weights of nitrogen gas in the globe, prepared from the following compounds:—Nitric oxide, nitrous oxide, ammonia nitrite, urea was 2.2990, while that for “atmospheric nitrogen” prepared and purified by the best hitherto known methods was 2.3102. Reduced to standard conditions, their figures give 1.2505 grms of “chemical” nitrogen and 1.2572 grms of “atmospheric” nitrogen per litre. This difference, though small, was quite sufficient to arouse in the mind of Lord Rayleigh the suspicion that “atmospheric nitrogen” was not pure nitrogen.

We may very briefly at this stage consider the details of one method for the preparation of nitrogen, used in these investigations of Lord Rayleigh and Prof. Ramsay: By the ignition of the metal magnesium in nitrogen, a compound of the two is formed, (magnesium nitride) which on subsequent treatment with water yields ammonia; from the latter by many methods the combined nitrogen may be determined.

As magnesium nitride, nitrogen was extracted from the air, then liberated with water and carefully estimated. The result obtained proved that, prepared in this way, nitrogen—which in the first stages of the method of preparation was part of the atmosphere—was practically identical in physical constants with nitrogen from chemical compounds.

It was, therefore, conjectured that nitrogen separated from the atmosphere by all the methods save the one just quoted, was not pure nitrogen. What then was its impurity? In other words, is there not another gaseous constituent in the atmosphere unknown?

We have now stated briefly the grounds for suspecting a hitherto undiscovered constituent in the air. In a review of this character it is

impossible to give an account of all the experiments these scientists made in order to make sure that the discrepancy in weight already referred to was not due to impurities. Suffice it to say that all possibility of the nitrogen prepared from chemical compounds being a mixture, was shown by varied and careful experiments to be without any foundation.

METHODS OF PREPARATION.

Of the elements that combine directly with nitrogen, magnesium was chosen as the best. When nitrogen is passed over this metal in a hard glass tube heated to redness, absorption takes place with incandescence. The authors state that from 7 to 8 litres of nitrogen can be absorbed in a single tube. The nitride so formed is a porous, dirty orange coloured substance. Red hot magnesium therefore was used to absorb or get rid of the nitrogen, while red hot copper was similarly used to combine with the oxygen of the air experimented upon.

The method of Cavendish, by "sparking" nitrogen with oxygen in the presence of an alkaline liquid, was employed by the authors in their earlier experiments. This finally resulted in obtaining a small quantity of residual gas, proportional to the volume of air operated upon, which could not be further oxidised. Its spectrum proved that it was not nitrogen. It was, in fact, the newly discovered element, argon.

The abstract then gives the details of an experiment in which the oxygen of the air under trial was absorbed by red copper. This left a gas of the density of 14.88. This, as the investigators say, while not conclusive, was encouraging. Then by passing backwards and forwards such "atmospheric nitrogen" over red hot magnesium they obtained after 10 days about 1500 c.c. of this heavier gas. This was treated with a large number of chemical absorbents to purify it, and as a result they had 200 c.c. of a gas of the density of 16.1. Still further absorption yielded a gas with a density of 19.09. This on "sparking" with oxygen eliminated the last traces of nitrogen, the remaining gas having 20.0 as its density. This showed, by spectrum analysis, lines not reconcilable with any known element.

The method of atmolysis was then tried. Atmospheric nitrogen, after separation of oxygen by red hot copper, was diffused through a number of tobacco pipe stems, The nitrogen so obtained was denser

than that of atmospheric nitrogen not so treated. This served to corroborate their previous results and conjectures.

The preparation of argon on a large scale is a tedious process. It involves first the separation of the oxygen by red hot copper and the drying by chemicals of the remaining gas. It is then passed several times over magnesium turnings heated to bright redness. For this purpose mercury gas holders and a Sprengel vacuum pump are used. It takes at least two days to effect perfect elimination of the last traces of nitrogen.

The density of this gas—argon—as calculated from a mixture with oxygen, is 19.7, and on the assumption of its proportional amount in atmospheric nitrogen 20.6. As prepared from Nitride of magnesium, the average density from a number of determinations is 19.90. This gas gave no spectrum of nitrogen in the vacuum tube.

It would avail little for me to give here a minute account of the characteristic lines of the spectrum of argon. Mr. Crookes, whose assistance as an authority on spectrum analysis was asked, has made a careful record of the wave-lengths. Part of the evidence from this work would seem to indicate that argon is a mixture and not an element, since two distinct spectra at different temperatures were noticed. We however, know that the spectrum of certain elements is apt to vary with the temperature and pressure under which the experiment is made. Mr. Crookes concludes "that Lord Rayleigh and Prof. Ramsay have added one, if not two, to the family of elementary bodies"

Argon is about two and a half times as soluble in water as nitrogen. It has been proved that dissolved gases from rain water furnish "nitrogen" considerably heavier than true pure nitrogen. This greater solubility of argon has already suggested a method for its preparation.

To Professor Olszewski, of Cracow, was first assigned the task of determining argon's physical constants. His results are that it has a lower critical point and a lower boiling point than oxygen. He has liquefied it and, further, solidified it to white crystals. At ordinary temperature it is a colourless, odourless gas.

The ratio of its specific heat, the result of a number of experiments, calculated from the velocity of sound in it, is 1.66. That for diatomic gases varies from 1.29 to 1.42. From the fact now recorded it appears to be

a gas in which all the energy is translational ; in other words, its molecule consists of one atom, and in this respect resembles mercury gas at a high temperature.

All attempts—and they have been many—to combine argon with other elements have failed. Conditions have been altered, but with the same result. It, therefore, well deserves the name given it, which is derived from the Greek and means inert. So far, its inertness is without a parallel in chemical science. I ought to mention that within the last month, M. Berthelot has announced that he has by means of the silent electric discharge got argon to combine with several organic bodies. Details of these results are promised at an early date.

Avogadro's hypothesis demands that the density of a gas should be half its molecular weight. The density of argon is 20 [approximately], its molecular weight must therefore be 40. The physical data go to show that it is monatomic, *i.e.* the atom and the molecule are identical, hence its atomic weight, if it be an element, is 40. The definite physical constants obtained by Olszewski certainly go to prove its elementary nature.

Finally, is there a ~~place~~ place for a new element of such atomic weight in Mendeleef's periodic system? It does not appear so. The question, therefore, arises, whether the periodic classification of the elements that of late years has received no such attention from chemists, is altogether a complete and accurate one. May there not be elements that do not find a place there? Further work will no doubt throw light on this important matter.

Argon has been sought for in mineral and vegetable matter, but so far in vain. The atmosphere, of which it constitutes about one one hundred and twenty fifth part by volume, appears to be its only habitat.

It is altogether too early to ask regarding the commercial or utilitarian value of this discovery. I have no doubt that ere long we shall know of the part—perhaps a very important part—that it plays in the economy of nature and probably in the arts and manufactures of the day. This discovery undoubtedly marks the highest achievement in the chemistry of the times, but it must not be forgotten that a very large part of the work was plotted and successfully carried out by one who occupies a first place among the advanced physicists of the day.

A MORNING AMONG MOOSE.

By PROF. EDWARD E. PRINCE,

Dominion Commissioner of Fisheries, Ottawa.

Some months ago, when on an official tour in New Brunswick, a very unusual opportunity offered itself of seeing a small herd of Moose under conditions resembling in many respects those characteristic of the wild state.

Everybody is familiar with the magnificent head of our largest native mammal, and the imposing palmate horns are a common ornament about our houses and hotels; but there are comparatively few people who have ever beheld a living moose, and fewer still who have seen this noble animal in his native haunts. It was with no ordinary pleasure that, quite unexpectedly, I found myself one morning with a few hours at liberty, and was thus enabled in company with a friend, to take a drive of four or five miles with the view of seeing the moose. We reached the small tract of forest country where, we had been informed, the moose were located, and having found the owner, he most willingly volunteered to show us his splendid captives. The personage in question was a quaint character—a veritable Robinson Crusoe in appearance and habits of life.

From his log hut he led us along a tangled forest path, through an extensive wooded area covering some hundreds of acres securely fenced in. We soon saw signs of moose. All the young shoots of certain trees had been nibbled off, or rather had been sharply nipped off, as if by a sharp, clean bite. In some places hardly a young leaf or terminal bud could be seen. The moose, as is well known, prefers above all things the young green tender sprigs on the branches of certain trees. We also noticed on the path at several points dung traces, quite unlike those of the cow, horse or sheep, being in fact olive brown ovoid bodies, not unlike nut megs in shape and size. The trees now became thicker and the foliage more dense, and our guide warned us to walk more slowly and carefully, and to avoid treading on dead dry branches. Though partly domesticated the moose, we were informed, never wholly

loses the fear produced by unexpected sounds, and moves off in alarm on hearing the cracking of dry branches in the distance, or other warning noises. We were further warned that if we suddenly came upon one of the huge "pets" of which we were in quest, it was advisable to dodge immediately behind a tree. "Always keep a tree between you and the moose," said our guide, for the instinctive habit of suddenly striking out with his ponderous fore-foot is never got rid of. So powerful is the stroke of the sharp cloven hoof that, like the slash of a sabre, its effect is almost always fatal, as many a hunter has found to his cost. As we advanced slowly and noiselessly our guide called in a soothing tone, "Coom," "Coom," "Coom," just as a dairy maid calls her favourite calf, and ere long signalled to us to stop. Then our guide putting up his hand pointed to a small clear space in the midst of large trees. Lo! under the leafy roof we could just distinguish two large brown masses on the ground. There were a couple of moose demurely chewing the cud in this shady retreat! The colour of the hide, a dark chocolate, so perfectly harmonized with the shadows and tree trunks around, that the outlines of the two animals could be discerned only with difficulty. Both had their heads turned away from us, and the back alone was visible, much of the body being hidden by the intervening undergrowth. The explanation of the peculiar position in which moose rest during the day is easy. The back is always turned towards the direction whence the wind blows. As the wind changes the moose change their position. On this occasion the wind was from the north, and we were moving south, so that a very slight wind blew towards them from us. The moose is endowed with a sense of smell so acute, that anything approaching from the windward side is at once detected by them without the aid of eyes or ears. The head being turned in the opposite direction, the eyes and ears are thus able to detect any approaching danger from that quarter. Such is the universal habit of the moose. He detects danger by scent in one direction, by sight and sound in the other direction. With his back turned towards the wind the moose is able to detect danger from whatever quarter it comes. This was soon demonstrated, for, as we came nearer, one of them rose quickly and turned round in our direction, eyeing us sullenly. He was a magnifi-

cent animal with widespreading antlers and a height at the shoulders of at least seven feet. His stout limbs of a pale ochre colour, like the trunks of young trees, his sides deep brown, like faded foliage in shadow, his head and back much paler and glistening as if frosted, resembling a mass of leaves with the light glancing across them. We were able to view at eight or ten yards distance this kingly quadruped, always remembering the precaution to keep within reach of a stout cedar or beech. There was no difficulty in noting the peculiar features of the living moose so utterly unlike the crude and unshapely stuffed skins which we usually see. The short deep body, the monstrous towering shoulders surmounted by a bushy erect mane, the thick abbreviated neck, the long and ponderous head, and, above all, the gracefully curved snout, with pendulous upper lip, almost as mobile as the elephant's trunk, all combined to give a peculiar weird grandeur to the animal. It is impossible in a museum specimen to produce certain graceful features in this uncouth giant. Thus the soft roundness of the ears is always lost, and the elegant curve of the slit-like nostrils it is impossible to preserve after death. The strange, somewhat "lacklustre" eye, to adopt Shakespeare's expression, is ludicrously small for so large a creature. It is, it must be admitted, a wicked eye, very unlike the large liquid eye in most of the deer tribe, nor has it the benignant intelligence of that organ which we see in the elephant, or the inoffensive inquiring look of the whale's eye, as viewed at half a dozen yards' distance from a fishing boat - but it resembles rather the suspicious ill-natured eye of the bull or the rhinoceros. The eye in fact is dull, dark, and with hardly any indication of white. From the throat of the bull hung the elegant tail-like "bell," a bushy appendage, which reaches its full development only when the creature is adult. The huge trumpet-like ears are extremely bushy, similar to the condition of the brown bear, and as mobile and rapid in movement as the ears of a horse.

The living moose combines many of the general features of the horse, the deer, and the pig. Indeed the young calf-moose is strikingly pig-like in appearance, on account of the long snout, the large pointed ears, small eyes and sloping back.

Our guide assured us that he had captured, when practically full grown, the splendid bull-moose which we had the privilege of seeing, and had brought it from the wild Quebec country, north of the Lower St. Lawrence to New Brunswick on a rudely constructed raft—a marvellous instance of a hunter's skill, perseverance and success.

Taking a stout maple branch in his right hand he walked up to his colossal pets, holding out a piece of turnip as a dainty bribe, and uttering his cry "Coom," "Coom." The cow moose rose and readily took the piece offered, but the bull was more reserved and only after much persuasion condescended to accept a fragment of the turnip, leisurely stretching out his head and seizing the piece with his elastic lips after the manner of a horse.

Our guide patted the creature familiarly, and seemed to take no such precautions as would be necessary for a stranger to take. It is true he was cautious in approaching the bull at first: but the animal was clearly semi-domesticated. When the cow rose, the absence of horns and of the bell, and the meagre character of the upright mane took away from her appearance. Her size too is rather smaller, and the ears appear, if anything, larger and more prominent: but the absence of horns may account for that. She lacks the impressive grandeur of the bull. Soon a small calf-moose, about as large as a 12-hands pony, appeared in response to repeated calls. It was about a year old and appeared quite tame, pushing its huge nose under the armpits of its master, and exhibiting signs of affection. The lips are far less pendulous and mobile in the calf. A further walk of a quarter of a mile enabled us to see another cow, whose ears were crumpled and shorn at the tip. This animal when newly captured, and tied about the neck, head and ears with ropes, had been frost-bitten, and had lost the tips of the last-named organs. Finally a fifth moose was seen, a calf born in captivity, and so tame as to jump over a fence at the command of its master. It was a surprise to see a heavy, uncouth, almost unwieldy, animal such as this, take a fence four or five feet high with greater lightness and ease than a hunter. Our guide not being pleased with his juvenile pet's performance, administered one or two blows with his cudgel, whereupon the creature cried in a sharp, ill-natured manner,

not unlike the cry of a horse in pain or anger, but less loud and strong. Indeed the sound was ludicrously weak and shrill for a quadruped of such large dimensions. This feeble, ill-natured cry resembled strongly the weak cry of the monstrous rhinoceros, the voice of which is so ill-proportioned to the animal's size.

It was interesting to note that our departure was watched with the utmost keenness and suspicion by the moose. They followed us with ears and eyes, turning round when necessary to observe our movements as we hurried away. It was an impressive spectacle to see in the distance the two massive captives standing in their leafy retreat, the pale grey horns of the bull rising majestically amongst the branches.

Cases of tame moose are familiar enough in Canada : but it is a rare experience, except to the hunter, to see a herd of moose under conditions so resembling the wild state. One gained some notion of their appearance in the forest. One sad reflection only could not be avoided, arising from the probability that in spite of laudable steps to preserve these noble monarchs of our Canadian forests, the cruelty and barbarity of man is almost certain ere long to exterminate them. Not merely pot-hunters, who slay the helpless mother-moose just before and after bearing her young, but professed sportsmen, have no mercy. Their relentless efforts may ere long deprive our Dominion of the moose in our forests as they have already robbed us of the royal buffalo on our prairies, unless severe and righteous measures be effectively carried out.

LIST OF NATIVE TREES AND SHRUBS GROWING AT
THE CENTRAL EXPERIMENTAL FARM,
OTTAWA, JULY, 1895.

By W. T. MACOUN.

Interesting and numerous as are the species and varieties of trees and shrubs from foreign countries now growing at the Central Experimental Farm, which by their beauty and peculiarities of form, leaf, flower and fruit attract so much attention from visitors, it must be a satisfaction to Canadians to know that a large number of our native trees and shrubs play no small part in the pleasing effect produced by the tasteful grouping of the various species and varieties on the ornamental grounds. In the arboretum many of our native trees and shrubs may now be studied with much profit by those interested in botany and while more species are yet to be added, the local botanist will see at the Farm many that are not to be found in the Ottawa district.

It was thought that a list of the native trees and shrubs growing at the Central Experimental Farm, in cultivation or otherwise, would prove of some value to the members of the Ottawa Field Naturalists' Club, and the accompanying list is herewith submitted.

The classification is according to Prof. Macoun's "Catalogue of Canadian Plants." The distribution of each species is given; whether it is a tree or shrub; its hardiness at Ottawa; and when ornamental mention is made of the fact. A few woody climbers are also included.

There will be found in the list the names of 178 species and varieties.

I. RANUNCULACEÆ—Crowfoot Family.

1. CLEMATIS, Linn. (Virgin's Bower.)

(1.) *C. VERTICILLARIS*, DC. Whorl-leaved Clematis.

Que.; Ont.; Man.; N.W.T.; B.C.

Woody climber; hardy; flowers ornamental.

(2.) *C. VIRGINIANA*, Linn. Virginian Clematis.

N.S.; N.B.; Que.; Ont.; Man.

Woody climber, hardy; flowers ornamental.

- (3.) *C. LIGUSTICIFOLIA*, Nutt.

N.W.T. ; B.C.

Woody climber ; hardy ; flowers ornamental.

II. MAGNOLIACEÆ—Magnolia Family.

17. *LIRIODENDRON*, Linn. (Tulip Tree)

- (78). *L. TULPIFERA*, Linn. Whitewood.

Western Ontario.

Large tree ; semi-hardy ; leaves and flowers ornamental.

18. *MAGNOLIA*, Linn. (Magnolia.)

- (79.) *M. ACUMINATA*, Linn. Cucumber Tree.

Western Ontario.

Large tree ; semi-hardy ; leaves and flowers ornamental.

IV. MENISPERMACEÆ—Moonseed Family.

20. *MENISPERMUM*, Linn. (Moonseed.)

- (81). *M. CANADENSE*, Linn. Canadian Moonseed.

Que. ; Ont. ; Man.

Woody climber ; hardy.

V. BERBERIDACEÆ—Barberry Family.

21. *BERBERIS*, Linn. (Barberry.)

- (84). *B. AQUIFOLIUM*, Pursh. Oregon Grape.

B.C.

Low shrub ; semi-hardy.

XIX. HYPERICACEÆ—St. John's Wort Family.

97. *HYPERICUM*, Linn. (St. John's Wort.)

- (344). *H. KALMIANUM*, Linn. Shrubby St. John's Wort.

Ontario.

Low shrub ; hardy ; flowers ornamental.

XXI. TILIACEÆ—Linden Family.

105. *TILIA*, Linn. (Basswood. Linden.)

- (366). *T. AMERICANA*, Linn. Basswood.

Que. ; Ont. ; Man.

Large tree ; hardy.

XXIV. RUTACEÆ—Rue Family.

112. *XANTHOXYLUM*, Colden. (Prickly Ash.)
 (392.) *X. AMERICANUM*, Mill. Northern Prickly Ash.
 Que. ; Ont.
 Tall shrub ; hardy.
113. *PTELEA*, Linn. (Hop Tree.)
 (393.) *P. TRIFOLIATA*, Linn. Shubby Trefoil.
 Western Ontario.
 Tall shrub ; hardy.

XXV. ILICINEÆ—Holly Family.

115. *ILEX*, Linn. (Holly.)
 (395.) *I. VERTICILLATA*, Gray.
 N.S. ; Que. ; Ont.
 Shrub ; hardy ; fruit ornamental.

XXVI. CELASTRACEÆ—Staff-tree Family.

117. *CELASTRUS*, Linn. (Staff-tree.)
 (379.) *C. SCANDENS*, Linn. Wax-work. Bitter-sweet.
 Climbing shrub ; hardy ; fruit ornamental.
118. *EUONYMUS*, Tourn. (Spindle-Tree.)
 (399.) *E. ATROPURPUREUS*, Jacq. Burning Bush.
 Ontario.
 Tall Shrub ; hardy ; fruit ornamental.

XXVII. RHAMNACEÆ. Buckthorn Family.

120. *CEANOTHUS*, Linn. (New Jersey Tea.)
 (401.) *C. AMERICANUS*, Linn.
 Ontario.
 Low shrub. hardy.
121. *RIHAMNUS*, Tourn. (Buckthorn.)
 (405) *P. ALNIFOLIA*, L'Her.
 N.B. Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T.
 Low shrub ; hardy.

XXVIII. VITACEÆ—Vine Family.**122. VITIS, Tourn. (Grape.)**

(408) *V. LABRUSCA*, Linn. Northern Fox Grape.
Western Ontario.

Climbing shrub ; hardy.

(409.) *V. CORDIFOLIA*, Lam. Frost Grape.

N.S. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man.

Climbing shrub ; hardy.

123. AMPELOPSIS, Michx. (Virginian Creeper.)

(411.) *A. QUINQUEFOLIA*, Michx.

Que. ; Ont. ; Man.

Climbing shrub ; hardy ; leaves ornamental.

XXIX. SAPINDACEÆ—Soapberry Family.**124. STAPHYLEA, Linn. (Bladder Nut.)**

(412.) *S. TRIFOLIA*, Linn. American Bladder Nut.

Que. ; Ont.

Tall shrub ; hardy.

125. ACER, Tourn. (Maple.)

(414.) *A. PENNSYLVANICUM*, Linn. Striped Maple.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.

Small tree ; hardy.

(415.) *A. SPICATUM*, Lam. Mountain Maple.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man.

Tall shrub ; hardy.

(417.) *A. CIRCINATUM* Pursh. Vine Maple.

B.C.

Tall shrub or small tree ; semi-hardy.

(418.) *A. GLABRUM*, Torrey.

B.C.

Tall shrub ; hardy.

(419.) *A. SACCCHARUM*, Wang. Sugar Maple.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.

Large tree ; hardy ; leaves ornamental in Autumn.

NOTES, REVIEWS AND COMMENTS.

*CHAPMAN'S HANDBOOK OF BIRDS OF EASTERN NORTH AMERICA.

If supply may be taken as an index of demand, the large number of books upon ornithology which have appeared within the last few years furnishes an encouraging proof of a growing desire for closer acquaintance with bird life, both on the part of the nature-lover and of the scientific student. Probably no book that has appeared for a long period is so well fitted to satisfy the needs of both these classes as the one whose title has just been quoted. Accuracy and fullness of description, covering all external characters, including every phase of seasonal and sexual plumage in each species, have been attained without an undue use of technical language; and these specific descriptions alternate throughout the body of the work with delightful sketches of the habits of each bird. Many of the life-histories are from such well known writers as Mrs. Olive Thorne Miller, Miss Florence Merriam, William Brewster, Ernest E. Thompson, Bradford Torrey, etc.

The author is by profession a closet naturalist, but his chapter on "The Study of Birds out of Doors" can only have been written by one who is a lover, as well as a student, of birds, and whose acquaintance with them must have begun at a period when professional methods and closet work were as yet matters of the future. Still the curator of the museum comes to the surface in the following recommendation: "If you would name birds without a gun, by all means first visit a museum and with text-book in hand study those species which you have previously found [by reference to the nearest local list] are to be looked for near your home. This preliminary introduction will serve to ripen your acquaintance in the field." One field student can remember how a preliminary acquaintance with a row of mounted birds standing "at attention" on the shelf of a museum has only served to deaden the

* Handbook of Birds of Eastern North America—with Keys to the Species and Descriptions of their Plumages, Nests and Eggs, their Distribution and Migrations, &c. &c. By Frank M. Chapman, Assistant Curator of the Department of Mammalogy and Ornithology in the American Museum of Natural History, New York City, &c. New York: D. Appleton & Company, 1895. 12 mo., xiv. + 421 pp.

interest that would otherwise have been felt in their living relatives. On the otherhand, an illusive song, a few unsati-fying glimpses through the leaves, or over the distant tree-tops can awaken a keenness of hunting instinct that, following its object through thicket and marsh and stumbling over two or three false identifications, will end in a knowledge, born of deep friendship between man and bird, that can be come at in no other way. Such a plan may be too slow for this end of the century, but its results have a staying-power about them.

Afterwards when inspecting the museum specimens, the student will know what points he should study most carefully; and whenever that song is heard again the leaves grow greener and the air fresher and other things come back to mind that to miss would be loss indeed.

Among the most valuable features in the book are the Keys. They are not, as is too often the case with natural history keys, so extremely analytic and complicated that the student can only establish the identity of the specimen at the risk of losing his own. There is a short systematic Key to the Orders and Families, and under each family a Key to the Species. In the latter all systematic arrangement, in the scientific sense, is abandoned. The author's motto is: If the Keys will identify they will have accomplished their purpose. For example, the Finch family is divided into three groups:

- I. Under parts with red.
- II. Under parts with no red and without distinct streaks.
- III. Under parts without red and with numerous streaks.

Each of these groups is again divided by other prominent color markings, until at the third sub-division the several species are reached. This plan will be found an excellent one for field identification, and by checking results with the accurate descriptions in the body of the work, all danger of error may be avoided. For some of the larger families, as the Finches and the Warbles, there is also a Field Key to the Adult Males in Breeding Plumage.

Though not too large to be carried in the pocket, the work is a gem of the art of bookmaking. In addition to upwards of 100 cuts of bills, feet, etc., scattered through the text, there is a colored frontispiece, "Bob-white," a Color Chart, and 18 full page plates in "half-

tone." The Color Chart is somewhat disappointing; what should be the brighter colors are altogether wanting in brightness. The half-tone plates, however, are all that can be desired. The Clapper Rail, Spotted Sandpiper and Young, Least Flycatcher and Phoebe, Meadowlark, and Wood and Wilson's Thrushes seem almost alive.

A. G. K.

Archæology.--NOTES ON THE ANTIQUITIES OF LAKE DESCHÊNES

Along the shores of Lake Deschênes are many points of Archæological interest; and it is in the hope that some of the members of the Field Naturalists' Club may devote their time to a more special investigation of this branch of scientific research that I now call attention to some of them.

It is needless to say that the Ottawa River, of which this lake is an expansion, was, during the French régime, the great highway between the region of the great lakes and the French settlements on the St. Lawrence. Indians and "coureurs de bois" engaged in the fur trade, as well as governors of Canada, either in voyages of discovery or expeditions against their Indian enemies, traversed the waters of this river. It was at times, also, the objective point of war parties of hostile Iroquois, who, after the subjugation of their Huron kinsmen, carried the tomahawk, in a war of extermination, far into the wilds to the north of the Ottawa.

Some of the descendants of the Indians and voyageurs who took part in these stirring scenes, connected with the pioneer days of New France, are now living in Aylmer and vicinity; and it would be well to secure from them the traditions and stories attaching to points of local interest before the present generation passes away.

On the Ontario shore of the lake, at Raymond's point opposite Aylmer, is the site of an old Indian workshop where flint weapons have been fabricated. My attention was first called to it, some time ago, by Jacob Smith of the Interior Department, its discoverer. Mr. Smith shewed the writer some flint arrow heads, and a spear head of the same material, which he had discovered at this place.

Narcisse Noël of Aylmer, in company with the writer, also found some imperfect arrow-heads at this place, which appear to have been rejected by the ancient workmen. For about 100 yards along the shore, between high and low water mark, the rocks are littered with chips and shreds of black flint, which are also washed out of the gravel at high water mark after heavy rains. These flints resemble those found in great abundance in the Trenton limestone at Hull, from which place it is just possible they may have been taken. It is said that these flint chips have also been found on Snake Island a short distance from here, so that this locality seems to offer opportunities to the archaeologist that should not be overlooked.

Some years ago a quantity of human bones was found buried in the sand on the Light-house Island just above Aylmer, which the late Mr. C. M. Church, to whom they were presented, regarded as typical of the North American Indian.

A short time ago, at Pointe à la Bataille about 10 miles above Aylmer on the Ontario shore of the lake, Joseph Leclaire of Aylmer discovered a large "cache" of bullets. As Mr. Leclaire bought home nearly half a bagfull without exhausting the find, it does not appear credible that so large a quantity of ammunition could have been "cached" by hunters; but, judging from the name of the place, one inclines rather to the supposition that this store had some connection, in the past, with the movements of war parties, either white or Indian, operating along the lake.

An interesting tradition, told by the old "voyageurs" now living in Aylmer, is associated with Lapoté's and Sand Points lying respectively to the east and west of Sand Bay at the mouth of Constance Creek about 15 miles above Aylmer. The tradition is as follows:—Many years ago, during the French régime, a party of "coureurs de bois" were encamped at the former point; while Sand Point to the west of the bay was occupied by a superior force of Indians, probably a war party of hostile Iroquois. An encounter was imminent and it remained to be seen which party would circumvent the other. The French fur traders, whose daring and brilliant exploits at this period are a matter of history, were not to be taken by surprise. Leaving their camp fires

burning on the high rocky shore at Lapoté's Point, to deceive their wily enemies, the little band of intrepid Frenchmen traversed the forest to the east of the bay, forded Constance Creek, passed beneath the shadow of the pine groves on the sand hills to the north of the bay and fell suddenly on the Indian camp on Sand Point. The encounter was sharp and terrific and resulted in the utter defeat and route of the Indians.

Wm. Baillie, of Aylmer, informed the writer that a great many bones are scattered over this point; and Mr. Montgomery, who recently lived in the vicinity, stated that his two sons discovered, at this place, an almost perfect human skeleton. Mr. Baillie also states that some years ago, on the eastern shore of the bay, a number of copper kettles, of ancient design, were unearthed. These facts would seem to corroborate, to some extent, the above tradition and invite a closer investigation of the subject. The weird Indian legends of prolonged conflicts with Wendigoes, supposed to have inhabited the sand dunes of Sand Point, should also be collected before the generation of old men, now retaining them, have passed away.

The old Indian portage at the Chats should also be a point of great interest to the archæologist. The remains of old bullets, badly decayed, have been found by the writer in the crevices of the rocks at this place, strongly suggestive of the times when these "carrying places" were disputed, foot by foot, by hostile war parties. An old copper coin and other ancient works of art, found on the lake shore at Aylmer, as well as an iron tomahawk of peculiar design discovered by S. H. Edey some two miles inland from this place, are matters of interest.

Finally, I might say that members of the Field Naturalists' Club who wish to make a careful examination of places alluded to in the above will soon be in a position to do so. Capt. Davis will shortly have a steamboat running between Britannia and the Quyon, which will enable us to make any of these places the objective point of an excursion of the club. Traditions and folk-lore stories associated with Lake Deschenes should then be collected and recorded before the hand of time has placed them beyond our reach.

T. W. EDWIN SOWTER.

Aylmer, Que.,
July 29th, 1895.

If you want nice PHOTOS, go to MR. JARVIS, 117 Sparks Street.

J. ROBERTS ALLAN, Chemist and Druggist,
76 Rideau Street, Ottawa.



Tents, Flags, Camp Furniture, Hammocks.

We profess to manufacture our goods in a superior

manner and of better material than any other house in the trade. In proof of this we may state that we have been awarded 203 gold and silver medals and first prizes at the leading exhibitions in Europe, America and Australia, and never had to take second place.



Our prices are as low as any on the continent. Send stamp for Catalogue.



Our line of bicycles are, we think, the largest in Canada, including Beeston Humber, Up-to-date, Rudge, Premier, Rambler, Crescent, Wanderer, Chainless, Whitworth, Hyslop,

Spartan, &c. Our prices run from \$45.00 upwards. You can save money by purchasing from us.

COLE'S NATIONAL MFG. CO.,
160 SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

JAMES HOPE & CO., Importing and Manufacturing Stationers, Booksellers and Bookbinders, Ottawa.
Depository Ottawa Auxiliary Bible Society.

PITTAWAY'S PHOTO STUDIO,
58 SPARKS STREET.

CANADA ATLANTIC RAILWAY.

OTTAWA, ARNPRIOR AND PARRY SOUND RAILWAY.

FAST SHORT LINE TO

Montreal, **The Adirondacks,**
 Quebec, **Seaside Resorts,**
 Halifax, **Summer Resorts,**
New York, **Boston,** **Philadelphia.**

NEW EQUIPMENT. PULLMAN PARLOR CARS.

Special inducements to Societies, Sunday Schools, etc., for excursions to a large number of pic-nic grounds, scenic resorts, etc., within a short distance of Ottawa.

For full information apply at City Ticket Office, Russell House Block, or to

E. J. CHAMBERLIN,

General Manager.

C. J. SMITH,

Agent.



THE
Russell House,

OTTAWA.

F. X. ST. JACQUES,
Proprietor.

Transactions of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club, '88o-86.

Complete in Two Volumes, containing Parts 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6 and 7.

VOL. I, price \$1.00; to members 70 cents.

VOL. II, price \$1.00; to members 50 cents.

TRANSACTIONS.

VOL. I. { Pt. 1, not sold singly.
 " 2, price 25 cts; members 15 cts.
 " 3, " " "
 " 4, " " "

VOL. II. { Pt. 5, price 30 cts; members 30 cts.
 " 6, " 40 cts; " 25 "
 " 7, " 30 " 20 "

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST, \$1.00 per annum. MONTHLY PARTS, 10 cts, to members, 5 cts. QUARTERLY PARTS, 25 cts; to members, 15 cts. EXTRAS—1. Lecture on Paleontology. Walter R. Billings. Eleven pages. Price, 5 cents. 2. Asbestos; its History, Mode of Occurrence and Uses. Dr. R. W. Ellis. Twenty-four pages. Price 10 cts.

SHOES SOLD BY RETAILLACK WEAR WELL 63 SPARKS STREET

HENRY WATTERS,

Chemist and Druggist,

Corner of Sparks and Bank Streets,

OTTAWA.

TOPLEY,

132 Sparks Street.

COME IN AND SEE LATEST PHOTOS.

Kodaks to Rent.

THOMAS LIGGET

Has removed his Stock of

CARPETS, ETC.,

to new premises.

177 AND 179 SPARKS ST.

G. M. HOLBROOK,

102 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.

Trouser Stretchers, 50c. per pair.

JOHN MURPHY & CO.,

IMPORTERS

FANCY AND STAPLE DRY GOODS,

66 and 68 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.

ESTABLISHED 1836.

J. DURIE & SON,

Booksellers Stationers,

Publishers.

SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

R. A. McCORMICK,

Prescription Druggist,

75 SPARKS STREET,

Phone 159.

Ottawa.

ALEX. SPITTAL & CO.

PITTSTON COAL.

All Sizes. Lowest Prices

161 SPARKS STREET,

Telephone 971

J. & R. CRAIG, Tailors, 105 Sparks St., Ottawa

THE OTTAWA FIELD-NATURALISTS' CLUB, 1895-1896.

Patron:

THE RT. HONOURABLE THE EARL OF ABERDEEN,
GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF CANADA.

President:

MR. F. T. SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C.

Vice-Presidents

Mr. A. G. Kingston. Dr. H. M. Ami, M.A., F.G.S.

Librarian:

Mr. S. B. Sinclair, B.A.
(Normal School.)

Secretary:

Mr. Andrew Halkett.
(Marine and Fisheries Dept.)

Treasurer:

Mr. D. B. Dowling, B.A.Sc.
(Geol. Survey Dept.)

Committee:

Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S.	Miss A. Shenick, B. Sc.
Mr. James Fletcher, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.	" G. Harmer.
Mr. W. F. Ferrier, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.	" A. M. Living.

Standing Committees of Council:

Publishing: Dr. Ami, Prof. Prince, Mr. Dowling, Mr. Kingston, Mr. Ferrier.
Excursions: Mr. Kingston, Mr. Dowling, Dr. Ami, Miss Shenick, Miss Living.
Soirees: Prof. Prince, Mr. Sinclair, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Halkett.

Leaders:

Geology: Dr. Ells, Mr. Ferrier, Dr. Ami.
Botany: Mr. Whyte, Prof. Macoun, Mr. Craig.
Entomology: Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Harrington, Mr. MacLaughlin.
Conchology: Mr. Latchford, Mr. Halkett, Mr. O'Brien.
Ornithology: Mr. Kingston, Miss Harmer, Mr. Lees.
Zoology: Prof. Prince, Mr. Whiteaves, Mr. Small.

"THE OTTAWA NATURALIST."

Editor:

HENRY M. AMI, M.A., D.Sc., F.G.S.

Associate Editors:

DR. R. W. ELLS, F.R.S.C.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Geology*.
MR. W. F. FERRIER, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Mineralogy*.
PROF. JOHN MACOUN, M.A., F.L.S.—Dominion Botanist, Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Botany*.
MR. F. R. LATCHFORD, B.A.—Department of *Conchology*.
MR. A. G. KINGSTON—Public Works Department—Department of *Ornithology*.
MR. JAMES FLETCHER, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.—Botanist, etc., Central Experimental Farm—Department of *Entomology*.
PROF. E. E. PRINCE, B.A., F.L.S.—Commissioner of Fisheries for Canada—Department of *Zoology*.

A Monthly Magazine devoted to the Natural Sciences.

Yearly Subscription, - - - - - \$1.00.

PRICE OF AUTHORS' EXTRAS.

Covers.	No. of Pages.	Price.	Covers without title.
Without	1 to 8	\$1.25 per C.	.....
Without	8 to 16	\$2.25 per C.	.....
With	1 to 8	\$2.25 per C.	\$2.00 per C.
With	8 to 16	\$3.25 per C.	\$3.00 per C.

SEPTEMBER, 1895.

VOL IX, No. 6.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

Published by the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club.

CONTENTS.

	Page
1. Crystals. By W. F. Ferrier, B.A. Sc., F.G.S.	117
2. Excursion Notice, ...	131
3. List of Native Trees and Shrubs Growing at the Central Experimental Farm—W. T. Macoun.	132

OTTAWA, CANADA.

PRINTED AT THE OFFICE OF PAYNTER & ABBOTT,
48 RIDEAU STREET.

Sent at the Ottawa Post Office as second-class matter

General Excursion of the O. F. N. C. will take place on Saturday, 14th inst., to Pagan Falls, Gatineau Valley. Union Depot, 9.45 a.m., (see page 131.)

Canada's
High
Grade

PIANOS

Mason & Risch,
Nordheimer,
Gerhard
Heintzman.

Estey & Dominion
Organs.

J. L. Orme & Son,
113-115 Sparks St.



Sole Agents for
STEINWAY,
KNABE,
CHICKERING.

A large assortment
of second-hand in-
struments. Terms
to suit all purchas-
ers.

J. L. Orme & Son,
113-115 Sparks St.

J. G. BUTTERWORTH & Co.,
All-Rail Scranton Coal.
86 SPARKS STREET.

A. ROSENTHAL,
Jeweller and Optician.
87 SPARKS ST.

WELCH, MARGETSON & CO'S
Shirts, Collars and Cuffs.
R. MCGIFFIN,
49 SPARKS STREET.

KENNY BROS.,
Tailors to
His Excellency
THE GOVERNOR GENERAL.

C. H. THORBURN,
Books and Stationery,
FOUNTAIN PENS.
Views of Ottawa. 80 Sparks St.

WM. HOWE,
Importer of Artists' Materials and Artistic
Interior Decorations. Manufacturer
of White Lead, Paints & Colors.
Howe's Block, - - OTTAWA.

TRY
BATE & CO'S
33 C.
English Blended Black Tea.

J. & T. BALLANTYNE,
Best Grades of Hard and Soft Coal.
OFFICE, COR. ELGIN & QUEEN STS.
Telephones 586 and 579.

A. J. STEPHENS,
FINE SHOES.
39 SPARKS ST.
Boots and Shoes Made to Measure.

Wm. ROBERTSON,
Bookseller and Stationer,
69 Rideau Street.
Natural History Works supplied to
order.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.†

VOL. I. 1887-1888.

- ON A NEW GENUS AND THREE NEW SPECIES OF CRINOIDS. By W. R. Billings, p. 49.
TESTIMONY OF THE OTTAWA CLAYS AND GRAVELS, &c. By Amos Bowman, p. 149.
THE GREAT ICE AGE AT OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, pp. 65 and 81.
ON UTICA FOSSILS, FROM RIDEAU, OTTAWA, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 165-170.
NOTES ON SIPHONOTRETA SCOTICA, *ibid.*, p. 121.
THE COUGAR. By W. P. Lett, p. 127.
DEVELOPMENT OF MINES IN THE OTTAWA REGION. By John Stewart, p. 33.
ON MONOTROPA. By James Fletcher, p. 43; By Dr. Baptie, p. 40; By Wm. Brodie, p. 118.
SALAMANDERS. By F. R. Latchford, p. 105.

VOL. II. 1888-1889.

- DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW SPECIES OF MOSSES. By N. C. Kindberg, p. 154.
A NEW CRUSTACEAN—DIAPTOMUS TYRRELLII, POPPE. Notice of.
ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALEONTOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. H. M. Ami, p. 136.
ON THE CHAZY FORMATION AT AYLMER. By T. W. E. Sowter, pp. 7 and 11.
THE PHYSIOGRAPHY AND GEOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. By Wm. Craig, p. 136.
SEQUENCE OF GEOLOGICAL FORMATIONS AT OTTAWA WITH REFERENCE TO NATURAL GAS. H. M. Ami, p. 93.
OUR OTTAWA SQUIRRELS. By J. Ballantyne, pp. 7 and 33.
CAPRICORN BEETLES. By W. H. Harrington, p. 144.

VOL. III. 1889-1890.

- GEOLOGICAL PROGRESS IN CANADA. By R. W. Ells, p. 119-145.
LIST OF MOSSES COLLECTED IN THE NEIGHBORHOOD OF OTTAWA. By Prof. Macoun, pp. 149-152.
WHAT YOU SEE WHEN YOU GO OUT WITHOUT YOUR GUN, (Ornithological.) By W. A. D. Lees, p. 31-36.
THE AMERICAN SKUNK. By W. P. Lett, pp. 18-23.
THE BIRDS OF RENFREW COUNTY, ONT. By Rev. C. J. Young M.A. pp. 24-36.
THE LAND SHELLS OF VANCOUVER ISLAND. By Rev. G. W. Taylor.
DEVELOPMENT AND PROGRESS. By Mr. H. B. Small, pp. 95-105.

VOL. IV. 1890-1891.

- ON SOME OF THE LARGER UNEXPLORED REGIONS OF CANADA. By G. M. Dawson, pp. 29-40, (Map) 1890.
THE MISTASSINI REGION. By A. P. Low, pp. 11-28.
ASBESTUS, ITS HISTORY, MODE OF OCCURENCE AND USES. By R. W. Ells, pp. 11-28.
NEW CANADIAN MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 61.
PALEONTOLOGY—A Lecture on. By W. R. Billings, p. 41.
ON THE WOLF. By W. Pittman Lett, p. 75.
ON THE COMPOSITION OF APPLE LEAVES. By F. T. Shutt, p. 130.
SERPENTINES OF CANADA. By N. J. Giroux, pp. 95-116.
A NATURALIST IN THE GOLD RANGE. By J. M. Macoun, p. 139.
IDEAS ON THE BEGINNING OF LIFE. By J. Ballantyne, p. 127-127.

VOL. V. 1891-1892.

- ON THE SUDBURY NICKEL AND COPPER DEPOSITS. By Alfred E. Barlow, p. 51.
ON CANADIAN LAND AND FRESH-WATER MOLLUSCA. By Rev. G. W. Taylor, p. 204.
THE CHEMISTRY OF FOOD. By F. T. Shutt, p. 143.
CANADIAN GEMS AND PRECIOUS STONES. By C. W. Willimott, p. 117.

*Price \$1.00, per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

†Some of the papers contained in the eight volumes already published.

ARE YOU IN ARREARS? Look at your label. The date on the address slip is that on which your subscription expired.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.

VOL. V. (Continued).

"EXTINCT VERTEBRATES FROM THE MIOCENE OF CANADA." Synopsis of. By H. M. Ami, p. 74.

A BOTANICAL EXCURSION TO THE CHÂTS. By R. B. Whyte, p. 197.

SOME NEW MOSSES FROM THE PRIVY OF ISLANDS. By Jas. M. Macoun, p. 179.

DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 195-196.

ON DRINKING WATER. By Anthony McGill, p. 9.

LIST OF OTTAWA SPECIES OF SPHAGNUM. p. 83.

THE BIRDS OF OTTAWA. By the leaders of Ornithological section; Messrs Lees, Kingston and John Macoun.

VOL. VI. 1892-1893.

FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA OF OTTAWA. By W. Hague Harrington, p. 25.

THE WINTER HOME OF THE BARREN GROUND CARIBOU. By J. Burr Tyrrell, p. 121.

THE MINERAL WATERS OF CANADA. By H. P. H. Brumell, pp. 167-195.

THE COUNTRY NORTH OF THE OTTAWA. By R. W. Ellis, p. 157.

NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALEONTOLOGY OF OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, p. 73.

THE QUEBEC GROUP. *ibid.* p. 41.

FOOD IN HEALTH AND DISEASE. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, p. 172.

OYAS CANADENSIS DALLIUS. By R. G. McConnell, p. 130.

CHECK-LIST OF CANADIAN MOLLUSCA, p. 33.

ANTHRACNOSE OF THE GRAPE. By J. Craig, p. 114.

SOME OF THE PROPERTIES OF WATER. By Adolf Lehmann, p. 57.

VOL. VII. 1893-1894.

FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA. By W. H. Harrington, pp. 117-128.

NARRATIVE OF A JOURNEY IN 1890 FROM GREAT SLAVE LAKE TO BEECHY LAKE, ON THE GREAT FISH RIVER. By D. B. Dowling, pp. 85 to 92, and pp. 101 to p. 114.

FOOD AND ALIMENTATION. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, pp. 69-84.

NOTES ON SOME MARINE INVERTEBRATA FROM THE COAST OF BRITISH COLUMBIA. By J. F. Whiteaves, pp. 133-137.

NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALEONTOLOGY OF THE ROCKLAND QUARRIES AND VICINITY. By H. M. Ami, p. 138-47.

THE EXTINCT NORTHERN SEA COW AND EARLY RUSSIAN EXPLORATIONS IN THE NORTH PACIFIC. By George M. Dawson, pp. 151-161.

HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA. (1893). By W. H. Harrington, pp. 162-163.

NOTES ON CANADIAN BRYOLOGY. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 17.

CHEMICAL ANALYSIS OF MANITOBA SOIL. By F. T. Shutt, p. 94.

FOLLOWING A PLANET. By A. McGill, p. 167.

VOL. VIII. 1894-1895.

FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA. By W. Hague Harrington, pp. 132-136.

THE TRANSMUTATIONS OF NITROGEN. By Thomas Macfarlane, F.R.S.C., pp. 45-74.

MARVELS OF COLOUR IN THE ANIMAL WORLD. By Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S., p. 115.

RECENT DEPOSITS IN THE VALLEY OF THE OTTAWA RIVER. By R. W. Ellis, pp. 104-108.

1. NOTES ON THE QUEBEC GROUP; 2. NOTES ON FOSSILS FROM QUEBEC CITY. 1. By Mr. T. C. Weston; 2. By H. M. Ami. (Plate.)

ALASKA. By Otto J. Klotz, pp. 6-33.

FOSSILS FROM THE TRENTON LIMESTONES OF PORT HOPE, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 100.

FLORA OTTAWAENSIS. By J. Fletcher, p. 67.

*Price \$1.00 per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

VOL. IX.

OTTAWA, SEPTEMBER. 1895.

No. 6.

CRYSTALS.*

By W. F. FERRIER, B.A.SC., F.G.S. Lithologist to the Geological Survey of Canada.

I have nothing original to offer you on this subject, nor are my remarks intended to constitute a lecture on crystallography, but merely to bring to your notice some interesting facts with regard to those wonderful forms which we call crystals, and more especially to trace out the progress made in the study of them since the earliest times. The subject is so vast that it will only be possible for me to call attention to some of the more prominent and interesting facts, which constitute, as it were, the milestones along the road of our knowledge of the subject.

At the outset we are confronted with the question "What is a crystal?"

So many definitions have been given that it is somewhat difficult to select one which is expressed in simple terms and at the same time is comprehensive and accurate.

E. S. Dana says :—"Structure in Inorganic nature is a result of mathematical symmetry in the action of cohesive attraction. The forms produced are regular solids called *crystals*; whence morphology is, in the Inorganic kingdom, called CRYSTALLOLOGY. It is the science of structure in this kingdom of nature."

He subdivides the subject as follows :—

Crystallology	{	Crystallography	{ treating of forms resulting from crystallization.
		Crystallogeny	{ treating of the methods of making crystals, and the theories of their origin.

* (Read before the Ottawa Field Naturalists' Club, Dec. 20th. 1894.)

Naumann's definition of a crystal is a very concise and satisfactory one. It is this :—"Any rigid inorganic body possessing an essential and original (primitive) more or less regular polyhedric (many-sided) form *which is directly connected with its physical properties.*"

This latter clause of the definition is very important as explaining why cleavage fragments, pseudomorphs &c. are not to be termed crystals.

To the question *why* calcite, for instance, should assume one form of crystal, and garnet another, science can return no answer, but must content itself with determining and describing these curious and multifarious forms.

The word "crystal" is derived from the Greek word "*κρυσταλλος*" meaning "ice". The ancients first gave this name to the variety of quartz which we call "Rock-crystal," because, from its transparency, its usual freedom from color, and the way in which it was found to enclose other bodies, they imagined it had been formed by the action of intense cold on water, which thus became extraordinarily hardened.

The name was later transferred to pure transparent stones, such as were after used for seals and engraved gems.

Some of the old writings on this subject are very amusing. Albertus Magnus, in the middle of the 13th century, gravely relates how the intense cold on the summits of some lofty mountains *dries* the ice so thoroughly that it becomes crystal. Even as late as 1672 the learned Robert Boyle goes into a long dissertation to prove that crystal could not be ice, adducing as two of the strongest proofs of this, first, the fact that ice floats on water and crystal does not, and, secondly, that Madagascar, India, and other countries in the torrid zone, abound in crystal, and he could not believe that any ice, however hard, could withstand the heat of those countries. Later the term "crystal" was applied to any mineral naturally limited by plane faces.

It was not until 1669 that any important discovery regarding the properties of crystals was made, and then it was that Nicolaus Steno, a Danish physician, discovered for the first time the constancy of angles in Rock-crystal. But it is generally admitted that Steno himself did not fully grasp the importance of his dis-

covery, which was more a deduction from the mathematical form of the particular body he observed than a broad generalization from a series of observations of different bodies. It must be borne in mind that the ancients knew and had described crystals of certain minerals as having a *constant number* of faces (or planes) arranged in a *particular way*. But Steno went further than this and shewed that another constant existed. He cut a number of sections of variously shaped prisms of quartz (1.) at right angles to the edges of the prism, and (2.) at right angles to the edge formed by a face of a pyramid with a face of the prism and found in the first case (see Fig. 1) that the angles of any one section were equal to each

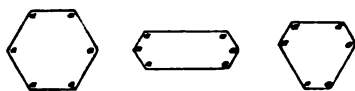


Fig. 1.

other and also to every angle of the other similar sections, and in the second case (see Fig. 2) he found that the sections had two angles equal

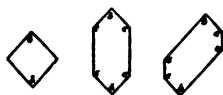


Fig 2.

to b and four angles equal to c , except when the prism was absent in the crystal, when the section was a four-sided figure with two opposite angles equal to b , as shewn on the left in Fig. 2.

His inference was that in all specimens of Rock-crystal corresponding pairs of faces have the same inclination.

Thus was taken the first step towards the discovery of one of the three great fundamental laws governing the formation of crystals, which has been enunciated thus:—

THE LAW OF CONSTANCY OF ANGLES. Crystals of the same substance, whether natural or formed in the laboratory, are essentially constant in the angle of inclination between like planes.

For a whole century the law discovered by Steno was not elaborated until,

in the year 1772, Romé Delisle, a pupil of Linnæus, shewed that the various shapes possessed by crystals of the same substance, natural or artificial, are all intimately related to each other. He formed a large collection of natural crystals which he carefully studied and was particularly interested by the fact that the same mineral often occurred in widely different forms. His studies led him to the conclusion that the shape of every crystal of the same substance is such as can be derived by a particular process from a certain fundamental figure called the *Primitive Form*, the shape and angles of which depend only on the nature of the substance itself. All the multitudinous forms which a substance such as pyrite (sulphide of iron) assumes, he found could be produced by replacing the edges or the solid angles of the primitive form by single planes or groups of planes, but always in such a manner that the total alteration is similarly related to all parts of the primitive form which are geometrically similar.

Thus, as a simple example, by cutting off the angles of a cube it may be converted into an octahedron. These planes of replacement were regarded by him as being secondary and more or less accidental.

Werner in his treatise "On the External Characters of Minerals" had employed the terms *Abstumpfung* = truncation, *Zuscharfung* = beveling, *Zuspitzung* = acumination, in speaking of similar variations or changes from the fundamental form of crystal, but it is thought that Delisle did not know of this at the time he wrote. Delisle set to work to determine the primitive forms of all substances, which work was greatly facilitated by the invention at this time of the goniometer. This instrument was invented by a Frenchman named Carangeau, who prepared the clay-models used by Delisle to illustrate his theory. It was designed for the measurement of solid angles, particularly those of crystals, and was of the form known as the common or *contact goniometer*.

A much more elaborate and accurate instrument for the same purpose is the *reflecting goniometer* of Dr. Wollaston, devised by him in 1809, of which several elaborate modifications are now employed by crystallographers. Carangeau's goniometer consisted essentially of a graduated arc and two moveable arms. Its form may be learned by referring to the figures given in almost all text-books of mineralogy. The great

objection to it is that it is impossible to employ it in the case of very small crystals, whilst the reflecting goniometer may be used to measure accurately the angles of crystals only $\frac{1}{100}$ th of an inch in size.

Romé Delisle, as the result of his researches, came to the conclusion that the primitive forms of all known substances were only six in number, namely :—

1. The cube.
2. The regular octahedron.
3. The regular tetrahedron.
4. The rhombohedron.
5. The octahedron with a rhombic base.
6. The double six-sided pyramid.

These were announced in his treatise on Crystallography published in 1783, in which he figures no less than 500 distinct forms of crystals.

The weak point of his theory was the fact that the whole series of forms of any one substance could be derived not only from the *primitive form*, but from almost any of the series, thus rendering it impossible to lay down an exact rule as to which of these was to be regarded as the true primitive form. He was guided in his choice by the largeness of development and frequency of occurrence of particular faces and the simplicity of the figure they formed. Thus he chose both cube and regular octahedron, although, as we now know, these forms really belong to one and the same series and may be derived the one from the other. Many of his contemporaries doubted not only his choice of primitive form; but the very existence of the series, and Buffon's objections, as set forth in his "Natural History of Minerals" published ten years later (1783), bore testimony to the difficulty of the important step taken by Romé Delisle. It was far from being obvious that all the crystalline forms of a mineral belong to one series.

As early as 1773, Bergman, a celebrated Swedish chemist, shewed in his writings that he recognized the importance of cleavage, and by it he tried to explain the relationship of the various forms assumed by the same mineral, which had so interested and puzzled Delisle, who, however, assigned little or no importance to cleavage, speaking, as he does in the preface to his treatise mentioned above, most contempt-

uously of the "*brise-cristaux*" or "crystalloclastes." But Bergman did not proceed far enough, and it remained for another to fully develop the theory of the structure of crystals as indicated by their cleavage.

In 1784 the Abbé Haüy made his remarkable discovery, which, like Newton's immortal one, was the result of a mere accident.

A six-sided prism of calcite (carbonate of lime) had been broken from a large group in the cabinet of M. DeFrance, and he noticed that the fractures were smooth and polished, not irregular as in the case of broken glass. He then commenced splitting-up the crystal with his knife and finally reduced the six-sided prism to a rhombohedron. Extending his experiment to other minerals Haüy arrived at the conclusion that the kernel obtained from a mineral by cleavage was to be regarded as its true primitive form.

E. S. Dana defines *cleavage* as the tendency to break or cleave along certain planes due to regularity of internal structure and fracture, produced, in addition to external symmetry of form, by crystallization; and he states two principles:—

(1) In any species, the direction in which cleavage takes place is always parallel to some plane which either actually occurs in the crystals or *may* exist there in accordance with certain general laws.

(2) Cleavage is uniform as to ease parallel to all like planes. That is to say that if it may be obtained parallel to *one* of the faces of a regular octahedron, for instance, it may be obtained with the same facility parallel to each of the remaining octahedral faces.

Haüy's primitive forms were ten in number, four more than those of Roméde l'Isle. They were:—

The cube.

2. The regular octahedron.

3. The regular tetrahedron.

4. The rhombic dodecahedron.

5. The rhombohedron, obtuse or acute.

6. The octahedron, with square, rectangular, or rhombic base.

7. The four-sided prism, with edges at right angles to the base, the base being either a square, a rectangle, a rhomb, or merely a parallelogram.

8. The four-sided prism, with edges inclined obliquely to the base, the base being either a rectangle, a rhomb, or merely a parallelogram.
9. The regular six-sided prism,
10. The double six-sided pyramid.

He also grouped all these forms in a general way thus :—

1. Figures bounded by parallelograms.
2. Figures bounded by eight triangles.
3. The regular tetrahedron.
4. The regular six-sided prism.
5. The double six-sided pyramid.

Haüy was led by his study of cleavage to frame a theory regarding the *structure* of crystals and to discover a second great law governing their formation, namely the one which connects the secondary faces with those of the primitive form.

He found that the kernels which he obtained by cleavage could be split up, apparently indefinitely, into smaller fragments of the same shape, and, not believing that this process could go on to infinity, came to the conclusion that every crystal of the same substance could, theoretically at least, be cleaved into minute bricks of a definite size and shape though too small to be separately visible, and therefore that with these bricks a crystal possessing any of the forms in which the particular mineral occurs, might be built up.

As the simplest illustration take the case where the bricks are little cubes. The conditions to be produced are that the built-up crystal must possess cleavage, and at all its parts the faces obtainable by cleavage are to have the same directions, also that its outer surface must consist of a series of plane faces.

A cube composed of these little bricks could be increased indefinitely in size by adding layers of these bricks to each of its faces. Conversely, it might be decreased in size by taking away the layers.

But suppose that the decrease takes place by the regular subtraction of one or several ranges of bricks in each successive layer; theory, by calculating the number of these ranges required for a particular form, can represent all known forms of crystals and also indicate *possible* forms for a particular mineral which may not yet have been observed in th

natural crystals. Figs. 3 and 4 will serve to illustrate what we have just been discussing.

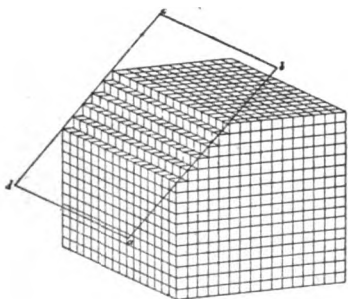


Fig. 3.

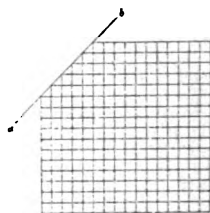


Fig. 4.

Fig. 3 illustrates a cube composed of little cubical bricks, some rows of which are removed to shew the resulting step-like arrangement of the layers. All the edges of the steps lie in one plane, as seen in Fig. 4.

If we remember that the little bricks are supposed to be so minute as to be separately invisible, it will be seen that the steps will appear to lie wholly in the plane, which thus forms a secondary face equally inclined to two faces of the cube.

Haüy also shewed how a rhombic dodecahedron resulted from the application of successive layers of these little bricks, each less by one row all round, to the faces of the primitive cube, and of course the same result may be obtained by subtracting rows in the same manner. (See Fig 4.)

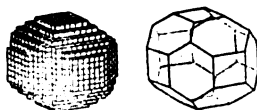


Fig. 5.

He also assumed in some cases that the decrease was parallel, not to the edges of the crystal, but to a diagonal, taking the angles as its point of departure. His theory established the fact that the various

forms of crystals are not irregular or accidental, but definite, and based on certain fixed laws; and he pointed out that whilst certain forms are derivable from a given nucleus, there are others which cannot occur.

Moreover he observed that when any change in a crystal took place by its combination with other forms, all similar parts (angles, edges and faces) were modified in the same way. Most important of all, he shewed that these changes could be indicated by *rational* co-efficients.

Thus Häüy became the discoverer of two of the three great laws of crystallography, namely, THE LAW OF SYMMETRY, and THE LAW OF WHOLE NUMBERS. The other, THE LAW OF CONSTANCY OF ANGLES, we have already mentioned.

Let us consider for a moment Häüy's two laws, taking first :—

THE LAW OF SYMMETRY.

E. S. Dana enunciates this as follows: "The symmetry of crystals is based upon the law that either :

- I. *All parts of a crystal similar in position with reference to the axes are similar in planes or modification, or*
- II. *Each half of the similar parts of a crystal, alternate or symmetrical in position or relation to the other half, may be alone similar in its planes or modifications.*

The forms resulting according to the first method are termed *holohedral* forms and those according to the second, *hemihedral*."

An easy experimental way of studying the symmetry of crystals is to cut one, or the model of one, in two, and place the parts against the surface of a mirror, which may or may not produce the *exact* appearance, of the original crystal. If it does produce the *exact* appearance we have severed the crystal in a *plane of symmetry*. By referring to Fig. 6 it will readily be seen that a cube, for instance, possesses *nine* such planes, indicated by the dotted lines.

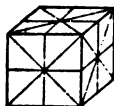


Fig. 6.

In a sphere there would of course be an infinite number of these planes.

Now with regard to the second law :—

THE LAW OF WHOLE NUMBERS. The meaning of this is simply that Häüy found that the secondary faces had only such positions as would result from the omission of *whole* numbers of rows of bricks and from the layers having a thickness measured by some multiple of that of a single brick. He actually proved by measurements that the number of bricks in the width or height of a step rarely exceeds six. But Häüy's theory of the structure of crystals had many weak points in it which speedily became objects of attack. One of his first critics was Weiss, Professor of Mineralogy at Berlin, who translated Häüy's work into German, in 1804.

He shewed that Häüy's "primitive forms," as professor Nichol puts it, "erred both in excess and defect," and that the "bricks" were not needed at all to explain the facts observed, in fact, the planes, so-called, built up of them, would not reflect light.

Bernhardi, a doctor residing in Erfurt, pointed out that the dimensions of the "primitive forms" could not be determined from themselves, their height depending on another form. Also that various crystals, which he named, were much more readily explained from other forms than those taken by Häüy as their "primitives". In fact, numberless objections were raised ; thus, it by no means follows that because a crystal may be reduced to a certain form by cleavage, that its growth has resulted from the grouping together of fragments having that form ; again, some minerals have no cleavage, whilst others cleave only in one or two directions ; again, it is hard to conceive of a crystal built up, for instance, of little octahedrons, which, in order to have their faces parallel to the cleavages of the resulting crystal, and be parallel to each other, would have only their angular points in contact, thus forming a most skeleton-like and unstable structure.

But Häüy's theory, pointing as it did to the great importance of the angles of the faces and cleavages of crystals, served to direct attention to them, and led to their more accurate study and determination.

It was not so much Häüy's data that required correction, but the substitution of a better theory to connect his facts was needed.

The development of the atomic theory of the constitution of

matter furnished this, and, instead of "bricks", we reason about "atomic groups," whose centres of mass are arranged in straight lines and parallel planes, as were the centres of the "bricks" in Haüy's original theory.

Weiss was the first, in 1808, to point out the importance of the axes of crystals, although Haüy had referred to them.

He says:—"The axis is truly the line governing every figure round which the whole is uniformly disposed. All the parts look to it, and by it they are bound together as by a common chain and mutual contact." These axes, it must be borne in mind, are not mere geometrical lines; but it is in reference to them that the forces work which have formed the crystals.

Weiss proceeded to arrange Haüy's *primitive* forms into four classes, each distinguished by a purely geometrical character; and then from these four classes of sets of lines, he deduced all the *primitive* forms by the construction of planes passing:—

1. Through ends of three lines.
2. Through ends of two of the lines and parallel to the third.
3. Through an end of one of the lines and parallel to two of them

That is, these planes passed through the end of a line, or else did not meet it at all. These axes were, in fact, the co-ordinates of the crystal faces of the *primitive* forms of Haüy. By taking points along each of these lines at distances equal to twice, three times, four times, etc., the original length, he found, constructing planes as before, that he obtained a set including all the *secondary* planes described by Haüy as occurring in actual crystals.

Thus he was enabled to devise a very simple system of designating the various faces of crystals, which also greatly facilitated the calculation of their angles.

Haüy had attempted this in conformity with his theory, but his symbols were complex and unwieldy.

It is a curious coincidence that at the same time as Weiss was developing his system, Mohs, Werner's successor at Freiberg, working quite independently, arrived at the same division of crystals into four classes, but by a very different process of reasoning. These four classes he termed "Systems of Crystallization."

Mohs also shewed that since all the similar edges and solid angles of his fundamental figures were to be similarly altered, the existence of one derived plane necessitated, as in Romé Delisle's theory, the simultaneous existence of a number of others having definite positions. Such a set of faces he called a *simple form*. If the faces of more than one simple form are present, the resulting form was termed a *combination*.

At this time Sir David Brewster was engaged in his wonderful researches on the optical properties of crystals, and the results of his experiments on the polarization of light brought out in such a remarkable manner the intimate relations existing between their behaviour with regard to light passing through them, and the number of kinds of axes they possessed, that Whewell has justly said, "Sir D. Brewster's optical experiments must have led to a classification of crystals into the above systems, or something nearly equivalent, even if the crystals had not been so arranged by attention to their forms."

Sometimes crystals were observed by both Weiss and Mohs which, instead of being complete simple forms, like the regular octahedron, presented only *half* the regular number of faces, as, for example, the regular tetrahedron, which may be derived from the regular octahedron by suppressing its alternate faces. Delisle and Haüy had regarded the tetrahedron as a distinct kind of primitive form, but Weiss and Mohs found it necessary to postulate that simple forms may not only be complete, but semi-complete also, pointing out, however, that the half which presents itself is not an arbitrary one, but can always be derived systematically from the complete simple form.

The complete simple forms were termed *holohedral*, and the semi-complete ones *hemiheral*.

In 1822, Mohs added two more systems of crystallization to the four already described by Weiss and himself; but Weiss brought forward very strong objections to their recognition, and their independance was not fully established until 1833, when the actions on light of crystals belonging to these systems were first studied. They were what we now call the *monoclinic* and *triclinic* systems.

The researches of Weiss and Mohs may be said to have given to

crystallography its present form, in all essential points, as a pure science, and subsequent progress has been along the lines of working out details rather than modifying its foundations.

The accompanying table, (page 130), will shew at a glance the six systems of crystallization now recognized, with their principle synonyms and examples of minerals for each system.

Very often crystals are met with in which one or more parts are reversed with regard to the others, often presenting the appearance of two crystals symmetrically united. These are termed *twin crystals*, but the theory of their formation is too elaborate to be gone into in the present paper. Time will not permit me, either, to go into details respecting the various methods of designating the faces of crystals by numbers or symbols, and of calculating their angles. That of Naumann is, perhaps, the one most employed. This subject belongs, however, more to pure geometric crystallography, and will be found fully explained in the text-books. I can only briefly mention here some of the many wonderful physical properties possessed by crystals.

The researches of Brewster on polarized light have already been referred to. The discovery that the shape of the cleavage-form is intimately related to the action of the crystal upon light is due to him ; and his researches, as already mentioned, confirmed the existence of the two additional systems of crystallization recognized somewhat doubtfully by Mohs.

One of the most remarkable discoveries of recent times was the mathematical demonstration by von Lang, Quenstedt, and others, that six, and *only* six, systems of symmetry are possible for all crystallized matter.

In 1822, Mitscherlich announced his discovery of *isomorphism*, the property which substances analogous in chemical composition possess of crystallizing in forms closely resembling each other, and with only a slight difference between their corresponding angles. A good example is siderite and dolomite, the crystal form being a rhombohedron. Mitscherlich also pointed out that the same substance (simple or compound) may crystallize in two distinct systems (*dimorphism*), or even in three or more (*trimorphism* and *polymorphism*). Thus the sulphide of iron crystallizes in the isometric system (*pyrite*), and also in the orthorhombic system (*marcasite*).

SYSTEMS OF CRYSTALLIZATION.

NAME.	AXES.	PLANES OF SYMMETRY.	EXAMPLES.
I. ISOMETRIC. — <i>Tessular</i> , Mohs & Haidinger. <i>Isometric</i> , Hansmann. <i>Tesseral</i> , Naumann. <i>Regular</i> , Weiss & Rose. <i>Cubic</i> , Dufrenoy & Miller. <i>Monometric</i> , Dana (early editions.)	Three, of equal length, intersecting each other at right angles.	Nine.	Fluor Spar. Galena. Pyrite.
II. TETRAGONAL. — <i>Pyramidal</i> , Mohs. <i>Zwei-und-einaxige</i> , Weiss. <i>Tetragonal</i> , Naumann. <i>Monodimetric</i> , Hausmann. <i>Quadratic</i> , von Kobell. <i>Dimetric</i> , Dana (early editions)	Three, intersecting each other at right angles. The lateral ones equal in length; the vertical a varying one	Five.	Zircon. Vesuvianite. Cassiterite.
III. HEXAGONAL. <i>Rhombohedral</i> , Mohs. <i>Drei-und-einaxige</i> , Weiss. <i>Hexagonal</i> , Naumann. <i>Monotrimetric</i> , Hausmann. NOTE. — This System has a RHOMBOHEDRAL DIVISION, which includes forms with only 3 planes of symmetry.	Four, the three equal lateral ones intersecting at angles of 60° and the vertical one, at right angles to these, varying in length.	HEX. proper. Seven; 3 at 60°; one normal to these; three auxiliary. RHOM. DIV Three at 120°.	Calcite. Quartz. Apatite.
IV. ORTH RHOMBIC. — <i>Prismatic or Orthotype</i> , Mohs. <i>Ein-und-einaxige</i> , Weiss. <i>Rhombic and Anisometric</i> , Naumann. <i>Trimetric and Orthorhombic</i> , Hausmann. <i>Trimetric</i> , Dana, (early editions.)	Three, of unequal length, intersecting each other at right angles.	Three, at right angles to each other.	Barite. Topaz. Aragonite.
V. MONOCLINIC. — <i>Hemiprismatic and Hemiorthotype</i> , Mohs. <i>Zwei-und-eingliederige</i> , Weiss. <i>Monoclinohedral</i> , Naumann. <i>Clinorhombic</i> , von Kobell, Hausmann, Des Cloiszeaux. <i>Augitic</i> , Haidinger. <i>Oblique</i> , Miller. <i>Monosymmetric</i> , Groth.	Three, of unequal length, two intersecting at right angles and the third intersecting one of the others obliquely.	One.	Augite. Gypsum. Orthoclase.
VI. TRICLINIC. — <i>Tetarto prismatic</i> , Mohs. <i>Ein-und-eingliederige</i> , Weiss. <i>Triclinohedral</i> , Naumann. <i>Clinorhomboidal</i> , von Kobell. <i>Anorthic</i> , Haidinger, Miller, & Des Cloiszeaux. <i>Asymmetric</i> , Groth.	Three, of unequal length, all the intersections oblique.	None.	Anorthite. Albite. Cyanite.

The magnetic and electric properties of crystals, and their relations to heat, all shew the same intimate connection and dependence on their crystalline form observed in the case of their optic properties.

For fuller details of the subject treated of in this paper I would refer you to the many excellent text-books of mineralogy, and to the articles treating of the various divisions of the subject in the encyclopædias. A most excellent little work is that by Mr. Fletcher of the British Museum, from which I have freely quoted.

In conclusion I would call your attention to the fact that we Canadians have in our own country a vast unexplored field of research in crystallography. Canada has afforded the most magnificent crystals of many mineral species, which the world has ever seen. I need only mention the superb and unrivaled crystals of zircon, apatite, phlogopite, sphene &c. which grace the museums of Europe and this continent.

Many of our localities present unusually favorable conditions for studying the mode of formation of the various crystallized minerals, and if my remarks this evening awaken in some of my hearers an interest in the fascinating study of the wonderful laws governing structure in inorganic nature, my object will be accomplished.

CLUB EXCURSION TO PAUGAN FALLS.

The last Excursion of the season will be held on SATURDAY, 14th instant. to PAUGAN FALLS, on the Gatineau. The train will leave Union Station at 9.45 a.m.; returning, reaching Ottawa at 8.00 p.m.

This is a new locality to members of the Club, and must prove of great interest, both as a collecting ground, and from its scenic beauty.

Members will assist the Club by notifying their friends of the Excursion.

RATES—Members, Adults, 60c. Non-Members, 70c. Children, half-price.

LIST OF NATIVE TREES AND SHRUBS GROWING AT
THE CENTRAL EXPERIMENTAL FARM,
OTTAWA, JULY, 1895.

By W. T. MACOUN.

For the first part of this Paper, see August number of the OTTAWA NATURALIST.

SAPINDACEÆ,—(continued)

(419) *ACER NIGRUM*, Michx.

Ontario.

Large tree ; hardy.

(420) *A. DASYCARPUM*, Ehrh. Silver, or White Maple.

N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.

Large tree ; hardy ; leaves ornamental in Autumn.

(421.) *A. RUBRUM*, Linn. Red, or Soft Maple.

Large tree ; hardy ; leaves ornamental in Autumn.

126. *NEGUNDO*, Mœnch. (Ash-leaved Maple.)

(422.) *N. ACEROIDES*, Mœnch. Box-Elder.

Ont. ; Man ; N.W.T.

Tree ; hardy.

XXX. ANACARDIACEÆ—Sumach Family.

127. *RHUS*, Linn. (Sumach.)

(423.) *R. TYPHINA*, Linn. Stag-horn Sumach.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.

Tall shrub or small tree ; hardy ; leaves ornamental in autumn.

(424) *R. GLABRA*, Linn. Smooth Sumach.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.

Tall shrub ; hardy.

(427.) *R. TOXICODENDRON*, Linn. Poison Ivy.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T. ; B.C.

Small climbing shrub ; hardy.

- (429.) *R. AROMATICA*, Ait. Fragrant Sumach.

Ont.

Shrub ; hardy.

VAR. *TRILOBATA*, Gray.

N.W.T. ; B.C.

Shrub ; hardy.

XXXI. LEGUMINOSÆ—Pea Family.

138. *AMORPHA*, Linn. (False Indigo.)

- (480.) *A. CANESCENS*, Nutt. Lead Plant.

Man.

Shrub ; hardy.

- (481.) *A. FRUTICOSA*, Linn. False Indigo

Man.

Shrub ; hardy.

153. *GYMNOCLADUS*, Lam. (Kentucky Coffee Tree.)

- (566.) *G. CANADENSIS*, Lam.

Western Ontario.

Large tree ; hardy.

XXXII. ROSACEÆ—Rose Family.

155. *PRUNUS*, Tourn. (Plum. Cherry.)

- (568.) *P. AMERICANA*, Marshall. Wild Plum.

Que. ; Ont. ; Man.

Small tree ; hardy.

- (569.) *P. MARITIMA*, Wang. Beach Plum.

N. B. ;

Shrub ; hardy.

- (570.) *P. PUMILA*, Linn. Sand or Dwarf Cherry.

N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man.

Shrub ; hardy.

- (571.) *P. PENNSYLVANICA*, Linn. Bird Cherry.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T. ; B.C.

Tree ; hardy.

- (573.) *P. VIRGINIANA*, Linn. Choke Cherry.
N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T. ; B.C.
Tall shrub, or small tree ; hardy.
- (575.) *P. SEROTINA*, Ehrh. Black Cherry.
N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.
Tree ; hardy.
157. *SPIRÆA*, Linn. (Meadow-sweet.)
(577.) *S. SALICIFOLIA*, Linn. Common Meadow-sweet.)
N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T.
Shrub ; hardy ; flowers ornamental.
- (578.) *S. TOMENTOSA*, Linn. Hardhack. Steeple Bush.
N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.
Shrub ; hardy ; flowers ornamental
- (579.) *S. BETULIFOLIA*, Pallas. Birch-leaved Spiræa.
N.W.T. ; B.C.
Shrub recently planted.
- (580.) *S. DOUGLASII*, Hook.
B.C.
Shrub ; hardy ; flowers ornamental.
- (581.) *S. DISCOLOR*, Pursh. var. *ARLEFOLIA*, Watson.
B.C.
Shrub ; hardy.
158. *NEILLIA*, Don. (Nine Bark.)
(584.) *N. OPULIFOLIA*, Benth. and Hook.
Que. ; Ont.
Shrub ; hardy.
160. *RUBUS*, Tourn. (Bramble.)
(586.) *R. ODORATUS*, Linn. Purple, Flowering Raspberry.
N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.
Shrub ; hardy ; flowers ornamental.
- (587.) *R. NUTKANUS*, Mocins. White, Flowering Raspberry.
Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T. ; B.C.
Shrub ; hardy ; flowers ornamental.

- (594.) *R. STRIGOSUS*, Michx. Red Raspberry.
N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T. ; B.C.
Shrub ; hardy.
- (596.) *R. OCCIDENTALIS*, Linn. Black Raspberry.
N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.
Shrub ; hardy.
- (600.) *R. VILLOSUS*, Ait. Thimble Berry.
N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.
Shrub ; hardy.
172. *ROSA*, Tourn. (Rose.)
- (659.) *R. SETIGERA*, Michx.
Ont.
Shrub ; hardy ; flowers ornamental.
- (660.) *R. CAROLINA*, Linn. Swamp Rose.
N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.
Shrub ; hardy ; flowers ornamental.
- (661.) *R. LUCIDA*, Ehrh. Dwarf Wild Rose.
N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.
Shrub ; hardy ; flowers ornamental.
- (662.) *R. BLANDA*, Ait. Early Wild Rose.
Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T. ; B.C.
Shrub ; hardy ; flowers ornamental.
- (663.) *R. ACICULARIS*, Lindl.
Man. ; N.W.T.
Shrub ; hardy ; flowers ornamental.
173. *PIRUS*, Linn. (Pear. Apple.)
- (671.) *P. CORONARIA*, Linn. American Crab Apple.
Ont.
Small tree ; hardy.
- (673.) *P. ARBUTIFOLIA*, Linn. Choke-berry
N.S. ; Que. ; Ont. ;
Shrub ; hardy.

VAR. MELANOCARPA, Hook.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.

Shrub ; hardy.

(674.) *P. AMERICANA*, DC. American Mountain Ash.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man.

Small tree ; hardy ; fruit ornamental.

174. *CRATÆGUS*, Linn. [White Thorn.][678.] *C. COCCINEA*, Linn. Scarlet Fruited Thorn.

N.S. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T.

Small tree ; hardy ; fruit ornamental.

[679] *C. TOMENTOSA*, Linn. Black or Pear Thorn.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.

Small tree ; hardy.

[681.] *C. CRUS-GALLI*, Linn. Cockspur Thorn.

Western Ontario.

Small tree ; hardy ; leaves and fruit ornamental.

175. *AMELANCHIER*, Medic. [June-Berry.][685.] *A. CANADENSIS*, Torr. and Gray.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.

Tall shrub or small tree ; hardy.

XXXIII. SAXIFRAGACEÆ—Saxifrage Family,186. *PHILADELPHUS*, Linn. [Mock-Orange.][744] *P. GORDONIANUS*, Lindl.

B.C.

Tall shrub ; hardy ; flowers ornamental.

187. *RIBES*, Linn. [Currant. Gooseberry.][749.] *R. CYNOSBATI*, Linn. Wild Gooseberry.

N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man

Shrub ; hardy.

[750.] *R. LACUSTRE*, Poir. Swamp Gooseberry,

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T. ; B.C.

Shrub ; hardy.

[752.] *R. RUBRUM*, Linn. Red Currant.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T. : B.C.
Shrub ; hardy.

[753.] *R. PROSTRATUM*, L'Her. Fetid Currant.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T. ; B.C.
Low shrub ; hardy.

[757.] *R. FLORIDUM*, L'Her. Black Currant.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man.
Shrub ; hardy.

[760.] *R. SANGUINEUM*, Pursh. Red, Flowering Currant.

B.C.
Shrub ; tender ; flowers ornamental.

[761.] *R. AUREUM*, Pursh. Missouri Currant.

N.W.T.
Shrub ; hardy ; flowers ornamental.

XXXVI. HAMAMELACEÆ—Witch Hazel Family.

191. *HAMAMELIS*, Linn. [Witch Hazel.]

[775.] *H. VIRGINIANA*, Linn.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.
Tall shrub ; hardy.

XLVII. CORNACEÆ—Dogwood Family.

242. *CORNUS*, Tourn. [Cornel. Dogwood.]

[898.] *C. FLORIDA*, Linn. Flowering Dogwood.

Western Ontario.

Small tree ; semi-hardy ; flowers and fruit ornamental.

[899.] *C. NUTTALLII*, Audubon. Western Flowering Dogwood.

B.C.

Small tree ; recently planted ; flowers and fruit ornamental.

[902.] *C. STOLONIFERA*, Michx. Red-osier Dogwood.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. : N.W.T. ; B.C.

Shrub ; hardy.

[906.] *C. ALTERNIFOLIA*, Linn. Alternate-leaved Cornel.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.

Tall shrub or small tree : hardy.

XLVIII. CAPRIFOLIACEÆ—Honeysuckle Family.

245. *SAMBUCUS*, Linn. [Elder.]

[909.] *S. RACEMOSA*, Linn. Red berr'ed Elder.

N.W.T. ; B.C.

Tall shrub ; hardy ; fruit ornamental.

VAR *PUBENS*, WATSON.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T.

Tall shrub ; hardy ; fruit ornamental.

[910.] *S. CANADENSIS*, Linn. Common Elder.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T.

Shrub ; hardy ; flowers ornamental.

246. *VIBURNUM*, Linn. [Arrow wood.]

[912.] *V. CASSINOIDES*, Linn.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T.

Tall shrub ; hardy.

[913.] *V. DENTATUM*, Linn. Arrow-wood.

Ont.

Shrub ; hardy ; leaves oanamental.

[914.] *V. PUBESCENS*, Pursh. Downy Arrow-wood.

Que. ; Ont. ; Man.

Shrub ; hardy.

[915.] *V. ACERIFOLIUM*, Linn. Maple-leaved Arrow-wood.

Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T.

Shrub ; hardy.

[917.] *V. OPULUS*, Linn. High-bush Cranberry.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T.

Tall shrub ; hardy ; fruit ornamental.

247. *LINNÆA*, Gronov. [Twin-flower.]

[919.] *L. BOREALIS*, Gronov. Northern Twin-flower

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T. ; B.C.

Low creeping evergreen ; shrubby ; hardy ; flowers ornamental.

248. SYMPHORICARPOS, Juss. [Snow-berry.]
 [921.] S. RACEMOSUS, Michx. Snow-berry.
 N.S.; N.B.; Que.; Ont.; Man.; N.W.T.; B.C.
 Shrub; hardy; fruit ornamental.
249. LONICERA, Linn. [Honeysuckle. Woodbine.]
 [925.] L. SULLIVANTII, Gray. (?)
 Ont.; Man.
 Twining shrub; hardy; flowers ornamental.
- [926.] L. GLAUCA, Hill. Smooth Honeysuckle.
 Ont.; Man.; N.W.T.
 Twining shrub; hardy; flowers ornamental.
- [927.] L. INVOLUCRATA, Banks.
 N.B.; Que.; Ont.; Man.; N.W.T.; B.C.
 Shrub; hardy.
- [928.] L. CILIATA, Muhl. Fly Honeysuckle.
 N.S.; N.B.; Que.; Ont.; Man.; N.W.T.; B.C.
 Shrub; hardy.
250. DIERVILLA, Tourn. [Bush Honeysuckle.]
 [932.] D. TRIFIDA, Moench.
 N.S.; N.B.; Que.; Ont.; Man.; N.W.T.
 Low shrub; hardy.

XLIX. RUBIACEÆ—Madder Family.

252. CEPHALANTHUS, Linn. [Button-bush.]
 [934.] C. OCCIDENTALIS, Linn. Button-bush.
 Que.; Ont.
 Shrub; hardy.

LV. VACCINIACEÆ—Huckleberry Family.

349. VACCINIUM, Linn.
 [1355.] V. CORYMBOSUM, Linn.
 N.S.; N.B.; Que.
 Low shrub; hardy.
- [1359.] V. MYRTILLUS, Linn. Whortleberry. Bilberry.
 N.W.T.; B.C.
 Low shrub; hardy.

Zoology.—The Scientific Results of the "Challenger Expedition:
With text Illustrations and Plates II—XVII. Introduction, by E.
Raya Lankester, F. R. S.

- I. **Hydrography and Navigation.** By Staff-Captain T. H. Tizard, R. N.,
F. R. S.
- II. **Oceanic Circulation.** By H. N. Dickson.
- III. **Geology.**
Coral-Reefs. By Professor J. W. Judd, C.B., F.R.S., V.P. G.S.
Chemico-Biological Changes in the Ocean By Robert Irvine, F.R.S.E.,
F.C.S.
Marine Deposits. By John Chumley, of the "Challenger" Office.
- IV. **Botany.**
The Marine Flora. By George R. M. Murray, F.R.S.E., F.L.S.
The Land Flora. By C. Baron Clarke, F.R.S., Pres. L.S.
- V. **Zoology.**
(Introductory.) By Professor Ernst Haeckel, M.D., Ph. D., Hon. F.R.S.E.
Expectations and Results. By P. Chalmers Mitchell, M.A., F.Z.S.
Foraminifera. By C. Davies Sherborn, F.G.S., F.Z.S.
Radio'aria. By Professor Ernst Haeckel and A. Vaughan Jennings, F.L.S.,
F. G. S.
Sponges. By Professor W. J. Sollas, M.A., D.Sc., LL.D., F.R.S., with
note by Professor Haeckel.
Coelentera. By Professor S. J. Hickson, M.A., D.Sc., F.R.S., Professor E.
Perceval Wright, M.A., M.D., F.L.S., M.R.I.A., P. Chalmers Mitchell,
and Professor E. Haeckel.
Echinoderma. By F. A. Bather, M.A., F.G.S., W. Percy Sladen, V.P.L.S.,
F.G.S., Theodore Lyman, and Professor Hjalmer Tn  l.
Annelida and Nemertea. By Professor W. C. McIntosh, M.A., LL.D.,
F. R. S.
Arthropoda. By Rev. T. R. R. Stebbing, M.A., F.L.S., F. E. Beddard,
M.A., F.R.S., T. Rupert Jones, F.R.S., Dr. P. P. C. Hoek, Memb. R.
Ac. Netherlands, R. I. Pocock, and G. H. Carpenter, B. Sc.
Mollusca. By Professor Paul Pelseneer, D.Sc., and W. E. Hoyle, M.A.,
M.R.C.S., F.R.S.E.
Brachiopoda. By A. F. Bather.
Bryozoa.
Hemichordata. By S. F. Harmer, M.A., B.Sc., F.Z.S.
Tunicata. By Professor W. A. Herdman, D.Sc., F.R.S.
Vertebrata. By A. Smith Woodward, B.Sc., F.G.S., F.Z.S., R. Bowdler
Sharpe, LL.D., F.Z.S., Professor Sir William Turner, M.B., LL.D.
F.R.S., and Oldfield Thomas, F.Z.S.
- VI. **Anthropology.** By Professor A. C. Haddon, M.A., M.R.I.A., F.Z.S.

Natural Science, Vol. VII, No. 41, pages 7--75, London, July 1, 1895.
(Special "Challenger Number" of "Natural Science" may be ordered from Rait,
Henderson & Co., Ltd., 22 St. Andrew street, Holborn Circus, London, England.
Price : One shilling nett.)

J. ROBERTS ALLAN, Chemist and Druggist,
76 Rideau Street, Ottawa.



Tents, Flags, Camp Furniture, Hammocks.

We profess to manufacture our goods in a superior

manner and of better material than any other house in the trade. In proof of this we may state that we have been awarded 203 gold and silver medals and first prizes at the leading exhibitions in Europe, America and Australia, and never had to take second place.

Our prices are as low as any on the continent. Send stamp for Catalogue.



Our line of bicycles are, we think, the largest in Canada, including Beeston Humber, Up-to-date, Rudge, Premier, Rambler, Crescent, Wanderer, Chainless, Whitworth, Hyslop,

Spartan, &c. Our prices run from \$45.00 upwards. You can save money by purchasing from us.

COLE'S NATIONAL MFG. CO.,
160 SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

PITTAWAY'S PHOTO STUDIO,
58 SPARKS STREET.

JAMES HOPE & CO., Importing and Manufacturing Stationers, Booksellers and Bookbinders, Ottawa.



CANADA ATLANTIC RAILWAY.

OTTAWA, ARNPRIOR AND PARRY SOUND RAILWAY.

FAST SHORT LINE TO

Montreal, The Adirondacks,
 Quebec, Seaside Resorts,
 Halifax, Summer Resorts,
New York, Boston, Philadelphia.

NEW EQUIPMENT. PULLMAN PARLOR CARS.

Special inducements to Societies, Sunday Schools, etc., for excursions to a large number of pic-nic grounds, scenic resorts, etc., within a short distance of Ottawa.

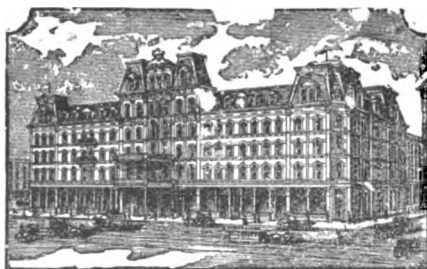
For full information apply at City Ticket Office, Russell House Block, or to

E. J. CHAMBERLIN,

General Manager.

C. J. SMITH,

Agent.



THE
Russell House,

OTTAWA.

F. X. ST. JACQUES,

Proprietor.

Transactions of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club, 1880-86.

Complete in Two Volumes, containing Parts 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6 and 7.

Vol. I, price \$1.00; to members 70 cents.

Vol. II, price \$1.00; to members 50 cents.

TRANSACTIONS.

VOL. I. { Pt. 1, not sold singly.
 " 2, price 25 cts; members 15 cts.
 " 3, " "
 " 4, " "

VOL. II. { Pt. 5, price 30 cts; members 20 cts.
 " 6, " 40 cts; " 25 "
 " 7, " 30 " 20 "

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST, \$1.00 per annum. MONTHLY PARTS, 10 cts, to members, 5 cts. QUARTERLY PARTS, 25 cts; to members, 15 cts. EXTRAS—1. Lecture on Palaeontology. Walter B. Billings. Eleven pages. Price, 5 cents. 2. Asbestos; its History, Mode of Occurrence and Uses. Dr. R. W. ELLS. Twenty-four pages. Price 10 cts.

SHOES SOLD BY RETAILLACK WEAR WELL. 63 SPARKS STREET

HENRY WATTERS,
Chemist and Druggist,
Corner of Sparks and Bank Streets,
OTTAWA.

TOPLEY,
132 Sparks Street.
COME IN AND SEE LATEST PHOTOS.
Kodaks to Rent.

THOMAS LICGET
Has removed his Stock of
CARPETS, ETC.,
to new premises.
177 AND 179 SPARKS ST.

C. M. HOLBROOK,
102 Sparks Street,
OTTAWA.
Trousers Stretchers, 50c. per pair.

JOHN MURPHY & CO.,
IMPORTERS
FANCY AND STAPLE DRY GOODS,
66 and 68 Sparks Street,
OTTAWA.

ESTABLISHED 1836.
J. DURIE & SON,
Booksellers Stationers,
Publishers.
SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

R. A. McCORMICK,
Prescription Druggist,
75 SPARKS STREET,
Phone 159. Ottawa.

ALEX. SPITTAL & CO.,
PITTSTON COAL.
All Sizes. Lowest Prices.
161 SPARKS STREET,
Telephone 971.

J. & R. CRAIG, Tailors, 105 Sparks St., Ottawa.

THE OTTAWA FIELD-NATURALISTS' CLUB, 1895-1896.

Patron:

THE RT. HONOURABLE THE EARL OF ABERDEEN,
GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF CANADA.

President:

MR. F. T. SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C.

Vice-Presidents

MR. A. G. KINGSTON. Dr. H. M. AMI, M.A., F.G.S.

Librarian:

MR. S. B. SINCLAIR, B.A.
(Normal School.)

Secretary:

MR. ANDREW HALKETT.
(Marine and Fisheries Dept.)

Treasurer:

MR. D. B. DOWLING, B.A.Sc.
(Geol. Survey Dept.)

Committee:

Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S.	Miss A. Shenick, B. Sc.
Mr. James Fletcher, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.	" G. Harmer.
Mr. W. F. Ferrier, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.	" A. M. Living.

Standing Committees of Council:

Publishing: Dr. Ami, Prof. Prince, Mr. Dowling, Mr. Kingston, Mr. Ferrier.
Excursions: Mr. Kingston, Mr. Dowling, Dr. Ami, Miss Shenick, Miss Living.
Soirees: Prof. Prince, Mr. Sinclair, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Halkett.

Leaders:

Geology: Dr. Ellis, Mr. Ferrier, Dr. Ami.
Botany: Mr. Whyte, Prof. Macoun, Mr. Craig.
Entomology: Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Harrington, Mr. MacLaughlin.
Conchology: Mr. Latchford, Mr. Halkett, Mr. O'Brien.
Ornithology: Mr. Kingston, Miss Harmer, Mr. Lees.
Zoology: Prof. Prince, Mr. Whiteaves, Mr. Small.

"THE OTTAWA NATURALIST."

Editor:

HENRY M. AMI, M.A., D.Sc., F.G.S.

Associate Editors:

DR. R. W. ELLIS, F.R.S.C.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Geology*.
MR. W. F. FERRIER, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Mineralogy*.
PROF. JOHN MACOUN, M.A., F.L.S.—Dominion Botanist, Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Botany*.
MR. F. R. LATCHFORD, B.A.—Department of *Conchology*.
MR. A. G. KINGSTON—Public Works Department—Department of *Ornithology*.
MR. JAMES FLETCHER, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.—Botanist, etc., Central Experimental Farm—Department of *Entomology*.
PROF. E. E. PRINCE, B.A., F.L.S.—Commissioner of Fisheries for Canada—Department of *Zoology*.

A Monthly Magazine devoted to the Natural Sciences.

Yearly Subscription, - - - - - \$1.00.

PRICE OF AUTHORS' EXTRAS.

Covers.	No. of Pages.	Price.	Covers without title.
Without	1 to 8	\$1.25 per C.	.....
Without	8 to 16	\$2.25 per C.	.....
With	1 to 8	\$2.25 per C.	\$2.00 per C.
With	8 to 16	\$3.25 per C.	\$3.00 per C.

OCTOBER, 1895.

VOL. IX, No. 7.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

Published by the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club.

CONTENTS.

1. List of Native Trees and Shrubs Growing at the Central Experimental Farm, Ottawa, (concluded). W. T. Macoun.	141
2. Excursion No. 3.	150
3. Geological Society of America.—Abstract of Papers Read at the August Meeting, 1895.	151
4. Notes, Reviews and Comments: 1. <i>Entomology</i> —Frail Children of the Air. 2. <i>Recent Geological Publications</i> . 3. <i>Conchology</i>	154

OTTAWA, CANADA.

PRINTED AT THE OFFICE OF PAYNTER & ABBOTT,
48 RIDEAU STREET.

Printed at the Ottawa Post Office as second-class matter

Canada's
High
Grade

PIANOS

Mason & Risch,
Nordheimer,
Gerhard
Heintzman.

Estey & Dominion
Organs.

J. L. Orme & Son,
118-115 Sparks St.



Sole Agents for
**STEINWAY,
KNABE,
CHICKERING.**

A large assortment
of second-hand in-
struments. Terms
to suit all purchas-
ers.

J. L. Orme & Son,
118-115 Sparks St.

J. G. BUTTERWORTH & Co.,
All-Rail Scranton Coal.
86 SPARKS STREET.

A. ROSENTHAL,
Jeweller and Optician.

87 SPARKS ST.

WELCH, MARGETSON & CO'S
Shirts, Collars and Cuffs.
R. MCGIFFIN,
49 SPARKS STREET.

KENNY BROS.,
Tailors to
His Excellency
THE GOVERNOR GENERAL.

C. H. THORBURN,
Books and Stationery,
FOUNTAIN PENS.
Views of Ottawa. 80 Sparks St.

WM. HOWE,
Importer of Artists' Materials and Artistic
Interior Decorations. Manufacturer
of White Lead, Paints & Colors.
Howe's Block, - - OTTAWA.

TRY
BATE & CO'S
33 C.
English Blended Black Tea.

J. & T. BALLANTYNE,
Best Grades of Hard and Soft Coal.
OFFICE, COR. ELGIN & QUEEN STS.
Telephones 586 and 579.

A. J. STEPHENS,
FINE SHOES.
39 SPARKS ST.
Boots and Shoes Made to Measure.

Wm. ROBERTSON,
Bookseller and Stationer,
69 Rideau Street.

Natural History Works supplied to
order.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.†

VOL. I. 1887-1888.

- ON A NEW GENUS AND THREE NEW SPECIES OF CRINOIDS. By W. R. Billings, p. 49.
 TESTIMONY OF THE OTTAWA CLAYS AND GRAVELS, &c. By Amos Bowman, p. 149.
 THE GREAT ICE AGE AT OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, pp. 65 and 81.
 ON UTICA FOSSILS, FROM RIDEAU, OTTAWA, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 165-170.
 NOTES ON SIPHONOTRETA SCOTICA, *ibid*, p. 121.
 THE COUGAR. By W. P. Lett, p. 127.
 DEVELOPMENT OF MINES IN THE OTTAWA REGION. By John Stewart, p. 33.
 ON MONOTROPA. By James Fletcher,, p. 43; By Dr. Baptie, p. 40; By Wm. Brodie, p. 118.
 SALAMANDERS. By F. R. Latchford, p. 105.

VOL. II. 1888-1889.

- DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW SPECIES OF MOSSES. By N. C. Kindberg, p. 154.
 A NEW CRUSTACEAN—DIAPTOMUS TYRRELLII, POPPE. Notice of.
 ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. H. M. Ami, p. 136.
 ON THE CHAZY FORMATION AT AYLMER. By T. W. E. Sowter, pp. 7 and 11.
 THE PHYSIOGRAPHY AND GEOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. By Wm. Craig, p. 136.
 SEQUENCE OF GEOLOGICAL FORMATIONS AT OTTAWA WITH REFERENCE TO NATURAL GAS. H. M. Ami, p. 93.
 OUR OTTAWA SQUIRRELS. By J. Ballantyne, pp. 7 and 33.
 CAPRICORN BEETLES. By W. H. Harrington, p. 144.

VOL. III. 1889-1890.

- GEOLOGICAL PROGRESS IN CANADA. By R. W. Ells, p. 119-145.
 LIST OF MOSSES COLLECTED IN THE NEIGHBORHOOD OF OTTAWA. By Prof. Macoun, pp. 149-152.
 WHAT YOU SEE WHEN YOU GO OUT WITHOUT YOUR GUN, (Ornithological.) By W. A. D. Lees, p. 31-36.
 THE AMERICAN SKUNK. By W. P. Lett, pp. 18-23.
 THE BIRDS OF RENFREW COUNTY, ONT. By Rev. C. J. Young M.A. pp. 24-36.
 THE LAND SHELLS OF VANCOUVER ISLAND. By Rev. G. W. Taylor.
 DEVELOPMENT AND PROGRESS. By Mr. H. B. Small, pp. 95-105.

VOL. IV. 1890-1891.

- ON SOME OF THE LARGER UNEXPLORED REGIONS OF CANADA. By G. M. Dawson, pp. 29-40, (Map) 1890.
 THE MISTASSINI REGION. By A. P. Low, pp. 11-28.
 ASBESTUS, ITS HISTORY, MODE OF OCCURENCE AND USES. By R. W. Ells, pp. 11-28.
 NEW CANADIAN MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 61.
 PALÆONTOLOGY—A Lecture on. By W. R. Billings, p. 41.
 ON THE WOLF. By W. Pittman Lett, p. 75.
 ON THE COMPOSITION OF APPLE LEAVES. By F. T. Shutt, p. 130.
 SERPENTINES OF CANADA. By N. J. GIROUX, pp. 95-116.
 A NATURALIST IN THE GOLD RANGE. By J. M. Macoun, p. 139.
 IDEAS ON THE BEGINNING OF LIFE. By J. Ballantyne, p. 127-127.

VOL. V. 1891-1892.

- ON THE SUDBURY NICKEL AND COPPER DEPOSITS. By Alfred E. Barlow, p. 51.
 ON CANADIAN LAND AND FRESH-WATER MOLLUSCA. By Rev. G. W. Taylor, p. 204.
 THE CHEMISTRY OF FOOD. By F. T. Shutt, p. 143.
 CANADIAN GEMS AND PRECIOUS STONES. By C. W. Willimott, p. 117.

*Price \$1.00, per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

† Some of the papers contained in the eight volumes already published.

ARE YOU IN ARREARS? Look at your label. The date on the address slip is that on which your subscription expired.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.

VOL. V. (Continued).

- "EXTINCT VERTEBRATES FROM THE MIOCENE OF CANADA." Synopsis of. By H. M. Ami, p. 74.
A BOTANICAL EXCURSION TO THE CHÂTS. By R. B. Whyte, p. 197.
SOME NEW MOSSES FROM THE PRIBYLOF ISLANDS. By Jas. M. Macoun, p. 179.
DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 195-196.
ON DRINKING WATER. By Anthony McGill, p. 9.
LIST OF OTTAWA SPECIES OF SPHAGNUM. p. 83.
THE BIRDS OF OTTAWA. By the leaders of Ornithological section; Messrs Lees, Kingston and John Macoun.

VOL. VI. 1892-1893.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA OF OTTAWA. By W. Hague Harrington, p. 25.
THE WINTER HOME OF THE BARREN GROUND CARIBOU. By J. Burr Tyrrell, p. 121.
THE MINERAL WATERS OF CANADA. By H. P. H. Brumell, pp. 167-196.
THE COUNTRY NORTH OF THE OTTAWA. By R. W. Ells, p. 157.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALEONTOLOGY OF OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, p. 73.
THE QUEBEC GROUP. *ibid.* p. 41.
FOOD IN HEALTH AND DISEASE. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, p. 172.
OVIS CANADENSIS DALLII. By R. G. McConnell, p. 130.
CHECK-LIST OF CANADIAN MOLLUSCA, p. 33.
ANTHRACNOSIS OF THE GRAPE. By J. Craig, p. 114.
SOME OF THE PROPERTIES OF WATER. By Adolf Lehmann, p. 57.

VOL. VII. 1893-1894.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA. By W. H. Harrington, pp. 117-128.
NARRATIVE OF A JOURNEY IN 1890 FROM GREAT SLAVE LAKE TO BEECHY LAKE, ON THE GREAT FISH RIVER. By D. B. Dowling, pp. 85 to 92, and pp. 101 to p. 114.
FOOD AND ALIMENTATION. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, pp. 69-84.
NOTES ON SOME MARINE INVERTEBRATA FROM THE COAST OF BRITISH COLUMBIA. By J. F. Whiteaves, pp. 133-137.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALEONTOLOGY OF THE ROCKLAND QUARRIES AND VICINITY. By H. M. Ami, pp. 138-47.
THE EXTINCT NORTHERN SEA COW AND EARLY RUSSIAN EXPLORATIONS IN THE NORTH PACIFIC. By George M. Dawson, pp. 151-161.
HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA. (1893). By W. H. Harrington, pp. 162-163.
NOTES ON CANADIAN BRYOLOGY. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 17.
CHEMICAL ANALYSIS OF MANTORA SOIL. By F. T. Shutt, p. 94.
FOLLOWING A PLANET. By A. McGill, p. 167.

VOL. VIII. 1894-1895.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA. By W. Hague Harrington, pp. 132-136.
THE TRANSMUTATIONS OF NITROGEN. By Thomas Macfarlane, F.R.S.C., pp. 45-74.
MARVELS OF COLOUR IN THE ANIMAL WORLD. By Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S., p. 115.
RECENT DEPOSITS IN THE VALLEY OF THE OTTAWA RIVER. By R. W. Ells, pp. 104-108.
1. NOTES ON THE QUEBEC GROUP; 2. NOTES ON FOSSILS FROM QUEBEC CITY.
1. By Mr. T. C. Weston; 2. By H. M. Ami. (Plate.)
ALASKA. By Otto J. Klotz, pp. 6-33.
FOSSILS FROM THE TRENTON LIMESONES OF PORT HOPE, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 100.
FLORA OTTAWAENSIS. By J. Fletcher, p. 67.

*Price \$1.00 per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

VOL. IX.

OTTAWA, OCTOBER, 1895.

No. 7.

LIST OF NATIVE TREES AND SHRUBS GROWING AT THE CENTRAL EXPERIMENTAL FARM, OTTAWA, JULY, 1895.

By W. T. MACOUN.

Being continuation and completion of the paper which appeared in No. 5 and No. 6
of the Ottawa Naturalist for August and September, 1895.

(1364.) VACCINIUM VITIS-IDÆA, Linn. Cowberry, Cranberry.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Man. ; N.W.T. ; B.C.

Low shrub ; hardy.

353. ARCTOSTAPHYLOS, Adns. (Bearberry.)

(1370.) A. UVA-URSI, Spreng. Bearberry. Kinnikinick.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T. ; B.C.

Low Shrub ; hardy.

354. GAULTHERIA, Linn. (Aromatic Wintergreen.)

(1375.) G. SHALLON, Pursh. Salal.

British Columbia.

Shrub ; recently planted.

359. CALLUNA, Salisb. (Heather.)

(1385.) C. VULGARIS, Salisb.

N.S. ; N.B.

Low shrub ; hardy.

362. KALMIA, Linn. (American Laurel.)

(1392.) K. LATIFOLIA, Linn. Calico-bush.

Reported in Labrador.

Shrub ; recently planted ; flowers ornamental.

- (1393.) *K. ANGUSTIFOLIA*, Linn. Sheep Laurel, Lambkill.
 N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.
 Shrub ; hardy ; flowers ornamental.
364. *RHODODENDRON*, Linn. (Rose-bay, Azalea.)
 (1400.) *R. VISCOSUM*, Torr. Clammy Azalea.
 Reported in Canada.
 Shrub ; hardy ; flowers ornamental.
- (1401.) *R. NUDIFLORUM*, Torr. Purple Azalea.
 Reported in Canada.
 Shrub ; hardy ; flowers ornamental.

LXI. OLEACEAE—Olive Family.

388. *FRAXINUS*, Linn. (Ash.)
 (1455.) *F. AMERICANA*, Linn. White Ash.
 N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.
 Large tree ; hardy.
- (1456.) *F. PUBESCENS*, Lam. Red Ash or River Ash.
 N.S. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man.
 Tree ; hardy.
- (1457.) *F. VIRIDIS*, Michx. Green Ash.
 Ont. ; Man.
 Tree ; hardy.
- (1458.) *F. QUADRANGULATA*, Michx. Blue Ash.
 Western Ontario.
 Large tree ; semi-hardy.
- (1460.) *F. SAMUICIFOLIA*, Lam. Black or Swamp Ash.
 N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.
 Large tree ; hardy.

LXXIII. BIGNONIACEÆ—Bignonia Family.

464. *TECOMA*, Juss. (Trumpet-Creeper.)
 (1740.) *T. RADICANS*, Juss.
 Western Ontario.
 Woody climber ; semi-hardy ; flowers ornamental.

LXXXVII. LAURACEÆ—Laurel Family.**524. SASSAFRAS, Nees. (Sassafras.)**(1919.) *S. OFFICINALE*, Nees.

Western Ontario.

Tree ; Semi-hardy ; ornamental.

525. LINDERA, Thunb. (Wild Allspice.)(1920.) *L. BENZOIN*, Meisner. Spice Bush.

Ontario.

Tall shrub ; semi-hardy, leaves and flowers ornamental.

LXXXVIII. THYMELÆACEÆ—Mezereum Family.**527. DIRCA, Linn. (Leather-wood, Moose-wood.)**(1922.) *D. PALUSTRIS*, Linn.

N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.

Shrub ; hardy ; ornamental.

LXXXIX. ELÆAGNACEÆ—Oleaster Family.**528. ELÆAGNUS, Linn. (Silver Berry.)**(1913.) *E. ARGENTEA*, Pursh.

Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T. ; B.C.

Tall shrub ; hardy ; leaves ornamental.

529. SHEPHERDIA, Nutt. (Shepherdia.)(1924.) *S. CANADENSIS*, Nutt. Canadian Shepherdia.

N.B., Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T. ; B.C.

Shrub ; hardy ; fruit ornamental.

(1925.) *S. ARGENTEA*, Nutt. Buffalo-Berry.

Man. ; N.W.T.

Shrub ; hardy ; fruit ornamental.

XCIII. URTICACEÆ.—Nettle Family.**535. ULMUS, Linn. (Elm.)**(1946.) *U. FULVA*, Michx. Slippery or Red Elm.

Que. ; Ont.

Large tree ; hardy.

(1947.) *U. AMERICANA*, Linn. American Elm.
N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T.
Large tree ; hardy.

(1948.) *U. RACEMOSA*, Thomas. Rock Elm.
Que. ; Ont.
Tree ; hardy.

536. *CELTIS*, Linn. (Nettle Tree)

(1949.) *C. OCCIDENTALIS*, Linn. Sugar-Berry.
Que. ; Ont.
Tree ; hardy.

539. *MORUS*, Linn. (Mulberry.)

(1952.) *M. RUBRA*, Linn. Red Mulberry.
Western Ontario.
Small tree ; hardy.

XCIV. PLATANACEÆ.—Plane-Tree Family.

545. *PLATANUS*, Linn. (Button-Wood.)

(1963.) *P. OCCIDENTALIS*, Linn.
Western Ontario.
Large tree ; hardy ; leaves ornamental.

XC. JUGLANDACEÆ.—Walnut Family.

546. *CARYA*, Nutt. (Hickory.)

(1964.) *C. ALBA*, Nutt. Shell-bark Hickory.
Que. ; Ont.
Large tree ; hardy.

(1966.) *C. PORCINA*, Nutt. Pig-nut or Brown Hickory.
Western Ontario.
Tree ; recently planted.

(1967.) *C. AMARA*, Nutt. Bitter-nut Hickory.
Que. ; Ont.
Tree ; hardy.

547 JUGLANS, Linn. (Walnut.)

(1968.) J. CINEREA, Linn. Butternut.

Que. ; Ont.

Large tree ; hardy.

(1969.) J. NIGRA, Linn. Black Walnut.

Western Ontario.

Large tree ; hardy.

XCVI. MYRICACEÆ—Sweet Gale Family.

548. MYRICA, Linn. (Wax Myrtle.)

(1970.) M. GALE, Linn. Sweet Gale.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T. ; B.C.

Shrub ; Hardy.

XCVII. CUPULIFERÆ.—Oak Family.

549. BETULA, Linn. Birch.

(1974.) B. LENTA, Linn. Cherry or Black Birch.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.

Large tree ; hardy.

(1975.) B. LUTEA, Michx. Yellow Birch.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.

Large tree ; hardy.

(1977.) B. PAPYRIFERA, Michx. Canoe Birch.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Man. ; N.W.T. ; B.C.

Large tree ; hardy.

(1978.) B. OCCIDENTALIS, Hooker. Western Birch.

N.W.T. ; B.C.

Tree ; hardy.

(1879.) B. PUMILA, Linn. Low Birch.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T.

Shrub ; hardy.

550. ALNUS, Gærtn. (Alder.)

(1985.) A. INCANA, Willd. Common Alder.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T.

Tall shrub or small tree ; hardy.

- (1986.) *A. VIRIDIS*, DC. Green Alder.
N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T., B.C.
Tall shrub ; hardy.
551. *CARPINUS*, Linn. (Hornbeam.)
(1987.) *C. CAROLINIANA*, Walter. Blue Beech.
Que. ; Ont.
Tree ; hardy.
552. *OSTRYA*, Scop. (Ironwood.)
(1988.) *O. VIRGINICA*, Willd. Lever-wood.
N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.
Tree ; hardy.
333. *CORYLUS*, Linn. (Hazel-nut.)
(1989.) *C. ROSTRATA*, Ait. Beaked Hazel-nut.
N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T. ; B.C.
Shrub ; hardy.
- (1990.) *C. AMERICANA*, Walt. Wild Hazel-nut.
Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T.
Shrub ; hardy.
554. *QUERCUS*, Linn. (Oak.)
(1991.) *Q. ALBA*, Linn. White Oak.
Que. ; Ont.
Large tree ; hardy.
- (1994.) *Q. MACROCARPA*, Michx. Mossy-cup Oak.
N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T.
Large tree ; hardy.
- (1996.) *Q. PRINUS*, Linn. Rock Chestnut Oak.
Western Ontario.
Tree ; hardy.
- (1997.) *Q. PRINOIDES*, Willd. Yellow Oak, Chestnut Oak.
Ontario.
Tree ; hardy.
- (1998.) *Q. RUBRA*, Linn. Red Oak.
N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.
Large tree ; hardy ; leaves ornamental in Autumn,

(1999.) *Q. COCCINEA*, Wang. Scarlet Oak.

Ontario.

Large tree ; hardy ; leaves ornamental in Autumn.

(2000.) *Q. TINCTORIA*, Bartram. Yellow Oak.

Western Ontario.

Large tree ; hardy.

(2001.) *Q. PALUSTRIS*, Du Roi. Pin Oak.

Western Ontario.

Tree ; hardy

555. *CASTANEA*, Gærtn. (Chestnut.)

(2002.) *C. VULGARIS*, Var. *AMERICANA*, A. DC.

Western Ontario.

Large tree ; hardy

556. *FAGUS*, Linn. (Beech.)

(2003.) *F. FERRUGINEA*, Aiton. American Beech.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.

Large tree ; hardy ; leaves ornamental in Autumn.

XCVIII. SALICACEÆ—Willow Family.

557. *SALIX*, Linn. Willow.

(2012.) *S. CANDIDA*, Willd. Hoary Willow.

Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T. ; B.C.

Tall shrub ; hardy.

(2015.) *S. CORDATA*, Muhl. Heart-leaved Willow.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T. ; B.C.

Tall shrub or small tree ; hardy.

(2016.) *S. DISCOLOR*, Muhl. Glaucous Willow.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T.

Tall shrub or small tree ; hardy.

(2024.) *S. HUMILIS*, Marshall. Low Willow.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.

Shrub ; hardy.

- (2028.) *S. LUCIDA*, Willd. Shining Willow.
N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T.
Tall shrub or small tree ; hardy ; leaves ornamental.

- (2048.) *S. TRISTIS*, Ait.
Nova Scotia.
Low shrub ; hardy.

558. *POPULUS*, Linn. (Poplar.)

- (2053.) *P. TREMULOIDES*, Michx. Aspen.
N.S. ; N.B. ; Que., Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T. ; B.C.
Tree ; hardy.

- (2056) *P. ANGUSTIFOLIA*, James. Black Cottonwood.
N.W.T.
Tree ; hardy.

- (2058.) *P. MONILIFERA*, Aiton. Cottonwood.
Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T.
Large tree ; hardy.

CI. CONIFERÆ—Pine Family.

562. *THUYA*, Linn. (Arbor-Vitæ.)

- (2062.) *T. OCCIDENTALIS*, Linn. White Cedar.
N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T.
Tree ; hardy ; ornamental.

563. *JUNIPERUS*, Linn. (Juniper.)

- (2067.) *J. VIRGINIANA*, Linn. Red Cedar.
N.S. ; Que. ; Ont.
Tree ; hardy ; ornamental.

- (2068.) *J. COMMUNIS*, Linn. Common Juniper.
N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T. ; B.C.
Shrub ; hardy.

564. *TAXUS*, Linn. (Yew.)

- (2071.) *T. BACCATA*, L. var *CANADENSIS*, Gray. American Yew.
N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ;
Shrub ; hardy.

565. PINUS, Linn. (Pine.)

(2072.) P. STROBUS, Linn. White Pine.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man.

Large tree ; hardy ; ornamental.

(2076.) P. RESINOSA, Aiton. Red Pine.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.

Large tree ; hardy ; ornamental.

(2077.) P. PONDEROSA, Dougl. Heavy-wooded Pine.

British Columbia.

Large tree ; hardy ; ornamental.

(2079.) P. MURRAYANA, Balfour. Black Pine.

N.W.T. ; B.C.

Tree ; hardy ; ornamental.

(2080.) P. RIGIDA, Miller. Pitch Pine.

N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.

Tree ; hardy.

566. PICEA, Link. (Spruce.)

(2082.) P. NIGRA, Link. Black Spruce.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T. ; B.C.

Tree ; hardy ; ornamental.

(2083.) P. ALBA, Link. White Spruce.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T.

Tree ; hardy ; ornamental.

(2084.) P. ENGELMANNI, Engelm. Engelmann's Spruce

N.W.T. ; B.C.

Large tree ; hardy ; ornamental.

567. TSUGA, Cass. (Hemlock.)

(2086.) T. CANADENSIS, Carr. Hemlock.

N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont.

Large tree ; hardy ; ornamental.

568. *PSEUDOTSUGA*, Carr. (Red Fir.)
 (2089.) *P. DOUGLASII*, Carr. Douglas Fir.
 N.W.T. ; B.C.
 Large tree ; hardy ; ornamental.
569. *ABIES*, Juss. (Balsam.)
 (2090.) *A. BALSAMEA*, Miller. Canada Balsam Fir.
 N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T.
 Tree ; hardy ; ornamental.
- (2019.) *A. SUBALPINA*, Engelm. Mountain Balsam.
 N.W.T. ; B.C.
 Tree ; hardy ; ornamental.
- (2083.) *A. AMABILIS*, Forbes. White Fir.
 British Columbia.
 Tree ; hardy ; ornamental.
570. *LARIX*, Mill. (Tamarack, Larch.)
 (2094) *L. AMERICANA*, Michaux. Tamarack, Black Larch.
 N.S. ; N.B. ; Que. ; Ont. ; Man. ; N.W.T.
 Tree ; hardy ; ornamental.

EXCURSION NO. 3.

The last field day of the O. F. N. Club for the season of 1895 was held, as announced, on 14th. September. The objective point was the Pagan Falls on the Gatineau River near Low Station, about 40 miles from Ottawa.

About 120 members and friends of the club were present, but there was a dearth of leaders of sections, and owing to this cause and the rapidly advancing autumn, the collection of specimens made was unusually meagre. On the reassembling of the party in the afternoon, however, and after a short introductory address by the president, Mr. F. T. Shutt, M. A., the leaders in Botany discussed the flowers and plants collected, Mr. R. B. Whyte giving particular regard to the *compositæ* to which order as he pointed out most of the autumn flowers belonged.

Mr. Craig drew attention to the number and variety of the coniferous trees standing near and made some interesting remarks upon their nature and uses.

After a short address by Mr. R. H. Cowley upon the importance of natural history studies in education, the train for home drew up, and the party reached Ottawa at 8 p. m.

GEOLOGICAL SOCIETY OF AMERICA, SPRINGFIELD,
MASS., 1895.

Abstracts and Titles of Papers Read at the August Meeting.

1. *On the Glacial Deposits of South-western Alberta, in the Vicinity of the Rocky Mountains.* By George M. Dawson and R. G. McConnell, Ottawa, Canada.

This paper presented the facts obtained during a recent examination of the glacial deposits of a portion of the south western of the Canadian Great Plains, in the foot-hills and along the base of the Rocky Mountains, where phenomena of particular interest are met with in connection with the relations of the western and eastern drift. (Cordilleran and Laurentide.) A brief summary of previous observations is followed by a description of sections along two main lines of approach to the mountains at relatively low levels and an examination of the conditions surrounding the glacial deposits at the highest levels, found in the form of terraces with rolled shingle at 5,300 feet on the Porcupine Hills. In conclusion, the observed facts are briefly discussed, attention being practically confined to the particular region treated in the body of the paper.

2. *The Champlain Glacial Epoch.* By C. H. Hitchcock, Hanover, N. H.

The Champlain was a true glacial epoch, when the land was considerably depressed. Glaciers from the north and south discharged bergs into an estuary. The fauna was arctic. Moraines and both the marine and fluvial clays covered till of an earlier ice-sheet. It is possible to harmonize the conflicting theories of glacial and ice-berg action by referring the greater ice-sheets to the earlier, and the floating ice phenomena to the later, Champlain epoch.

3. *Drumlins and Marginal Moraines of Ice-sheets.* By Warren Upham, Cleveland, Ohio.

4. *The Glacial Genesee Lakes.* By Prof. H. L. Fairchild, Rochester, N. Y.

The direction, inclination and extent of the Genesee Valley made possible the production, during the retreat of the ice-sheet, of a succession of glacial lakes with different outlets. The paper described, with the aid of a map, (1) the present topography and hydrography of the valley, (2) the ancient drainage channels, (3) the complex lacustrine phenomena.

5. *The Archean and Cambrian Rocks of the Green Mountain Range in Southern Massachusetts.* By Prof. B. K. Emerson, Amherst, Mass.

Description of a series of Archean anticlines partly overturned and overthrust westward, and of the uniformity of the Cambrian conglomerate gneiss upon the old rocks.

6. *The Triassic in Massachusetts.* By Prof. B. K. Emerson, Amherst, Mass.

The stages of deposition and deformation of the sandstones and the relations of the effusive traps and tuffs and the intruded traps to the sandstones.

7. *Notes on Relations of Lower Members of Coastal Plain Series in South Carolina.* By Mr. N. Darton, Washington, D. C.

8. *Resume of General Stratigraphic Relations in the Atlantic Coastal Plain from New Jersey to South Carolina.* By Mr. N. H. Darton, Washington, D. C.
9. *Cretaceous Plants from Martha's Vineyard. Results Obtained from an Examination of the Material Collected by David White in 1889.* By Mr. Arthur Hollick, New Brighton, N. Y.
10. *On Asbestos and Asbestiform Minerals.* By Dr. George P. Merrill, Washington, D. C.

The paper treats of the composition, mode of occurrence and mineralogical nature of the various minerals commercially grouped under the name of asbestos, and attempts to explain their fibrous structure as due to abnormal elongation of the mineral parallel to the vertical axis, the individual fibres being in part at least by prismatic faces, that is by the planes of easiest cleavage. The primary cause of this elongation is believed to be mainly dynamical, a result of shearing and other earth movements such as are productive of uraltic hornblendes, schistosity or even slaty structure and slickensided surfaces, where actual fracturing takes place.

11. *Pre-Cambrian Volcanoes in Southern Wisconsin.* By Prof. Wm. H. Hobbs, Madison, Wis.

A preliminary report on the study of a group of isolated areas of igneous rocks which protrude through the Potsdam sandstone in the valley of the Fox River, Wisconsin. Some of these areas represent local outflows of rhyolitic lava which exhibits superb examples of spherulitic, peritic, fluxion, and breccia structures. The originally glassy ground mass of these rocks has become devitrified—hence they are aporhyolites, and they have been subjected to dynamic metamorphism and subsequent infiltration of silica. They are intruded by dikes of both basic and acid rocks. Specimens and photographic sections were exhibited.

12. *A Geological Sketch of the Sierra Tlayacac, in the State of Morelos, Mexico.* By Prof. A. Capen Gill, Ithaca, N. Y.
13. *Syenite-Gneiss (Leopard Rock) from the Apatite Region of Ottawa County, Canada.* By C. H. Gordon, Beloit, Wisconsin.

The rock here described appeared in the exhibit of the Canadian Geological Survey, at the World's Fair under the title of "Concretionary Veinstone," from the apatite region. It consists of irregular ellipsoidal or ovoid masses of feldspar, with more or less quartz, separated by narrow, anastomosing bands of interstitial material consisting chiefly of green pyroxene. The ellipsoidal masses are of all sizes up to two or three inches in cross section, and several inches long. The field study at High Rock Mine, Ottawa County, shows this rock to occur in dikes intersecting the pyroxenites and quartzites. In some places the rock is very coarse with no indications of the ellipsoidal structure, while in others it is a distinctly banded gneiss whose identity with the ellipsoidal rock is evident from the anastomosing of the augite bands on a cross fracture face. Ordinarily the rock has very little quartz and corresponds to a pyroxene-syenite, but in some places the quartz is much more abundant thus allying it to the pyroxene-granites. In view of its gneissic structure and usually sparing amount of quartz the rock is here referred to generally as syenite-gneiss, though grading locally into forms which may more fittingly be regarded as granite-gneiss.

The presence of a distinct gneissic microstructure, taken in connection with other facts appears to establish the conclusion that the peculiar ellipsoidal structure is due to orographic forces acting upon a coarsely crystallized rock in which principal constituents (feldspar and pyroxene) are more or less irregularly distributed. The breaking of the rock under pressure has been attended by the recrystallization of the

augite and other constituents along the original fracture planes, which were probably, in part, determined by the arrangement of the two chief constituents.

The points of interest brought out in the study are: (1) that this peculiar distribution of the pyroxene is due to dynamic processes, (2) the importance to be attached to the process of solution and recrystallization in the formation of gneisses, (3) the significance of the original character of the rock with reference to the product derived from it by dynamic processes, and the differences resulting from variations in the extent to which it has been affected by orographic agencies, and (4) the evidence showing the derivation of a gneiss out of a syenite, and establishing the term syenite-gneiss as the name of a distinct rock type.

14. *The Titaniferous Iron Ores of the Adirondacks.* Prof. J. Kemp, New York City.

The paper opens with a brief statement of the characters of the two kinds of iron ores which are afforded by the region, the merchantable magnetites and the titaniferous. The former are in gneisses; the latter in the gabbros and anorthosites of the Norian, which are believed to be intruded through the gneisses. A list of localities of the titaniferous ores is given and distinction is made between the smaller bodies which are, so far as can be seen, basic developments of gabbro, and the enormous ore bodies at the old Adirondack Iron works, in the heart of the mountains. These latter are in massive, anorthosite, which is almost entirely formed of large, blue-black crystals of labradorite. The largest ore body, which is the one crossing Lake Sandford, contains numerous included labradorite crystals, each of which is surrounded by a reaction rim 5-10 mm. across. It is further shown that the wall rocks show no signs of the widespread crushing that is exhibited in the general "mortar-structure" of the Adirondack and Canadian anorthosites but are plutonic rocks, free from evidences of dynamic metamorphism. The argument is then made that the ores are segregations from an igneous magma formed during the process of cooling and crystallization.

15. *The Decomposition of Rocks in Brazil.* By J. C. Branner, Stanford University, Calif.

16. *The Bearing of Physiography on Uniformitarianism.* By Prof. W. M. Davis, Cambridge, Mass.

The conditions and processes postulated in the physiographic study of land forms—Geomorphology of some authors—are among the cardinal principles of uniformitarianism. The success in the interpretation of nature by means of this kind of study confirms the correctness of its postulates, and thus brings to the support of uniformitarianism a large class of facts, whose bearing on this theory was not at all perceived when its early advocates announced it.

17. *Analysis of Folds.* By Prof. C. R. Van Hise, Madison, Wis.

As ordinarily treated folds are considered as simple flexures in two dimensions. As they occur in nature folds are compound flexures in two dimensions. The analysis of simple folds given by Margerie and Heim is summarized. For the sake of simplicity folds are first treated in two dimensions. A composite fold is produced by the combination of various simple folds. Composite folds include both normal composite folds and abnormal composite folds. The genesis of each is discussed, and each is classified into upright, inclined, and overturned anticlinoria and synclinoria.

When composite folds are cross folded, these are called complex folds. The character and origin of complex folds are discussed. Rules are given for observation in regions which are folded in a complex manner. The use of folds in the discovery of unconformity and the secondary changes which accompany folding are summarized.

NOTES, REVIEWS, AND COMMENTS.

Entomology. —***FRAIL CHILDREN OF THE AIR.** Another of Mr. Scudder's delightful books has just come to hand, with the above pretty title. It is a tastefully bound 8vo. of 279 pages, containing 31 short chapters, 9 plates, on the habits and structure of butterflies, written in a graceful, but clear and popular, style, which will make the book entertaining to many who have never taken any special interest in butterflies and will, we believe, realise the author's hope, expressed in the preface, "gain for our butterflies a deeper interest and closer attention on the part of the observing public." This is really an excellent selection from a series of papers which ran through Mr. Scudder's large and costly work, "The Butterflies of the Eastern United States and Canada," and, although forming a "consistent whole," each chapter is complete in itself. The following titles of some of the subjects treated will give a slight idea of the scope of this attractive little volume:—Butterflies in Disguise, Butterflies as Botanists, Butterfly Sounds, The Eggs of Butterflies, How Butterflies pass the Winter, Protective Colouring in Caterpillars, The Procession of the Seasons, Some Singular Things About Caterpillars, The Friends and Associates of Caterpillars, Butterflies of the Past.

J. FLETCHER.

Geology.—RECENT PUBLICATIONS:—

1. CLAYPOLE, PROF. E. W.—"*Glacial Notes from the Planet Mars.*" American Geologist, Vol. XVI, No. 2 pp. 91—100, August, 1895.
2. UPHAM, WARREN.—"*Correlations of Stages of the Ice-Age in North America and Europe.*" *Ibid*, pp. 100—113.
3. JAMESON, CHARLES D.—"**Portland Cement,**" "*a monograph.*" The Transit: Vol. III; No. 1, 192 pp. Iowa City, 1895.
4. RANSOME, PROF. F. LESLIE.—"*On Lawsonite, a New Rock-forming Mineral from the Tiburon Peninsula, Marin Co., California*" Bull. Dept. Geol. Univ. Calif.; Vol I, No. 10, pp 301—312, pl. 17; Berkeley, May, 1895,

Lawsonite is named in honor of Prof. A. C. Lawson, M.A., Ph D., etc., etc., Professor of Geology in the University of California, and formerly on the staff of the Geological Survey of Canada.

*Frail Children of the Air—Excursions into the World of Butterflies—By Samuel H. Scudder, Cambridge. Mass. \$1.50.

5. VOGDES, A. W.—“*A Supplement to the Bibliography of the Paleozoic Crustacea.*” Extr. Proc. Cal. Acad. Sc., Ser. 2, Vol. V., pp. 53—76.
6. MATTHEW, Dr. G. F.—“*On the Organic Remains of the Little River Group*, Nos. II and III. Trans. Roy. Soc. Can. Section IV, pp. 89—111, plate 1, figs. 1 to 11. Eight new species and one new genus are herein described for the first time from the “Devonian” of New Brunswick, as follows :

INSECTA :

1. *Homothetus erutus*, n.sp.

MYRIAPODA :

2. *Palæocampa* (?) *obscura*, n.sp.
3. *Euphoberia atava*, n.sp.
4. *Eilaticus* (?) *antiquus*, n.sp.
5. *Hyodes* (?) *attenuata*, n.sp.
6. *Chilopus dubius*, n.g. et. sp.

ARACHNOIDEA :

7. *Palæophonus arctus*, n.sp.

PULMONIFERA :

8. *Pupa primæva*, n.sp.

Besides the above Dr. Matthew also figures : *Eoscorpius carbonarius*, Meek and Worthen, from the Carboniferous of Illinois ; *Palæophonus nuncius*, Thorell and Lindström, from the “Silurian” of Sweden, and a species of *Euphoberia*, from Plant Bed No. 2. The whole is a most valuable contribution to science. H. M. AMI.

7. WINCHELL, PROF. N. H.—“*A Rational View of the Keweenaw.*” Amer. Geol., Vol. XVI, No. 3, pp. 150—162, Sept, 1895. This forms the *seventh* article of a series on “Crucial points in the Geology of the Lake Superior Region” by Prof. Winchell.
8. BEECHER, DR. CHARLES E.—“*The Larval Stages of Trilobites.*” *Ibid.*, pp. 166 to 197, Plates VIII—X.

In this important contribution to our knowledge of the trilobites in their earliest stages, Dr. Beecher shows that “all the facts in the ontogeny of trilobites point to one type of larval structure.” To the earliest larval stage, the name “*protaspis stage*,” is given. Then follows a review of larval stages of trilobites, derived from such forms as *Solenopleura robbi*, Hartt ; *Liostracus ouargondianus*, Hartt ; *Ptychoparia lunnarssoni*, Walcott ; *Ptychoparia kingi*, Meek ; *Sao hirsuta*, Barrande ; *Triarthrus becki*, Green ; *Acidaspis tuerculata*, Conrad ; *Arges consanguineus*, Clarke ; *Proetus parviusculus*, Hall ; *Dalmanites socialis*, Barrande.

Conchology. — A large land shell, new to the Ottawa list, was found at Casselman on May 23rd. It is *Helix palliata*. Three specimens were found, one west of the South Nation river, and two on the east side, below the falls, in the woods where the beautiful *Phlox divaricata* was then in full bloom. *H. palliata* is about three quarters of an inch in diameter, and differs from *H. dentifera*, which it most resembles in general appearance, in having the upper lip prolonged inward at two points into what are commonly called "teeth". A similar process is formed upon the body whorl. These projections permit the soft tissues of the builder to pass, but oppose a pearly barrier to beetles and other enemies who would intrude upon the dweller within. The three teeth on the shell of *H. palliata* and other American land shells have been considered a peculiarity sufficiently distinctive to warrant the grouping of such species in a sub-genus, under the name *Triodopsis*. The study of the inhabitants of the shells grouped under this term has shown that many are less closely allied to other *triodopses* than they are to the *mesodons*, or shells of which *H. albolabris* and *H. thyroides*, also found at Casselman, may be regarded as the types. The shell alone can, in fact, be seldom relied on in arranging a natural classification of molluscs.

CASSELMAN SHELLS — A mere list of names is dry reading at best, and is of little interest to the general reader. In years to come, however, THE NATURALIST will be referred to, to ascertain what plants or shells at a particular time occurred in certain places. Any record, therefore, is likely to be of some use. At Casselman on May 23rd and 24th, a number of shells were noticed. No great effort was made to collect anything but what came in the way of a few members of the Club, while on a botanical excursion. This may account for the absence from the following list of such shells as *H. dentifera* and *H. thyroides*, which are known to occur at Casselman. The species noted were:—*Helix albolabris*, *H. sayi*, *H. palliata*, *H. alternata*, *H. concava*, *H. monodon*, *H. nitida*, *H. arborea*, *H. radiatula*, *H. fulva*, *H. striatella*, *H. pulchella*, *H. binneyana*, *Succinea ovalis*, *S. obliqua*, *Vitrina limpida*, *Limax campestris*, *Teb. Carolinensis*, *Vertigo ovata*, *Fer. subclindrica*, *Carychium exiguum*, *Gon. livescens*, *Camp. decisum*, *Limnæa palustris*, *L. caperata*, *Physa heterostrophæ*, *P. billingsii*, *Planorbis trivolvis*, *Pl. bicarinatus*, *Pl. parvus*, *Aucylus parallelus*, *Unio complanatus*, *U. luteolus*, *Anodonta fluviatilis*, *Sphaerium sulcatum*, *S. occidentale*, *Pisidium abditum*. L.

J. ROBERTS ALLAN, Chemist and Druggist,
76 Rideau Street, Ottawa.

If you want nice PHOTOS, go to MR. JARVIS, 117 Sparks Street.



Tents, Flags, Camp Furniture, Hammocks.

We profess to manufacture our goods in a superior

manner and of better material than any other house in the trade. In proof of this we may state that we have been awarded 203 gold and silver medals and first prizes at the leading exhibitions in Europe, America and Australia, and never had to take second place.

Our prices are as low as any on the continent. Send stamp for Catalogue.



Our line of bicycles are, we think, the largest in Canada, including Boston, Hummer, Up-to-date, Rudge, Premier, Rambler, Crescent, Wanderer, Chainless, Whitworth, Hyslop,

Spartan, &c. Our prices run from \$45.00 upwards. You can save money by purchasing from us.

COLE'S NATIONAL MFG. CO.,
160 SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

PITTAWAY'S PHOTO STUDIO,
58 SPARKS STREET.

JAMES HOPE & CO. Importing and Manufacturing Stationers, Booksellers and Bookbinders, Ottawa.

CANADA ATLANTIC RAILWAY.

OTTAWA, ARNPRIOR AND PARRY SOUND RAILWAY.

FAST SHORT LINE TO

Montreal, The Adirondacks,
 Quebec, Seaside Resorts,
 Halifax, Summer Resorts,
 New York, Boston, Philadelphia.

NEW EQUIPMENT. PULLMAN PARLOR CARS.

Special inducements to Societies, Sunday Schools, etc., for excursions to a large number of pic-nic grounds, scenic resorts, etc., within a short distance of Ottawa.

For full information apply at City Ticket Office, Russell House Block, or to

E. J. CHAMBERLIN,

General Manager.

C. J. SMITH,

Agent.



THE
 Russell House,

OTTAWA.

F. X. ST. JACQUES,
 Proprietor.

Transactions of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club, 1880-86.

Complete in Two Volumes, containing Parts 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6 and 7.

VOL. I, price \$1.00; to members 70 cents.

VOL. II, price \$1.00; to members 50 cents.

TRANSACTIONS.

VOL. I. { Pt. 1, not sold singly.
 " 2, price 25 cts; members 15 cts.
 " 3, "
 " 4, "

VOL. II. { Pt. 5, price 30 cts; members 30 cts.
 " 6, " 40 cts; " 25 "
 " 7, " 30 " 20 "

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST, \$1.00 per annum. MONTHLY PARTS, 10 cts, to members, 5 cts. QUARTERLY PARTS, 25 cts; to members, 15 cts. EXTRAS—1. Lecture on Palaeontology. Walter R. Billings. Eleven pages. Price, 5 cents. 2. Asbestos; its History, Mode of Occurrence and Uses. Dr. R. W. ELLS. Twenty-four pages. Price 10 cts.

SHOES SOLD BY RETAILLACK WEAR WELL. 63 SPARKS STREET.

M. M. Pyke, Men's Outfitter and Proprietor of Pyke's Steam Laundry.

HENRY WATTERS,

Chemist and Druggist,

Corner of Sparks and Bank Streets,

OTTAWA.

JOHN MURPHY & CO.,

IMPORTERS

FANCY AND STAPLE DRY GOODS,

66 and 68 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.

TOPLEY,

132 Sparks Street.

COME IN AND SEE LATEST PHOTOS.

Kodaks to Rent.

ESTABLISHED 1836.

J. DURIE & SON,

Booksellers Stationers,

Publishers.

SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

THOMAS LIGGET

Has removed his Stock of

CARPETS, ETC.,

to new premises.

177 AND 179 SPARKS ST.

R. A. McCORMICK,

Prescription Druggist,

75 SPARKS STREET,

Phone 159.

Ottawa.

C. M. HOLBROOK,

102 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.

Trouser Stretchers, 50c. per pair.

ALEX. SPITTAL & CO.,

PITTSTON COAL.

All Sizes. Lowest Prices.

161 SPARKS STREET,

Telephone 971.

J. & R. CRAIG, Tailors, 105 Sparks St., Ottawa.

THE OTTAWA FIELD-NATURALISTS' CLUB, 1895-1896.

Patron :

THE RT. HONOURABLE THE EARL OF ABERDEEN,
GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF CANADA.

President :

MR. F. T. SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C.

Vice-Presidents

MR. A. G. KINGSTON. Dr. H. M. Ami, M.A., F.G.S.

Librarian :

MR. S. B. SINCLAIR, B.A.
(Normal School.)

Secretary :

MR. ANDREW HALKETT.
(Marine and Fisheries Dept.)

Treasurer :

MR. D. B. DOWLING, B.A.Sc.
(Geol. Survey Dept.)

Committee :

Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S.	Miss A. Shenick, B. Sc.
Mr. James Fletcher, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.	" G. Harmer.
Mr. W. F. Ferrier, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.	" A. M. Living.

Standing Committees of Council :

Publishing : Dr. Ami, Prof. Prince, Mr. Dowling, Mr. Kingston, Mr. Ferrier.
Excursions : Mr. Kingston, Mr. Dowling, Dr. Ami, Miss Shenick, Miss Living.
Soirees : Prof. Prince, Mr. Sinclair, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Halkett.

Leaders :

Geology : Dr. Ells, Mr. Ferrier, Dr. Ami.
Botany : Mr. Whyte, Prof. Macoun, Mr. Craig.
Entomology : Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Harrington, Mr. MacLaughlin.
Conchology : Mr. Latchford, Mr. Halkett, Mr. O'Brien.
Ornithology : Mr. Kingston, Miss Harmer, Mr. Lees.
Zoology : Prof. Prince, Mr. Whiteaves, Mr. Small.

"THE OTTAWA NATURALIST."

Editor :

HENRY M. AMI, M.A., D.Sc., F.G.S.

Associate Editors :

DR. R. W. ELLS, F.R.S.C.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Geology*.
MR. W. F. FERRIER, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Mineralogy*.
PROF. JOHN MACOUN, M.A., F.L.S.—Dominion Botanist, Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Botany*.
MR. F. R. LATCHFORD, B.A.—Department of *Conchology*.
MR. A. G. KINGSTON—Public Works Department—Department of *Ornithology*.
MR. JAMES FLETCHER, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.—Botanist, etc., Central Experimental Farm—Department of *Entomology*.
PROF. E. E. PRINCE, B.A., F.L.S.—Commissioner of Fisheries for Canada—Department of *Zoology*.

A Monthly Magazine devoted to the Natural Sciences.

Yearly Subscription, - - - - - \$1.00.

PRICE OF AUTHORS' EXTRAS.

Covers.	No. of Pages.	Price.	Covers without title.
Without	1 to 8	\$1.25 per C.	.....
Without	8 to 16	\$2.25 per C.	.....
With	1 to 8	\$2.25 per C.	\$2.00 per C.
With	8 to 16	\$3.25 per C.	\$3.00 per C.

NOVEMBER, 1895.

VOL. IX, No. 8.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

Published by the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club.

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
1. How Rocks are Formed. R. W. Ellis, LL.D., F.R.S.C.	157
2. Report of Geological Branch, 1894-1895	167
3. Notes, Reviews and Comments: 1. <i>Geology</i> —Glacial Deposits in Europe and America. 2. <i>Botany</i> —Rare Mountain Plants. 3. <i>Zoology</i> —The Common House Mouse at Fort Simpson. 4. <i>Entomology</i> —A Little Skipper, <i>Pamphila Peckius</i> , Kirby; Rare Hawk Moth, <i>Sphinx Inscitiosa</i> , Cram.	170
4. Programme of Winter Lectures and Soirees.	172

OTTAWA, CANADA.

PRINTED AT THE OFFICE OF PAYNTER & ABBOTT,
48 RIDEAU STREET.

Entered at the Ottawa Post Office as second-class matter

Canada's
High
Grade

PIANOS

Mason & Risch,
Nordheimer,
Gerhard
Heintzman.

Estey & Dominion
Organs.

J. L. Orme & Son,

113-115 Sparks St.



Sole Agents for
**STEINWAY,
KNABE,
CHICKERING.**

A large assortment
of second-hand in-
struments. Terms
to suit all purchas-
ers.

J. L. Orme & Son,

113-115 Sparks St.

J. G BUTTERWORTH & Co.,

All-Rail Scranton Coal.

86 SPARKS STREET.

A. ROSENTHAL,

Jeweller and Optician.

87 SPARKS ST.

WELCH, MARGETSON & CO'S
Shirts, Collars and Cuffs.

R. MCGIFFIN,

49 SPARKS STREET.

KENNY BROS.,

Tailors to
His Excellency
THE GOVERNOR GENERAL.

C. H. THORBURN,

Books and Stationery,
FOUNTAIN PENS.

Views of Ottawa. 80 Sparks St.

WM. HOWE,

Importer of Artists' Materials and Artistic
Interior Decorations. Manufacturer
of White Lead, Paints & Colors.

Howe's Block, - - OTTAWA.

TRY

**BATE & CO'S
33 C.**

English Blended Black Tea.

J. & T. BALLANTYNE,

Best Grades of Hard and Soft Coal.

OFFICE, COR. ELGIN & QUEEN STS.

Telephones 586 and 579.

A. J. STEPHENS,
FINE SHOES.

39 SPARKS ST.

Boots and Shoes Made to Measure.

Wm. ROBERTSON,

Bookseller and Stationer,

69 Rideau Street.

Natural History Works supplied to
order.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.†

VOL. I. 1887-1888.

ON A NEW GENUS AND THREE NEW SPECIES OF CRINOIDS. By W. R. Billings, p. 49.

TESTIMONY OF THE OTTAWA CLAYS AND GRAVELS, &c. By Amos Bowman, p. 149.

THE GREAT ICE AGE AT OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, pp. 65 and 81.

ON UTICA FOSSILS, FROM RIDEAU, OTTAWA, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 165-170.

NOTES ON SIPHONOTRETA SCOTICA, *ibid*, p. 121.

THE COUGAR. By W. P. Lett, p. 127.

DEVELOPMENT OF MINES IN THE OTTAWA REGION. By John Stewart, p. 33.

ON MONOTROPA. By James Fletcher, p. 43; By Dr. Bap-
tie, p. 40; By Wm. Brodie, p. 118.

SALAMANDERS. By F. R. Latchford, p. 105.

VOL. II. 1888-1889.

DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW SPECIES OF MOSSES. By N. C. Kindberg, p. 154.

A NEW CRUSTACEAN—DIAPTOMUS TYRRELLII, POPPE. Notice of.

ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. H. M. Ami, p. 136.

ON THE CHAZY FORMATION AT AYLMER. By T. W. E. Sowter, pp. 7 and 11.

THE PHYSIOGRAPHY AND GEOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. By Wm. Craig, p. 136.

SEQUENCE OF GEOLOGICAL FORMATIONS AT OTTAWA WITH REFERENCE TO NATURAL GAS. H. M. Ami, p. 93.

OUR OTTAWA SQUIRRELS. By J. Ballantyne, pp. 7 and 33.

CAPRICORN BEETLES. By W. H. Harrington, p. 144.

VOL. III. 1889-1890.

GEOLOGICAL PROGRESS IN CANADA. By R. W. Ells, p. 119-145.

LIST OF MOSSES COLLECTED IN THE NEIGHBORHOOD OF OTTAWA. By Prof. Macoun, pp. 149-152.

WHAT YOU SEE WHEN YOU GO OUT WITHOUT YOUR GUN, (Ornithological.) By W. A. D. Lees, p. 31-36.

THE AMERICAN SKUNK. By W. P. Lett, pp. 18-23.

THE BIRDS OF RENFREW COUNTY, ONT. By Rev. C. J. Young M.A. pp. 24-36.

THE LAND SHELLS OF VANCOUVER ISLAND. By Rev. G. W. Taylor.

DEVELOPMENT AND PROGRESS. By Mr. H. B. Small, pp. 95-105.

VOL. IV. 1890-1891.

ON SOME OF THE LARGER UNEXPLORED REGIONS OF CANADA. By G. M. Dawson, pp. 29-40, (Map) 1890.

THE MISTASSINI REGION. By A. P. Low, pp. 11-28.

ASBESTUS, ITS HISTORY, MODE OF OCCURENCE AND USES. By R. W. Ells, pp. 11-28.

NEW CANADIAN MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 61.

PALÆONTOLOGY—A Lecture on. By W. R. Billings, p. 41.

ON THE WOLF. By W. Pittman Lett, p. 75.

ON THE COMPOSITION OF APPLE LEAVES. By F. T. Shutt, p. 130.

SERPENTINES OF CANADA. By N. J. GIROUX, pp. 95-116.

A NATURALIST IN THE GOLD RANGE. By J. M. Macoun, p. 139.

IDEAS ON THE BEGINNING OF LIFE. By J. Ballantyne, p. 127-127.

VOL. V. 1891-1892.

ON THE SUDBURY NICKEL AND COPPER DEPOSITS. By Alfred E. Barlow, p. 51.

ON CANADIAN LAND AND FRESH-WATER MOLLUSCA. By Rev. G. W. Taylor, p. 204.

THE CHEMISTRY OF FOOD. By F. T. Shutt, p. 143.

CANADIAN GEMS AND PRECIOUS STONES. By C. W. Willimott, p. 117.

*Price \$1.00, per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

† Some of the papers contained in the eight volumes already published.

ARE YOU IN ARREARS? Look at your label. The date on the address slip is that on which your subscription expired.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.

VOL. V. (Continued).

- "EXTINCT VERTEBRATES FROM THE MIOCENE OF CANADA." Synopsis of. By H. M. Ami, p. 74.
A BOTANICAL EXCURSION TO THE CHÂTS. By R. B. Whyte, p. 197.
SOME NEW MOSSES FROM THE PRIEBYLOF ISLANDS. By Jas. M. Macoun, p. 179.
DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 195-196.
ON DRINKING WATER. By Anthony McGill, p. 9.
LIST OF OTTAWA SPECIES OF SPHAGNUM. p. 83.
THE BIRDS OF OTTAWA. By the leaders of Ornithological section; Messrs. Lees, Kingston and John Macoun.

VOL. VI. 1892-1893.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA OF OTTAWA. By W. Hague Harrington, p. 25.
THE WINTER HOME OF THE BARREN GROUND CARIBOU. By J. Burr Tyrrell, p. 121.
THE MINERAL WATERS OF CANADA. By H. P. H. Brumell, pp. 167-196.
THE COUNTRY NORTH OF THE OTTAWA. By R. W. Ellis, p. 157.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALEONTOLOGY OF OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, p. 73.
THE QUEBEC GROUP. *Ibid.* p. 41.
FOOD IN HEALTH AND DISEASE. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, p. 172.
OVIS CANADENSIS DALLII. By R. G. McConnell, p. 130.
CHECK-LIST OF CANADIAN MOLLUSCA. p. 33.
ANTHRACNOSE OF THE GRAPE. By J. Craig, p. 114.
SOME OF THE PROPERTIES OF WATER. By Adolf Lehmann, p. 57.

VOL. VII. 1893-1894.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA. By W. H. Harrington, pp. 117-128.
NARRATIVE OF A JOURNEY IN 1890 FROM GREAT SLAVE LAKE TO BEECHY LAKE, ON THE GREAT FISH RIVER. By D. B. Dowling, pp. 85 to 92, and pp. 101 to p. 114.
FOOD AND ALIMENTATION. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, pp. 69-84.
NOTES ON SOME MARINE INVERTEBRATA FROM THE COAST OF BRITISH COLUMBIA. By J. E. Whiteaves, pp. 133-137.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALEONTOLOGY OF THE ROCKLAND QUARRIES AND VICINITY. By H. M. Ami, pp. 138-47.
THE EXTINCT NORTHERN SEA COW AND EARLY RUSSIAN EXPLORATIONS IN THE NORTH PACIFIC. By George M. Dawson, pp. 151-161.
HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA, (1893). By W. H. Harrington, pp. 162-163.
NOTES ON CANADIAN BRYOLOGY. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 17.
CHEMICAL ANALYSIS OF MANITOBA SOIL. By F. T. Shutt, p. 94.
FOLLOWING A PLANET. By A. McGill, p. 167.

VOL. VIII. 1894-1895.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA. By W. Hague Harrington, pp. 132-136.
THE TRANSMUTATIONS OF NITROGEN. By Thomas Macfarlane, F.R.S.C., pp. 45-74.
MARVELS OF COLOUR IN THE ANIMAL WORLD. By Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S., p. 115.
RECENT DEPOSITS IN THE VALLEY OF THE OTTAWA RIVER. By R. W. Ellis, pp. 104-108.
1. NOTES ON THE QUEBEC GROUP; 2. NOTES ON FOSSILS FROM QUEBEC CITY.
1. By Mr. T. C. Weston; 2. By H. M. Ami. (Plate.)
ALASKA. By Otto J. Klotz, pp. 6-33.
FOSSILS FROM THE TRENTON LIMESONES OF PORT HOPE, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 100.
FLORA OTTAWAENSIS. By J. FLETCHER, p. 67.

*Price \$1.00 per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

VOL. IX.

OTTAWA, NOVEMBER, 1895.

No. 8.

HOW ROCKS ARE FORMED.

By R. W. ELLS, LL.D, F.R.S.C. of the Geological Survey of Canada.

Before taking up the general subject of rock formation, which in the limited time at my disposal, can only be touched upon in the briefest possible manner, we may for a moment glance, first of all, at some of the theories which have been put forth to account for the formation of the earth itself, in order that we may obtain a good starting point or acquire some idea of the conditions under which the foundations of the earth's crust were laid down, upon which the many thousands of feet of rock material which are known by the names of sandstone, slates, shales and limestones have been deposited.

Many theories have been put forth to explain the formation of the earth and to account for the many changes which transpired thereon before it became fitted for the advent of animal and plant life. Of these some are of interest from their legendary character, while others, regarded from the standpoint of modern science, present many features not reconcilable with the knowledge of the present day, and are of value, chiefly as illustrating the crude ideas that prevailed on this subject, prior to the advent of the present century. But few of the propounders of these theories made any attempt to approach so complicated a problem from a purely scientific standpoint. It must be borne in mind that the scientific study of the earth's crust is a matter of comparatively recent date, and our present knowledge is the result of very careful study, both in the field upon the rock masses themselves and in the laboratory, in which the science of chemistry and the microscope have played very important parts.

According to the theory now most generally accepted regarding the formation of the crust of the earth, viz., that of Laplace, there un-

doubtedly was a period in its history when rock structure, as we now know it, did not exist. This theory, which is commonly styled "the nebular hypothesis," most completely satisfies all the conditions required and may be briefly stated thus. It supposes that in the beginning the universe existed simply in a state of cosmic ether; that this in process of time gave off immense masses to which a rotary motion was imparted through various forces; that from these whirling masses large rings were separated, which by rupture and gradual condensation gradually assumed a spherical shape, as a consequence of the rotary movement, till at length the solar system, with its central sun and accompanying planetary bodies was evolved.

The cosmic matter, in process of time cooled down sufficiently to produce a crust, composed of various mineral constituents; and the cooling and hardening of the earth's mass proceeded either from the centre as a nucleus outward or by a gradual thickening of a first formed crust inward. Several theories have been proposed to explain this stage of the earth's history, but the greater number of physicists and geologists at the present day regard the globe as a more or less solid mass with areas of liquid matter at various points throughout the interior. Be that as it may we can safely say that the first rock material was produced by the gradual decrease in temperature of the original nebular mass, and in this way a foundation was laid down for the subsequent deposition of rock material, for the introduction of living organisms, and finally for the advent of man himself.

From a careful examination of many portions of this crust which have been brought to the surface either by denudation of overlying formations or by the extrusion of liquid matter, as in the case of volcanoes, it has been ascertained to be composed of a number of simple or undecomposable substances or elements of which about seventy have now been recognized. Of these the greater part apparently exist in very limited quantity, while the main mass of the crust is made up of a few easily recognized compounds formed from the union of two or more simple elements. The most abundant of these is silica which is the result of a chemical union of silicon and oxygen, and this constitutes more than half the mass of the earth's

crust. The other principal elements which enter into its composition are carbon, sulphur, hydrogen, chlorine, phosphorus and fluorine. All these are styled metalloids while among the metals are aluminum, calcium, magnesium, potassium, sodium, iron, manganese and barium.

HAVING thus secured a solid rock floor, of which we have most excellent illustrations in the range of Laurentian hills to the north of the river Ottawa, great portions of which presumably represent some of our first formed rock, the next development presumably was the precipitation of water, through the chemical union of the oxygen and hydrogen which entered largely into the composition of the gaseous envelope surrounding the newly created earth. From the geologist's standpoint, this may almost be regarded as our next rock formation; for throughout the whole subsequent history of the earth's development, down to the present day, water has played a very important part. Gradually the watery envelope increased till, possibly, it swept resistless around the entire globe. By degrees, through the cooling and shrinking of the crust, ridges would be produced which formed barriers against which the mighty waves beat with the terrible force of the primeval ocean surge, tearing down and grinding to powder the newly formed coast line, and in this way the conditions were furnished by which the great thickness of the sedimentary formations which form so instructive a field of study to the working geologist, was laid down.

Taking this then as our starting point in geological time we may say that the greater part of the subsequent formations, as we now know them, was produced through the agency of fire or water. By the first we mean that certain portions of the earth's crust have been brought to the surface by means of volcanoes or great fissures in its surface, through which the liquified interior rock issued. These rocks are therefore known as igneous or volcanic, and are styled intrusive when the liquid has solidified before reaching the surface as in the case of granites, syenites &c., or eruptive when the intrusive matter has cooled or hardened after reaching the surface. Among these latter are the diorites, traps and volcanic ejectamenta generally. There is however a manifest difference in the character and composition of these two groups, the latter being often darker hued and finer grained, the

difference in texture being probably due to more rapid crystallization or cooling just as in the case of solutions of salt, sugar, alum &c., where we find that the slower the cooling the larger the grain of the crystal. These rocks, since they penetrated the oldest of the sedimentary formations, by which term we mean those which have been laid down by the action of water in some form may be regarded, as representing in some cases at least, certain portions of the original mass or crust of the earth.

The sedimentary or aqueous rocks are composed largely of grains of sand or often of pebbles, cemented together by sandy or calcareous particles. These grains of sand and pebbles have been derived from pre-existing rocks which in the first place presumably formed the first floor, and which have been broken down and reduced by the action of the elements, such as the force of waves, the rush of streams, the infiltration of rains or the action of frost. In addition to the beds of sandstone and conglomerate, others, composed largely of calcareous matter, in which the presence of organisms, as shells, plants, etc., can be recognized; as can be seen in the many quarries in the vicinity of this city, where they extend over large areas, while yet others, composed of fine material, such as mud and silt, now occur as shales, and are easily recognized in the dark brownish or greyish material which is dug up in many of our streets or seen along the banks of the Rideau and Ottawa Rivers.

The manner in which many of these sedimentary rocks have been produced can be readily seen by any one who has ever studied, in the slightest degree, the action of water upon our sea coasts, lake shores, or along our river courses. Thus it will be observed that a coast line is generally composed of masses of rock jutting out here and there in the form of cliffs or projecting points. These are separated by stretches of beach or low shore in which rock ledges are frequently absent, but which are composed of sand, gravel, mud, clay or boulders. These have been produced by the long continued action of wave or current against the rocky barriers, the force of which, by mechanical impact, tends to break down the mass of the cliff into scattered blocks and distribute them about its base. Subsequent rolling and dashing

against each other gradually reduce these to a state of sand or clay, and in this way are produced the materials which make up the sands, ones and conglomerates. These, by the various changes which are taking place in the earth's surface, become buried under other deposits and are acted upon by the agencies of heat, pressure and other causes till they become firm and enter into the solid constituents of the earth's crust. The softer muds and silts of the beach also undergo a change and pass into shales. This material is deposited under quieter conditions, in sheltered bays or creeks, where the finer earth particles held in water, are gradually deposited. Shales pass into slates through the formation of cleavage planes which have been induced by pressure in the shaly mass, and by hardening through metamorphic agencies. Wherever organic life has existed on the beach or shore, these remains gradually become entombed and we now find the impression of the long extinct bird, fish, plant or insect, often so perfectly preserved that the most delicate points of structure can be readily determined. These organic remains are found to vary in character at different horizons, so that what are found in one rock series often do not appear in others more recent; and upon this peculiarity of distribution, palæontologists and geologists have built up a scheme of rock formations, which comprises all the sediments from the Laurentian time or the original deposition of the earth's crust, down to the present day, each division of which is distinguished by certain fossil forms peculiar in large part to itself. In this way we can depict the whole life history of the globe, from the advent of the first forms, through plant, fish, bird, reptile, etc., to the mammalia, and up to the highest type of all the genus *Homo*, or man himself.

While, however, sedimentary rocks are deposited as sands, clays or calcareous matter in generally horizontal attitudes, such as we see in the strata surrounding this city, very frequently these strata are tilted at all angles, and in some cases completely overturned. This change in position is accompanied often by a change in the character of the original sediments, and is due to some agency, either of contraction or shrinking of the crust or to dislocations which have produced crumplings, upheavals, displacements, etc. In this way sandstones have been

frequently changed to hard quartzites, shales to cleaved slates, and limestones to a crystalline condition, as marbles. Often all the alteration is directly due to the presence of heated masses of intrusive rock, as granite, syenite or diorite, which have ascended from the heated interior along lines of fracture or least resistance, and the heat has deprived the rock in contact of much of the contained moisture, changing the texture and altering its character for a considerable distance from the line of contact of the intrusive mass.

As regards some of the more important minerals found in the stratified rock, their formation has proceeded on somewhat similar lines. Thus if we study the early history of the coal beds, some of which have a thickness of from thirty to forty feet, we find that they have originated probably from swampy deposits somewhat of the nature of our present peat mosses, and that the growth and decay of vegetable matter went on for very long periods. On the basis of eight to ten feet of peat or swamp mud being required for every foot of coal produced, a thirty foot coal seam would have required a swamp of enormous depth to have furnished the material necessary for the formation of such a coal bed. That the coaly matter has been derived from the decomposition of plants, such as tree ferns and other allied forms, which grew in the marshes of the Carboniferous time is very clear, since the remains of the coal-plants can be found well preserved in the shales which overlie the coals and in the clays which form their underlying strata, as well as in the tissue of the coal itself. It would appear that the woody or interior tissue gradually became destroyed, while the carbon of the bark principally formed the mass of the coal itself. These masses of swamp or peaty matter, gradually by submergence become overspread with sand, gravel or silt, which by continued increase in thickness acquired sufficient weight to press down the mass of bog, until by long continued pressure and other causes it became transformed into the coal which we mine and burn to-day.

Somewhat similar changes and conditions are going on at many places at the present time in our own peat deposits. Thus at the great bog near the city known as the "Mer Bleu" which is a great expanse of peat of from 8—10,000 acres in extent, the surface is covered with

green moss, ferns, shrubs and stunted trees, the whole forming a light colored layer of two or three feet in thickness. Beneath this the contents of the bog gradually become dense and darker colored; the green living vegetation has disappeared, but its remains yet exist in the form of rootlets, stems &c. Still lower down the bog presents a still more homogenous aspect, the vegetable matter is almost entirely decomposed, and the mass is of a uniform dark brown or black color and of a very considerable density, forming a very excellent fuel when dug out and dried. Where this material is subjected to great pressure it furnishes a material known as compressed peat which can be so manufactured as to have all the density and calorific power of coal itself, and thus is able to furnish a material of very great value for all the purposes for which ordinary coal is now applied. There is therefore a manifest resemblance between these modern bogs and those from which our beds of mineral fuel were derived; with this exception, that the character of the growing vegetation, and the nature of the animal life which inhabited these were widely different; while the presumption is strong that if these peat bogs could be subjected to the same conditions which affected those of the Carboniferous time, the resulting material would be a coal of somewhat similar character. Coals of an intermediate character are also found as in the great lignite deposits of the Saskatchewan and Souris areas, where the mineral still retains to a marked extent its original woody fibre. On the other hand when the bituminous coals have been subjected to the action of further heat and pressure, the result appears in the form of anthracite or hard coal, in which much of the volatile matter has been driven off. A still further alteration results in the formation of graphite. Beautiful illustrations of this latter condition are found in some deposits in southern New Brunswick, where the coal is graphitized anthracite, the containing rocks being thrown on edge and much altered.

Other kinds of rock masses may be mentioned, such as rock-salt, gypsum, shell-marl, infusorial earth, chalk, iron ores of various kinds, petroleum and petroleum-bearing shales. Of these, rock-salt has probably been formed by the evaporation of saline waters in enclosed basins, a process which has been going forward at many stages of the

world's history, and is seen at the present day in nature in the Great Salt Lake of Utah, as well as at all points where salt is produced by solar evaporation or action. Gypsum is formed principally as a chemical precipitate from solution in water, as well as by the action of sulphurous vapours from volcanic vents upon calcareous rocks. Shell marls are mostly of organic origin, formed by the accumulation of the remains of shells in the bottoms of lakes or ponds, often seen underlying peat bogs, as is also the case with certain of the limestones where the mass of the rock is made up almost entirely of organisms. Certain of the limestones, however, are formed by chemical action, by deposition of calcareous matter in solution, in which case they are frequently highly siliceous and devoid of all trace of organic life. Chalk is formed like shell marl, only differing in its being of marine instead of fresh water origin; the mass of the deposit being principally calcareous, while with infusorial earth which is formed from portions of diatoms, the mass is chiefly siliceous. This substance although requiring a high power of the microscope to detect the traces of the organisms is often found in deposits of many feet in thickness.

The deposits of iron ore, which form a very important portion of the economic products of the earth's crust, owe their origin very largely to the action of certain organic acids, which have been produced by the decomposition of vegetable matter upon the ferruginous minerals found in many rock masses, and which thus pass into solution with water. These solutions rapidly decompose under certain conditions and the iron salts are precipitated, and become mixed with sands and clays, gradually forming beds of what is known as bog iron ore. This material in certain areas constitutes deposits of very great extent as in the St. Maurice district, where these ores have been mined and smelted for over 150 years, and are still as abundant as ever, at many points. The other ores of iron, such as limonite, hematite, magnetite &c., which frequently occur in immense masses have also been regarded by some chemists, and geologists as owing their existence to organic agencies, and their present condition is supposed to be due to the great metamorphoses to which they have been subjected during the great lapse of time since their deposition. It seems however probable from the

associations of many of these deposits with clearly intrusive rocks that their origin is more closely related to these latter than to any organic agencies as is the case with the recent iron ore deposits.

Of late years the microscope has come to the aid of the field geologist and has been of wonderful assistance in solving the problem pertaining to the structure and origin of many rocks, concerning whose genesis much doubt had long existed. By the increased light thus furnished, many new facts have been adduced which have, on certain lines, almost entirely revolutionized our earlier ideas as to rock structure and by the union of the forces of the field and the laboratory much more satisfactory conclusions have been reached. It may be safely said that by this means, the progress in accurate geological investigations during the last ten years has been far greater than in any previous similar period, and the results obtained have been much more reliable.

The vicinity of Ottawa is excellently adopted for the study of many rock formations. Along the line of the Gatineau railway many beautiful sections of the early crust are exposed in the form of granite, gneiss and crystalline limestone, and their intersections by dyke-like masses of deeper seated rocks are well seen, as syenites, diorites, pyroxenes, feldspars, etc. The Ottawa, Arnprior and Parry Sound and the Canada Atlantic Railways both traverse areas occupied by the lower Palæozoic rocks and many instructive outcrops of sandstone, shale and limestone are easily available to the geological student. Some of the strata of the Chazy and Trenton are wonderfully rich in organic remains. The former of these two great rock divisions illustrate the conditions which prevailed when the earliest ocean waves dashed against the oldest outlines of our continent, and strewed the debris of sand and pebbles throughout the Ottawa area, while the limestones and shales of the Chazy and Trenton show the prevalence of deeper water conditions and the abundance of the animal life even in those early days of the world's history. The most recent deposits of clays, sands and gravels can also be studied at many points along the river Ottawa as well as over the country adjacent on either side, and their contained organisms, in the shape of bones of seals and fishes, as well as marine shells, are familiar to many of the

members of our club. These shell deposits are found at many points along the hills around Ottawa and away up the river to the west at elevations of hundreds of feet above present sea level, and show that the deposits of these portions of the present crust of the earth were due to the series of rhythmic pulsations which seem to be constantly going on, and by which at one time, the surface is raised to a considerable elevation above tide water and then gradually becomes submerged till the ocean waves wash the sides of our highest hills.

It will be readily admitted by everyone conversant with the study of Geology, that, like all other branches of science, it is extremely progressive in its tendency ; but though the new facts acquired year by year, through our recent sources of knowledge, have led to many changes of view as to the origin, history and manner of formations of the component parts of the earth's crust, it should not be assumed that as a consequence any discredit should attach to the conscientious work of the pioneers in the science, but rather the greater credit should in many cases be given, in that they, with such poor materials at their disposal and such a lack of facilities at their command for investigation, should have been able to accomplish so much, and to obtain results so generally satisfactory to those who have since studied the rocks in the light of modern science.



REPORT OF THE GEOLOGICAL BRANCH, 1894-95.

(Read December 20th, 1894.)

To the Council of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club:

The following notes on geological work carried on in this vicinity by members of the Club and others indicate clearly the interest which still prevails in the study of the geological formations about Ottawa.

Considerable geological work was done at the three general excursions held under the auspices of the Club

The following table shows the various places visited and the geological formations noticed and reported upon either orally at the excursions by the leaders, or in the NATURALIST* :—

EXCURSION—	No. 1. CHELSEA.	Saxicava sand, Leda clay.	Fossils abundant.	Sands and gravels, clay, &c.
		Boulder clay.		
		Archæan.		Gneisses, limestone, ophite, diorite, &c.
	No. 2. WAKEFIELD.	Leda clay. Boulder clay.	No fossils collected.	Marine clay and boulder clays, glaciated rocks.
		Archæan.		Gneisses, pegmatites, &c.
	No. 3. GALETTA.	Pleistocene.	Marine Fossils in the gravel pit at Carp Station.	Chondrodolite limestone, syenite, &c., overlain by marine clays and sands.
		Archæan, &c.		

Besides the three general excursions, above mentioned, there were held a number of sub-excursions in which various members of the Club and others interested took part.

These are some of the localities visited :—

1. PORTER'S ISLAND, RIDEAU RIVER, OTTAWA In April, 1894,

* (a) Vol. VIII., No. 3, pp. 42-43, 1894.

(b) Vol. VIII., No. 5, pp. 74-75, 1894.

(c) Vol. VIII., No. 7, pp. 109-110, 1894.

the writer, together with Mr. B. E. Walker, F.G.S., of Toronto, Mr. N. J. Giroux, C.E., Mr. J. C. Reichenbach, and others visited this island, where extensive excavations made by the civic authorities had brought to view the fossiliferous strata of the middle Utica. Large blocks of black bituminous shale were examined and a perfect harvest of interesting forms obtained.

Slabs covered with the remains of graptolites of the genus *Leptograptus*, beautifully preserved and showing the hydrothecæ and other points of structure wonderfully well; colonies of the sponges recently described for the writer by Dr. Hinde as *Stephanella sancta*, together with remarkably well-preserved specimens of *Triarthrus spinosus* were found in tolerable abundance.

A complete list of the species collected on Porter's Island will be published in a future number of the NATURALIST, if desired.

2. HULL, Que. The quarries at Hull both north and south of the C. P. R. track, were again visited and as usual yielded a number of interesting forms, especially crinoids.

On one occasion, in two hour's search the writer and two friends secured no less than 30 heads of crinoids besides a large number of beautiful examples of *Trematis Ottawaensis*, Billings and an undescribed bryozoary.

3. BESSERERS, *Ottawa River*.—9 miles below Ottawa City. In company with Mr. Lambe of the Geological Survey the writer spent a day collecting in the Post Pliocene marine clays of this locality during low water in September. Besides some *fifty* specimens of fossil fishes—*Mallotus villosus*, Cuvier, collected on this occasion—there were obtained remains of shells and plants in tolerable abundance. Some fifty specimens of plants were sent to Sir William Dawson and include remains of algæ or seaweeds, mosses, equisetaceæ, fruits, grasses, sedges and leaves of trees and flowering plants.

Two fossil feathers were also collected. The first specimen of a fossil feather from those marine clays discovered as far as we know was that obtained by the Marquis of Lorne at Green's Creek, during his

term of office, about 1881, and is now on exhibition in the Pleistocene case at the Geological Museum on Sussex street.

Several papers bearing on the Geology of this district have appeared from time to time in the *NATURALIST* during the past year.

The Director of the Geological Survey of Canada (Dr. Selwyn) has undertaken to publish a series of Geological maps of this portion of Canada and entrusted this work to Dr. Ellis who is also one of the leaders in Geology of our club. I have no doubt that he will find useful and interesting material in the published records of the geology of Ottawa or in the unpublished notes of the leaders in geology.

Records and notes have been kept during the past fifteen years at least, an amount of useful information which will be useful in preparing a more detailed and accurate geological map than has heretofore been published. Early in the spring of '94, one of your leaders, the writer, issued a chart of the Geological formations of Ottawa and its environs extracted from a paper published in 1888 on the formations of this district.

What is now required is a good topographical map of this district upon which to lay the geological features. Considerable difficulty has been met in the fact that the surveys on the Ontario side do not correspond with those on the Quebec side of the Ottawa and require to be corrected at numerous points. Considerable progress however was made in this direction by the late Mr. Scott Barlow, Chief Draughtsman of the Survey, and this branch of the Club's work looks forward to the time when such a map will be prepared for the Ottawa district.

In the meantime a great deal remains to be done in geology about Ottawa. The structure and composition of the older crystalline rocks at our very door, their origin and age are only beginning to be studied and understood, whilst the fossiliferous rocks always prove to the diligent searcher that many forms new to science are still awaiting to be discovered.

In conclusion we trust that good results will long continue to be forthcoming in this branch of the Club's work.

(On behalf of the leaders) H. M. AMI.

NOTES, REVIEWS, AND COMMENTS.

Glacial Deposits in Europe and America.—In the April-May issue of the *Journal of Geology*, Vol. III, No. 3. pp. 241-269, James Geikie contributes a valuable paper entitled:— "The Classification of European glacial deposits."

It is a clear and concise résumé of the evidence gathered by one whose intimate acquaintance with the facts of the case enable him to present the various stages which characterized glacial times in Europe. From the earliest glacial deposits of northern Europe—the Scanian—to the latest, the Upper Turbarian or sixth glacial period, Dr. Geikie notes **five interglacial periods** and **six** glacial periods, which he designates as follows:—

EUROPEAN GLACIAL AND INTERGLACIAL STAGES.

- XI. Upper Turbarian—Sixth Glacial Period.
- X. Upper Forestian—Fifth Interglacial period.
- IX. Lower Turbarian—Fifth Glacial Epoch
- VIII. Lower Forestian—Fourth Interglacial Epoch.
- VII. Mecklenburgian—Fourth Glacial Epoch.
- VI. Neudeckian—Third Inter Glacial Epoch.
- V. Polandian—Third Glacial Epoch.
- IV. Helvetian—Second Interglacial Epoch.
- III. Saxonian—Second Glacial Epoch.
- II. Norfolkian—First Interglacial Epoch.
- I. Scanian—First Glacial Epoch.

This admirable paper by Dr Geikie is followed by another on "The classification of America's glacial deposits" 270—277, (*loc-cit.*) by Prof. T. C, Chamberlin in which the latter points out the relations which exist between the stages mentioned by Dr. Geikie in his paper on European glacial deposits and the stages in America. Prof. Chamberlin remarks: "Our knowledge of the formations that were deposited during the advancing stages of the glacial period in America is extremely imperfect." This strikes the key-note to a series of careful investigations which ought to be made in the lowest glacial deposits of North America and specially in British North America such as will enable the correlations of the different stage in Europe and America to be more accurately established. Prof. Chamberlin attempts to correlate the *Kansan formation* with the *Saxonian* of Europe owing to their striking

similarity, in that they "alike represent the greatest extension of the ice-sheet. The *Astonian* and the *Helvetian* are then compared indicating a retreat of the ice-sheet.

Then the *Iowan* formation of Dr. McGee — which Chamberlin correlates with the *Polandian* with some doubt.

The *Toronto* formation correlated with the *Neudeckian* (?); the *Wisconsin* formation with the *Mecklenburgian* (?) and the later deposits are compared with the *Forestian* and *Turbarian* deposits of Europe.

These two papers are most interesting contributions to glaciology.

H. M. AMI.

Botany.—RARE MANITOBA PLANTS.—I beg to note the finding of the following plants at Stony Mountain, Man., on August 12th 1895.

(1) *Gerardia tenuifolia*, Vahl. var. *asperula*, Gray.

This was recorded from the same locality by J. M. Macoun. Many years ago I noticed it northwestward towards Lake Manitoba. This would seem to confirm the conjecture made in Prof. Macoun's Catalogue that *G. aspera* of Douglas, should be referred here.

(2) *Bouteloua racemosa*. Lag. This grass is very rare in Canada, it was found in the same locality by Mr. Fletcher in 1883.

(3) *Pellaea atropurpurea*, Link. On limestone rocks. This is the first record for Manitoba, though there are several for the North West Territories.—Rev. W. A. BURMAN, *Winnipeg, Man.*

ASPENIUM RUTA-MURARIA, L.:—In the OTTAWA NATURALIST for November 1892, Dr. T. J. W. Burgess, F. R. S. C., records the first discovery in Canada of this rare fern by Dr. P. J. Scott, of Southampton, Ont., on Flower-pot Island, near Tobermorey, Bruce Co. Ont.

In looking through some botanical specimens collected by the Rev. W. A. Burman, of Winnipeg, at Banff, Rocky Mountains, in June 1894, I find some good fruiting fronds of this fern. This is the second locality in Canada so far recorded.—J. F.

Zoology.—THE COMMON HOUSE MOUSE, *Mus musculus*, L. Two specimens of a mouse taken by the Rev. J. H. Keen, at Fort Simpson, Northern British Columbia, were forwarded for identification to Mr. S. N. Rhoads, of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia Pa., who reports that they are the above species, and, that the capture so far north is of interest.—J. F.

Entomology.—PAMPHILA PECKIUS, Kirby.—This pretty and common little Skipper, of which there is normally but one brood in the year at Ottawa, the butterflies appearing in the latter half of June, has this year been practically double-brooded. During the hot weather we had last September numerous specimens were seen darting about the beds of *Phlox Drummondii* at the Experimental Farm. In previous years an occasional specimen has been recorded in the autumn but this year the species was abundant.—J. F.

SPHINX LUSCITOSA, Cram. A fine male specimen of this rare Hawk Moth was taken by Mr. William Ellis in the Conservatory at the Experimental Farm on June 15th. It was flying by day-light and was watched for some time sipping the nectar from the flowers of some Cattleyas and other orchids. Many years ago a single specimen was taken at rest in New Edinburgh by Mr. Harrington and later Mr. F. W. Warwick of Buckingham, P. Q. took two females at Lilac flowers. An interesting record of this species is that of a specimen taken by Mr. A. W. Hanham at Winnipeg on 1st. July last. It was at rest beneath some loose bark on a fence post. It may be mentioned in case anyone should be fortunate enough to get the eggs at any future time that the food plant of the caterpillar is willow.—J. F.

PROGRAMME OF WINTER LECTURES IN OTTAWA.

Under the joint auspices of the Ottawa Literary and Scientific Society and the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club a special Soirée Committee Meeting was held in the Normal School on the afternoon of Wednesday, Oct. 30th, 1895, when the following programme of lectures, etc., for the ensuing season of 1895-1896 was decided upon :—

1895. PROGRAMME OF LECTURES, SOIRÉES, ETC. 1896.

- NOV. 26th. *Conversazione*. On this occasion addresses will be given by Dr. MacCabe, F.R.S.C., Dr. R. W. Ellis and Mr. F. T. Shutt, M.A., F.I.C. During the evening objects of special interest will be shown under microscopes and in cases prepared for the evening by various members of both societies. Music, vocal and instrumental, will also form a part of this opening entertainment.
- DEC. 5th. 1. The value of Botany in Agriculture. By Prof. John Macoun, M.A., F.L.S.
2. A Naturalist in British Columbia. By Prof. James Fletcher, F.R.S.C., etc. Illustrated.
- DEC. 12th. A Greek Tragedy. By Prof. MacNaughton, M.A., of Queen's University, Kingston.
- 1896.
- JAN. 9th. Longfellow. By the Hon. Dr. Montague, M.P.
" 23rd. Extinct Monsters. By Mr. H. M. Ami, M.A., F.G.S. Illustrated by lantern slides and views.
" 30th. Labrador. By Mr. A. P. Low, B.A.Sc. Illustrated by lime-light views.
- FEB. 6th. How to Study Botany. By Dr. T. J. W. Burgess, of Montreal. Illustrated.
" 20th. Pompeii, a Roman City of the first century. By Prof. Frank D. Adams, M.A.Sc., Ph.D., of McGill College, Montreal. Illustrated by lime-light views.
- MAR. 5th. 1. Eggs and Nests of Fishes. By Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S., Commissioner of Fisheries for Canada.
2. Bacteria, their functions in Nature. By Mr. F. T. Shutt, M.A., F.C.S. Both papers to be illustrated by specimens.

Lectures at 8. p.m. sharp, in the Lecture Hall of the Provincial Normal School, Cor. of Elgin and Lisgar Streets. **Admission Free.**

If you want nice PHOTOS, go to MR. JARVIS, 117 Sparks Street.

J. ROBERTS ALLAN, Chemist and Druggist,
76 Rideau Street, Ottawa.



Tents, Flags,
Camp Furniture,
Hardware.

We produce our furniture in a superior manner and of better material than any other house in the trade. In proof of this we may state that we have been awarded 203 gold and silver medals and first prizes at the leading exhibitions in Europe, America and Australia, and never had to take second place.



Our prices are as low as any on the continent. Send stamp for Catalogue.



Our line of bicycles are, we think, the largest in Canada, including Boston, Monitor, Up-to-date, Rudge, Premier, Rambler, Crescent, Wanderer, Chainless, Whitworth, Hyslop,

Spartan, &c. Our prices run from \$45.00 upwards. You can save money by purchasing from us.

COLE'S NATIONAL MFG. CO.,
160 SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

JAMES HOPE & CO., Importing and Manufacturing Stationers, Book-sellers and Bookbinders, Ottawa.
Depository Ottawa Auxiliary Bible Society.

PITTAWAY'S PHOTO STUDIO,
58 SPARKS STREET.

CANADA ATLANTIC RAILWAY.

OTTAWA, ARNPRIOR AND PARRY SOUND RAILWAY.

FAST SHORT LINE TO

Montreal, Quebec, Halifax, New York, Boston, The Adirondacks, Seaside Resorts, Summer Resorts, Philadelphia.

NEW EQUIPMENT. PULLMAN PARLOR CARS.

Special inducements to Societies, Sunday Schools, etc., for excursions to a large number of pic-nic grounds, scenic resorts, etc., within a short distance of Ottawa.

For full information apply at City Ticket Office, Russell House Block, or to

E. J. CHAMBERLIN.

General Manager.

C. J. SMITH,

Agent.



THE
Russell House.

OTTAWA.

F. X. ST. JACQUES,

Proprietor.

Transactions of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club, 1880-86.

Complete in Two Volumes, containing Parts 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6 and 7.

VOL. I, price \$1.00 ; to members 70 cents.

VOL. II, price \$1.00 ; to members 50 cents.

TRANSACTIONS.

VOL. I.	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Pt. 1, not sold singly.} \\ \text{" 2, price 25 cts; members 15 cts.} \\ \text{" 3, " " " } \\ \text{" 4, " " " } \end{array} \right.$	|	VOL. II.	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Pt. 5, price 30 cts; members 20 cts.} \\ \text{" 6, " 40 cts; " 25 " } \\ \text{" 7, " 30 " " 20 " } \end{array} \right.$
---------	--	--	----------	---

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST, \$1.00 per annum. MONTHLY PARTS, 10 cts, to members, 5 cts. QUARTERLY PARTS, 25 cts; to members, 15 cts. EXTRAS—1. Lecture on Paleontology. Walter R. Billings. Eleven pages. Price, 5 cents. 2. Asbestos; its History, Mode of Occurrence and Uses. Dr. R. W. Ellis. Twenty-four pages. Price 10 cts.

Telephone 76.

Wimsted & Hargman, Diamonds, Watches, Jewellery,

HENRY WATTERS,
Chemist and Druggist,
Corner of Sparks and Bank Streets,
OTTAWA.

TOPLEY,
132 Sparks Street.
COME IN AND SEE LATEST PHOTOS.
Kodaks to Rent.

THOMAS LIGGET
Has removed his Stock of
CARPETS, ETC.,
to new premises.
177 AND 179 SPARKS ST.

G. M. HOLBROOK,
102 Sparks Street,
OTTAWA.
Trousers Stretchers, 50c. per pair.

JOHN MURPHY & CO.,
IMPORTERS
FANCY AND STAPLE DRY GOODS,
66 and 68 Sparks Street,
OTTAWA.

ESTABLISHED 1836.
J. DURIE & SON,
Booksellers Stationers,
Publishers.
SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

R. A. McCORMICK,
Prescription Druggist,
75 SPARKS STREET,
Phone 159. Ottawa.

ALEX. SPITTAL & CO.,
PITTSTON COAL.
All Sizes. Lowest Prices.
161 SPARKS STREET,
Telephone 971.

J. & R. CRAIG, Tailors, 105 Sparks St., Ottawa.

THE OTTAWA FIELD-NATURALISTS' CLUB, 1895-1896.

Patron :

THE RT. HONOURABLE THE EARL OF ABERDEEN
GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF CANADA.

President :

MR. F. T. SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C.

Vice-Presidents

Mr. A. G. Kingston. Dr. H. M. Ami, M.A., F.G.S.

Librarian :

Mr. S. B. Sinclair, B.A.
(Normal School.)

Secretary :

Mr. Andrew Halkett.
(Marine and Fisheries Dept.)

Treasurer :

Mr. D. B. Dowling, B.A.Sc.
(Geol. Survey Dept.)

Committee :

Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S.	Miss A. Shenick, B. Sc.
Mr. James Fletcher, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.	" G. Harmer.
Mr. W. F. Ferrier, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.	" A. M. Living.

Standing Committees of Council :

Publishing : Dr. Ami, Prof. Prince, Mr. Dowling, Mr. Kingston, Mr. Ferrier.
Excursions : Mr. Kingston, Mr. Dowling, Dr. Ami, Miss Shenick, Miss Living.
Soirees : Prof. Prince, Mr. Sinclair, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Halkett.

Leaders :

Geology : Dr. Ellis, Mr. Ferrier, Dr. Ami.
Botany : Mr. Whyte, Prof. Macoun, Mr. Craig.
Entomology : Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Harrington, Mr. MacLaughlin.
Conchology : Mr. Latchford, Mr. Halkett, Mr. O'Brien.
Ornithology : Mr. Kingston, Miss Harmer, Mr. Lees.
Zoology : Prof. Prince, Mr. Whiteaves, Mr. Small.

"THE OTTAWA NATURALIST."

Editor :

HENRY M. AMI, M.A., D.Sc., F.G.S.

Associate Editors :

DR. R. W. ELLIS, F.R.S.C. — Geological Survey of Canada — Department of *Geology*.
MR. W. F. FERRIER, B.A.Sc., F.G.S. — Geological Survey of Canada — Department of *Minerology*.
PROF. JOHN MACOUN, M.A., F.L.S. — Dominion Botanist, Geological Survey of Canada — Department of *Botany*.
MR. F. R. LATCHFORD, B.A. — Department of *Conchology*.
MR. A. G. KINGSTON — Public Works Department — Department of *Ornithology*.
MR. JAMES FLETCHER, F.L.S., F.R.S.C. — Botanist, etc., Central Experimental Farm — Department of *Entomology*.
PROF. E. E. PRINCE, B.A., F.L.S. — Commissioner of Fisheries for Canada — Department of *Zoology*.

A Monthly Magazine devoted to the Natural Sciences.

Yearly Subscription, - - - - - \$1.00.

PRICE OF AUTHORS' EXTRAS.

Covers.	No. of Pages.	Price.	Covers without title.
Without	1 to 8	\$1.25 per C.	.....
Without	8 to 16	\$2.25 per C.	.....
With	1 to 8	\$2.25 per C.	\$2.00 per C.
With	8 to 16	\$3.25 per C.	\$3.00 per C.

DECEMBER, 1895.

VOL. IX, No. 2.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

Published by the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club.

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
1. The Land and Freshwater Shells of Alberta, Canada. By Rev. Geo. W. Taylor, F.R.S.C.	173
2. Report of the Entomological Branch of the O.F.N.C.	178
3. Obituary Notices. 1. Dr. Geo. Lawson, of Halifax, N.S. 2. Don Antonio del Castillo, Mexico..	180
4. Notes, Reviews and Comments: 1. <i>Geology</i> —The Saguenay Gorge; Geological Society of America—Winter Meeting. 2. <i>Entomology</i> —(a) Canadian Spiders, by Prof. J. Emerton; (b) North American Water-Mites, by F. Koenike; (c) Practical Entomology, by J. Fletcher.	
3. Pictou Academy Museum....	181
5. Fossil Insects of the Leda Clays of Ottawa and Vicinity. By H. M. Ami	190
6. Microscopical Soirees	191
7. Announcement	192

OTTAWA, CANADA.

PRINTED AT THE OFFICE OF PAYNTER & ABBOTT,
48 RIDEAU STREET.

Entered at the Ottawa Post Office as second-class matter

Prof. Macoun and Mr. Fletcher: Thursday, 8 p.m., December 5th, 1895. Normal School
Illustrated Papers. See Announcement.

Canada's
High
Grade

PIANOS

Mason & Risch,
Nordheimer,
Gerhard
Heintzman.

Estey & Dominion
Organs.

J. L. Orme & Son,

113-115 Sparks St.



Sole Agents for

STEINWAY,
KNABE.
CHICKERING.

A large assortment
of second-hand in-
struments. Terms
to suit all purchas-
ers.

J. L. Orme & Son,

113-115 Sparks St.

J. G. BUTTERWORTH & Co.,
All-Rail Scranton Coal.

86 SPARKS STREET.

A. ROSENTHAL,

Jeweller and Optician.

87 SPARKS ST.

WELCH, MARGETSON & CO'S
Shirts, Collars and Cuffs.

R. McGIFFIN,

49 SPARKS STREET.

KENNY BROS.,

Tailors to
His Excellency
THE GOVERNOR GENERAL.

C. H. THORBURN,
Books and Stationery,
FOUNTAIN PENS.

Views of Ottawa. 80 Sparks St.

WM. HOWE,

Importer of Artists' Materials and Artistic
Interior Decorations. Manufacturer
of White Lead, Paints & Colors.

Howe's Block, - - OTTAWA.

TRY

BATE & CO'S
33 C.

English Blended Black Tea.

J. & T. BALLANTYNE,

Best Grades of Hard and Soft Coal.

OFFICE, COR. ELGIN & QUEEN STS.

Telephones 586 and 579.

A. J. STEPHENS,
FINE SHOES.

39 SPARKS ST.

Boots and Shoes Made to Measure.

Wm. ROBERTSON,

Bookseller and Stationer,

69 Rideau Street.

Natural History Works supplied to
order.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.†

VOL. I. 1887-1888.

- ON A NEW GENUS AND THREE NEW SPECIES OF CRINOIDS. By W. R. Billings, p. 49.
TESTIMONY OF THE OTTAWA CLAYS AND GRAVELS, &c. By Amos Bowman, p. 149.
THE GREAT ICE AGE AT OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, pp. 65 and 81.
ON UTICA FOSSILS, FROM RIDEAU, OTTAWA, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 165-170.
NOTES ON SIPHONOTRETA SCOTICA, *ibid*, p. 121.
THE COUGAR. By W. P. Lett, p. 127.
DEVELOPMENT OF MINES IN THE OTTAWA REGION. By John Stewart, p. 33.
ON MONOTROPA. By James Fletcher,, p. 43; By Dr. Baptie, p. 40; By Wm. Brodie, p. 118.
SALAMANDERS. By F. R. Latchford, p. 105.

VOL. II. 1888-1889.

- DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW SPECIES OF MOSSES. By N. C. Kindberg, p. 154.
A NEW CRUSTACEAN—DIAPTOMUS TYRRELLII, POPPE. Notice of.
ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALEONTOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. H. M. Ami, p. 136.
ON THE CHAZY FORMATION AT AYLMER. By T. W. E. Sowter, pp. 7 and 11.
THE PHYSIOGRAPHY AND GEOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. By Wm. Craig, p. 136.
SEQUENCE OF GEOLOGICAL FORMATIONS AT OTTAWA WITH REFERENCE TO NATURAL GAS. H. M. Ami, p. 93.
OUR OTTAWA SQUIRRELS. By J. Ballantyne, pp. 7 and 33.
CAPRICORN BEETLES. By W. H. Harrington, p. 144.

VOL. III. 1889-1890.

- GEOLOGICAL PROGRESS IN CANADA. By R. W. Ells, p. 119-145.
LIST OF MOSSES COLLECTED IN THE NEIGHBORHOOD OF OTTAWA. By Prof. Macoun, pp. 149-152.
WHAT YOU SEE WHEN YOU GO OUT WITHOUT YOUR GUN, (Ornithological.) By W. A. D. Lees, p. 31-36.
THE AMERICAN SKUNK. By W. P. Lett, pp. 18-23.
THE BIRDS OF KENFREW COUNTY, ONT. By Rev. C. J. Young M.A. pp. 24-36.
THE LAND SHELLS OF VANCOUVER ISLAND. By Rev. G. W. Taylor.
DEVELOPMENT AND PROGRESS. By Mr. H. B. Small, pp. 95-105.

VOL. IV. 1890-1891.

- ON SOME OF THE LARGER UNEXPLORED REGIONS OF CANADA. By G. M. Dawson, pp. 29-40, (Map) 1890.
THE MISTASSINI REGION. By A. P. Low, pp. 11-28.
ASBESTUS, ITS HISTORY, MODE OF OCCURENCE AND USES. By R. W. Ells, pp. 11-28.
NEW CANADIAN MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 61.
PALEONTOLOGY—A Lecture on. By W. R. Billings, p. 41.
ON THE WOLF. By W. Pittman Lett, p. 75.
ON THE COMPOSITION OF APPLE LEAVES. By F. T. Shutt, p. 130.
SERPENTINES OF CANADA. By N. J. GIROUX, pp. 95-116.
A NATURALIST IN THE GOLD RANGE. By J. M. Macoun, p. 139.
IDEAS ON THE BEGINNING OF LIFE. By J. Ballantyne, p. 127-127.

VOL. V. 1891-1892.

- ON THE SUDBURY NICKEL AND COPPER DEPOSITS. By Alfred E. Barlow, p. 51.
ON CANADIAN LAND AND FRESH-WATER MOLLUSCA. By Rev. G. W. Taylor, p. 204.
THE CHEMISTRY OF FOOD. By F. T. Shutt, p. 143.
CANADIAN GEMS AND PRECIOUS STONES. By C. W. Willimott, p. 117.

*Price \$1.00, per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

†Some of the papers contained in the eight volumes already published.

ARE YOU IN ARREARS? Look at your label. The date on the address slip is that on which your subscription expired.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.

VOL. V. (Continued).

- "EXTINCT VERTEBRATES FROM THE MIOCENE OF CANADA." Synopsis of. By H. M. Ami, p. 74.
A BOTANICAL EXCURSION TO THE CHÂTS. By R. B. Whyte, p. 197.
SOME NEW MOSSES FROM THE PRIVY OF ISLANDS. By Jas. M. Macoun, p. 179.
DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 195-196.
ON DRINKING WATER. By Anthony McGill, p. 9.
LIST OF OTTAWA SPECIES OF SPHAGNUM. p. 83.
THE BIRDS OF OTTAWA. By the leaders of Ornithological section; Messrs Lees, Kingston and John Macoun.

VOL. VI. 1892-1893.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA OF OTTAWA. By W. Hague Harrington, p. 25.
THE WINTER HOME OF THE BARREN GROUND CARIBOU. By J. Burr Tyrrell, p. 121.
THE MINERAL WATERS OF CANADA. By H. P. H. Brumell, pp. 167-196.
THE COUNTRY NORTH OF THE OTTAWA. By R. W. Ells, p. 157.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, p. 73.
THE QUEBEC GROUP. *ibid.* p. 41.
FOOD IN HEALTH AND DISEASE. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, p. 172.
OVIS CANADENSIS DALLII. By R. G. McConnell, p. 130.
CHECK-LIST OF CANADIAN MOLLUSCA, p. 33.
ANTHRACNOSE OF THE GRAPE. By J. Craig, p. 114.
SOME OF THE PROPERTIES OF WATER. By Adolf Lehmann, p. 57.

VOL. VII. 1893-1894.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA. By W. H. Harrington, pp. 117-128.
NARRATIVE OF A JOURNEY IN 1890 FROM GREAT SLAVE LAKE TO BEECHY LAKE, ON THE GREAT FISH RIVER. By D. B. Dowling, pp. 85 to 92, and pp. 101 to p. 114.
FOOD AND ALIMENTATION. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, pp. 69-84.
NOTES ON SOME MARINE INVERTEBRATA FROM THE COAST OF BRITISH COLUMBIA. By J. F. Whiteaves, pp. 133-137.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF THE ROCKLAND QUARRIES AND VICINITY. By H. M. Ami, pp. 138-47.
THE EXTINCT NORTHERN SEA COW AND EARLY RUSSIAN EXPLORATIONS IN THE NORTH PACIFIC. By George M. Dawson, pp. 151-161.
HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA, (1893). By W. H. Harrington, pp. 162-163.
NOTES ON CANADIAN BRYOLOGY. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 17.
CHEMICAL ANALYSIS OF MANITOBA SOIL. By F. T. Shutt, p. 94.
FOLLOWING A PLANET. By A. McGill, p. 167.

VOL. VIII. 1894-1895.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA. By W. Hague Harrington, pp. 132-136.
THE TRANSMUTATIONS OF NITROGEN. By Thomas Macfarlane, F.R.S.C., pp. 45-74.
MARVELS OF COLOUR IN THE ANIMAL WORLD. By Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S., p. 115.
RECENT DEPOSITS IN THE VALLEY OF THE OTTAWA RIVER. By R. W. Ells, pp. 104-108.
1. NOTES ON THE QUEBEC GROUP; 2. NOTES ON FOSSILS FROM QUEBEC CITY.
1. By Mr. T. C. Weston; 2. By H. M. Ami. (Plate.)
ALASKA. By Otto J. Klotz, pp. 6-33.
FOSSILS FROM THE TRENTON LIMESTONES OF PORT HOPE, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 100.
FLORA OTTAWAENSIS. By J. FLETCHER, p. 67.

*Price \$1.00 per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

VOL. IX.

OTTAWA, DECEMBER, 1895.

No. 9.

THE LAND AND FRESHWATER SHELLS OF ALBERTA.

BY REV. GEO. W. TAYLOR, F. R. S. C. (Nanaimo, B. C.)

Very little has been published up to the present time on the Mollusca of the District of Alberta.

The first naturalist to pay any attention to the subject was, I believe, Dr. G. M. Dawson, who, 20 years ago (1873-74), was acting as naturalist to the British North American Boundary Commission, and who published (in 1875) as an appendix to his report, a list of the land and freshwater shells that he had obtained during the progress of the boundary expedition.

Though most of his shells were collected in the neighbourhood of the Lake of the Woods and in other places in Manitoba and Assiniboia, Dr. Dawson obtained a few species in Alberta, the most notable being a fine variety of *Patula strigosa* which was found near Waterton Lake at the base of the Rocky Mountains and just within the boundaries of the district. At the time this shell was thought to be an undescribed species and was named by Dr. Dawson *Helix limitaris*.

Since the date of Dr. Dawson's explorations Alberta has on several occasions been visited by members of the staff of the Geological Survey and I have seen in the Museum at Ottawa some interesting species collected by them; but as no record of these shells appears to have been published, and I am ignorant of the precise localities whence they came, I do not like to include them in the present list.

Three years ago Mr. T. E. Bean, the well known lepidopterist of Laggan (which place is close to the Western boundary of Alberta) began to investigate the shells of his neighbourhood and very kindly gave me specimens of all the species he observed. In the autumn of 1893 I had the pleasure of spending two days at Laggan in Mr. Bean's

company and was successful in finding several species that had escape his notice.

The result of our joint collections was published in the "Nautilus" for December 1893 (Vol. VII. p. 85.) Nineteen species (14 land and 5 freshwater) are enumerated in that paper and two other land shells should also have been included viz. *Pupa simplex* and *Vertigo ovata* of both of which species Mr. Bean had taken specimens.

During the past three summers (1892-3-4) Mr. A. O. Wheeler. D.L.S. (now of the Canadian Topographical Survey, Ottawa) has been surveying in different parts of the district. While in the field he has always, most kindly, kept a sharp lookout for shells, and at the close of each season has very liberally sent his collections to me. As a result chiefly of Mr. Wheeler's industry and success as a collector I am now able to present a list of 44 species of land and freshwater shells inhabiting this little known part of the Dominion.

The first of Mr. Wheeler's collections was made in the summer of 1892. Shells were obtained in the Battle River at a point where the Calgary and Edmonton trail touches the river, about 60 miles south of the last named town. From this locality came five (5) specimens of *Anodonta lacustris*, two of *Margaritana complanata*, one of *Unio luteolus* and two of the large heavy form which in Canada goes by the name of *Unio subovatus*; also, three valves of *Pisidium abditum* and a single valve of a *Sphaerium* which Mr. E. W. Roper has pronounced to be probably *S. fabale*.

A few shells were also collected in a creek and a slough both near Egg Lake, twelve miles south of Victoria (a Hudson Bay Post) on the Saskatchewan River. In the creek were obtained *Planorbis trivolvis* and *Limnæa stagnalis*; and in the dried up slough *Segmentina armigera* (one specimen,) *Limnæa palustris*, *Sphaerium solidulum* (four valves only) and twelve specimens of a *Succinea* which I think must be *S. Grosvenori*.

Mr. Wheeler's next collection was a much larger one made in 1893 while he was surveying 30 or 35 miles east of Red Deer on the Calgary and Edmonton Railway. Among the land shells, which were mostly collected in dried-up sloughs, were numerous specimens of

the widely distributed *Vittrina limpida*, *Hyalina arborea*, *Hyalina radiatula*, *Conulus fulvus*, *Patula striatella*, *Vallonia costata* (form *gracilicosta*) and *Ferussacia subcylindrica*. Besides these there are specimens of three species of *Pupa*, namely *P. armifera* (19 specimens), *P. Blandi*, (4), and *P. Holsingeri*, (2) all collected from drift by the Red Deer River. Lastly, there were specimens of 3 species of *Succinea* which, throughout this paper I have called *S. avara*, *S. ovalis* and *S. Grosvenori*. I must say however that though using these names I am of opinion that the first two are applied to shells specifically distinct from the eastern shells that are so called.

Of freshwater shells Mr. Wheeler collected 13 species; the ubiquitous *Limnæa palustris* and *L. stagnalis*, *Planorbis trivolvis* and *Physa heterostrophæ*, *Bulinus hypnorum* and *Pisidium abditum*; also the less abundant *Limnæa desidiosa* *L. asperata* and *L. reflexa*, *Segmentina armigera*, *Valvata tricarinata* (Red Deer River) and lastly a number of specimens of *Planorbis nautilus* var. *cristatus*, which I begin to think must be indigenous to North America. These last named shells were found in moss from the bed of a muskeg in township 39, range 23, W. of 4th. meridian. Specimens of *L. reflexa* in this collection are the largest I have ever seen, attaining a length of 42 mm.

The latest of Mr. Wheeler's collections was received in January last and contains the shells collected by him during the summer of 1894 in Southern Alberta in the neighbourhood of MacLeod and the Little Bow River.

There are not so many species in this as in the former collections but among them are three notable additions to our list, *Planorbis umbilicellus* (2 specimens), *Limnæa bulimoides* and *Sphærium Jayanum*. The first named appears to be quite distinct from *P. parvus* with which, judging merely from the original description and figure, I was formerly inclined to unite it. This interesting shell was described as *Planorbis umbilicatus* by Mr. J. W. Taylor in the English "Quarterly Journal of Conchology" Vol. iv, p. 451 (July 1884), from specimens collected by Mr. R. M. Christy, near Brandon, Birtle and Rapid City in Manitoba. The name being pre-occupied it was changed to *umbilicellus* by Mr. T. D. E. Cockerell in the "Conchologists' Exchange"

November 1887, p. 68. The species was not again noticed, I think, until Mr. Homer Squyer quite lately found a single specimen in river drift near Mingsville, Montana as recorded by him in the "Nautilus" for October 1894 (Vol. viii. p. 95.)

The second addition to our list from this collection is a small *Limnæa* which is probably the *Limnæa bulimoides* of Lea. Though allied to, and in this instance collected with, *Limnæa palustris* it seems quite distinct from all forms, that I have seen, of that very variable species. The largest of the 28 specimens collected is only 8 x 5 mm. but is quite mature and has a thickened red-edged outer lip and also a second red line, marking a former stage of growth, about $1\frac{1}{2}$ mm. within the aperture.

The third addition is *Sphærium jayanum* and the shells I refer to this species are from Crow Lodge Creek, Mosquito Creek and Little Bow River.

The other shells contained in this collection are *Conulus fulvus*, *Patula striatella*, *Succinea avara*, *Pisidium abditum*, *Limnæa palustris*, *L. stagnalis*, *L. caperata*, *L. desidiosa*, *Planorbis trivolvis*, *P. parvus*, *Physa heterostropha* and *Bulimus hyphnorum*, all common and widely distributed species.

It will be seen that Mr. Wheeler's collections have added twenty two species to the twenty one already known from Laggan and if we add also Dr. Dawson's *Patula strigosa* we shall have 44 as the grand total of the land and freshwater Mollusca of Alberta as at present known.

No doubt this list will some day be considerably extended and an examination of the list of Montana shells lately published in the "Nautilus" by Mr. Squyer and the other Manitoba and Assiniboia lists of Dr. Dawson, Dr. Bell, and Mr. R. Miller Christy, will give us a good idea of the species that may be expected to occur also in Alberta.

In the list that follows the three collections of Mr. Wheeler, the Laggan shells of Mr. Bean and myself, and a small collection received a few days ago from Mr. T. N. Willing of Olds, Alberta, through the kindness of Mr. James Fletcher, are tabulated, *Patula strigosa*, as

mentioned above, is added on the authority of Dr. Dawson although it has not occurred in any of the collections I have examined.

LIST OF THE LAND AND FRESHWATER SHELLS OF THE DISTRICT OF ALBERTA.

LAND SHELLS	Bean & Taylor	Wheeler, 1892	Wheeler, 1893	Wheeler, 1894	Willing, 1895	Remarks.
1 <i>Limax hyperboreus</i> , West.....	x					Waterton Lake
2 <i>Vitrina limpida</i> , Gould	x		x			
3 <i>Hyalina arborea</i> , Say sp	x		x		x	
4 <i>Hyalina radiatula</i> , Alder, sp.....	x		x			
5 <i>Conulus fulvus</i> , Drap.sp	x		x	x		
6 <i>Patula strigosa</i> , Gould sp.....						
7 <i>Patula striatella</i> , Anthony sp.....	x		x	x	x	
8 <i>Vallonia pulchella</i> , Mueller sp. form <i>graci-</i> <i>licosta</i> , Reinh.....	x		x			
9 <i>Pupa Hoppii</i> , Mueller.	x					
10 <i>Pupa Blandi</i> , Morse, ..			x			
11 <i>Pupa armifera</i> , Say ...			x			
12 <i>Pupa Holzingeri</i> , Sterk.			x			
13 <i>Pupa pentodon</i> , Say sp	x					
14 <i>Pupa simplex</i> , Gould	x					
15 <i>Pupa alticola</i> , Ingersoll	x					
16 <i>Vertigo ovata</i> , Say	x					
17 <i>Vertigo ventricosa</i> , Morse.....	x					
18 <i>Ferussacia subcylind-</i> <i>rica</i> . Linn, sp.....	x		x			
19 <i>Succinea avara</i> , Say...	x		x	x	x	
20 <i>Succinea ovalis</i> , Gould	x		x			
21 <i>Succinea Grosvenori</i> , Lea.....		x	x			
FRESHWATER SHELLS.						
22 <i>Valvata sincera</i> , Say ..	x					
23 <i>Valvata tricarinata</i> , Say			x			
24 <i>Limnæastagnalis</i> , Linn, sp.....		x	x	x		
25 <i>Limnæa reflexa</i> , Say ..			x			
26 <i>Limnæa palustris</i> , Muel- ler, sp.....	x	x	x	x	x	
27 <i>Limnæa bulimoides</i> Lea				x	x	
28 <i>Limnæa desidiosa</i> , Say			x	x		
29 <i>Limnæa caperata</i> , Say			x	x		
30 <i>Physa heterostroph</i> a Say.....			x	x	x	

FRESHWATER SHELLS.	Bean & Taylor.	Wheeler, 1892.	Wheeler, 1893	Wheeler, 1894	Wheeler, 1895	Remarks.
31 <i>Bulimus hypnorum</i> , Linn, sp.			x	x	x	
32 <i>Planorbis trivolvis</i> , Say	x	x	x	x	x	
33 <i>Planorbis parvus</i> , Say	x		x	x	x	
34 <i>Planorbis umbilicatus</i> , Cockerell.				x		
35 <i>Planorbis nautilus</i> , Linn, var <i>cristatus</i> ...			x			
36 <i>Segmentina armigera</i> , Say, sp.		x	x			
37 <i>Sphaerium solidulum</i> , Prime		x				
38 <i>Sphaerium fabale</i> , Prime		x				
39 <i>Sphaerium jayanum</i> , Prime				x	x	
40 <i>Pisidium abditum</i> , Haldeman.....	x	x	x	x	x	
41 <i>Unio luteolus</i> , Lam...		x				
42 <i>Unio subovatus</i> , Lea...		x				
43 <i>Magaritana complanata</i> , Barnes.....		x				
44 <i>Anodonta lacustris</i> , Lea		x				

REPORT OF THE ENTOMOLOGICAL BRANCH, 1894.

Read, February 12th, 1895.

To the Council of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club :

It is with pleasure that the Leaders report to the Club the prosperous state of this branch. A great deal of good work has been done during the past year, not only in collecting specimens in the various orders of insects, but also in working up material accumulated in previous years. In this way many names have been added to the lists of insects recorded as having been found in the district. A few of the more interesting finds have been recorded in the *Ottawa Naturalist*, and the others have all been recorded for publication in the lists, from time to time, as these are thought sufficiently complete. During the year, two supplementary lists of local Hemiptera have been published by Mr. Harrington. In addition to the work done by the leaders individually, the opportunities of interesting members of the Club at the excursions were taken advantage of with the good result

that some good species were secured by members not specially interested in Entomology.

At the first excursion in the spring, we were pleased to welcome Dr. Scudder, of Cambridge, Mass., the eminent American entomologist, and also our fellow-member, Dr. Bethune, of Port Hope, the editor of the *Canadian Entomologist*, and well known for many years as an active Canadian naturalist. Dr. A. H. Mackay, and Prof. J. Fowler, of Kingston, experienced botanists, were also with us, and helped to make a most successful and enjoyable excursion, particularly for the entomologists and botanists.

Some of our members made interesting collections in the west; notably Prof. Macoun, at Crane Lake, and Messrs Klotz and Simpson, in Alaska.

LEPIDOPTERA

On the whole the past season cannot be said to have been a very good one for insects, although, as is always the case, careful search and constant watchfulness added several desirable species to our cabinets. Some good work has been done in working out the life histories of some of the native butterflies and moths, a most fascinating study, and an excellent means of securing good specimens for the cabinet. The following species have been partially or completely reared from the egg:—*Papilio Bairdii*, (= *Oregonia*,) *Colias Elis*, *Colias Nastes*, *Chionobas Jutta*, *C. Macounii*. The first from eggs sent from Colorado, by Mr. W. H. Edwards, and all but the last, from eggs collected at Laggan, in the Rocky Mountains by Mr. T. E. Bean. From eggs obtained at Ottawa: *Chrysophanus Thoë*, *Colias Eurytheme*, *C. Philodice*, *Pamphila Metacomet*, *P. Cernes*, and *P. Mystic* have been reared.

COLEOPTERA.

Considerable additions have been made to the Ottawa lists of beetles, but some of the species are yet unidentified. Among those determined may be mentioned *Oestodes tenuicollis* and *Conotrachelus anaglypticus*. Three specimens of the rare *Staphylinus erythropterus*, only once previously recorded in America, were taken in Dow's Swamp.

HYMENOPTERA.

A large collection, especially of the smaller species, was made at various points in the vicinity of the city, of which may be noted, Kettle Island, the Old Racecourse, Beechwood, the Beaver Meadow and Russell's Grove, near Hull, the Experimental Farm and Dow's Swamp. The Aculeata, or sting-bearers, numbered about 125 species; Phytophaga, or leaf-eaters, 70 species; and Parasitica, at least 200 species, of which a number will probably prove to be undescribed, while many of the others are new to our lists, or of very rare occurrence and special interest.

J. FLETCHER, W. H. HARRINGTON T. J. MACLAUGHLIN	}	Leaders.
---	---	----------

OBITUARY NOTICES.

1.—DR. GEORGE LAWSON, PH.D., F.R.S.C., etc., etc., professor of Chemistry and Botany, in Dalhousie College, Halifax, well known to many of the members of our club, with which he has been connected for eleven years, breathed his last at his home in Halifax, Nova Scotia, November 11th, 1895.

At the time of his death Dr. Lawson was President of the Nova Scotian Institute of Science, Halifax, an active member of Section IV of the Royal Society of Canada, of which Society he had the honor of being its President, and in Section IV, where he read valuable papers, chief amongst which is his "Monograph of the Ranunculaceæ." Dr. Lawson was born in 1827, at Maryton, a beautiful village on the banks of the Tay, in Scotland. In his early days he was apprenticed to a solicitor in Dundee, with a view to enter the legal profession. But he had strong tastes for botany and natural history studies. These he pursued vigorously, and came in contact with many scientific men of the times, notably in Edinburgh. In 1849 he was elected to the position of Asst.-Sec'y and Curator to the Botanical Society, and to a similar post in the Caledonian Horticultural Society. In 1850 he published a work on "Water Lilies," and was appointed secretary and editor of the Scottish Arboricultural Society. He edited the transactions of this last named

Society up to 1858, when he was called to the Chair of Chemistry and Natural History in Queen's College and University, Kingston, Canada West, which position he held for many years, until he accepted the appointment in Dalhousie College, which position he held at the time of his death, Dr. Lawson's genial spirit and kind demeanor won for him many staunch friends and admirers. He was one of the foundation or charter fellows of the Royal Society of Canada, and was chosen as an authority on numerous occasions by his province and country. His loss will be greatly felt by all whose researches had thrown them into communication or acquaintance with him.

2.—DON ANTONIO DEL CASTILLO, F.G.S., F.G.S.A., founder and director of the Geological Survey of Mexico, died on the 27th day of October, 1895, in the City of Mexico. Don Antonio had taken a wide interest in matters geological throughout the world. At the time of his death he was a fellow of the Geological Societies of France, Belgium, London, Berlin and America, a member of the Geographical and Statistical Society, Director of the National School of Engineering, and an active member of the American Institute of Mining Engineers. Notice of the death of this distinguished geologist reached the Ottawa² Field Naturalists' Club early in November, and to the members of the Geol. Surv., of Mexico, who kindly sent the news, the Club tenders its deep sympathy and regret.

NOTES, REVIEWS AND COMMENTS.

Geology.—THE SAGUENAY GORGE.—An interesting discussion* has arisen between the Rev. Mgr. Laflamme, A. Buies, P. Horace Dumais and others, as to the geological history of the gorge at the entrance or mouth of the Saguenay.

Mgr. Laflamme and Mr. Dumais both agree in the view that the gorge is an old fjord resembling those of Norway of to-day.

GEOL. SOC. OF AMERICA—The Eighth Winter meeting of the Geological Society of America will be held in Phila-

*Naturaliste Canadien, Chicoutimi, 1895.

delphia, Penn. U. S. A.; probably at the University of Pennsylvania buildings. The meetings are called to order at 2 p.m. Dec. 26th. Prof. Joseph I. e Conte of Berkeley, California is president.

The meeting promises to be unusually interesting and important.

Entomology.—I. The editor of the OTTAWA NATURALIST is indebted to Mr. J. B. Tyrrell of the Geological Survey Staff for one copy each of two important contributions to the Natural History of Canada, viz. :—

- (1.) "Canadian Spiders." By J. H. Emerton, (with four plates) ; from *Trans. of the Connecticut Academy, Vol. IX, July, 1894.*
- (2.) Nordamerikanische Hydrachniden, von F. Koenike, *Abhand'ungen des Naturwissenschaftlichen Vereins zu Bremen. XIII., Band 2. Heft. pp. 167-226. Bremen, 1895.*

I. CANADIAN SPIDERS.

The collections of spiders examined and reported upon by Prof. J. H. Emerton, comprise the following :—

1. Rocky Mountains, lat. 49° to 52°, from 3,000 to 5,000 feet, J. B. Tyrrell, 1883.
2. Rocky Mountains, near C.P.R., from 5,000 feet, at Laggan, up to 8,500 ft. on the neighbouring mountains. A large collection by Thos. E. Bean.
3. Alberta Territory, lat. 51° to 54°, long. 110° to 114°, J. B. Tyrrell.
4. Saskatchewan River, S. H. Scudder.
5. Lake Winnipegosis, D. B. Dowling, 1888.
6. Lake of the Woods, A. C. Lawson, 1884.
7. Ottawa, Ontario, J. B. Tyrrell.
8. Montreal, Quebec, J. H. Emerton.
9. Interior of Gaspé Peninsula, R. W. Ells, 1883.
10. Anticosti, Magdalen Islands, and several ports around the Gulf of St. Lawrence, from Port Hawkesbury to Mingan Harbour, Samuel Henshaw, 1881.
11. Labrador, Bonne Espérance, lat. 51° 24', to Triangle Harbor, 52° 50', John Allan, 1882.

Exactly 100 species of Canadian spiders are described in this interesting report and Prof Emerton states that "as far as can be judged, from the present collections, the spiders of Canada, differ little from those of New England." Out of 61 species, from Labrador to Manitoba, 56 species live in New England ; and out of 48 species from the Rocky Mountains, 27 have been found in New England. Among the spiders of Canada are several species that live but little south of its boundary, and there only at high elevations. The most conspicuous of these is *Epeira carbonaria*, which lives on the Alps in Europe, in the

White Mountains in New Hampshire, and on the Rocky Mountains as far south as Colorado, in all cases above the tree line. In Labrador the same species was found by Packard near Square Island, where the mountains are 400 to 1000 feet high, and bare at the top.

Pardosa Groenlandica has been found as far north as Disco, Island, Greenland, and along the coast to the Gulf of St. Lawrence. It is common on the White Mountains, above the trees. In the Rocky Mountains it occurs at 5000 feet, at Laggan and in Colorado at 8000 feet. It is also among the spiders from the Lake of the Woods, and on the Pacific Coast it was found at Portland, Oregon."

"Among the rarer species in these collections," Prof. Emerton says: "there are two *Epeiras* of the *angulata* group; one: *E. nigra*, resembling the *E. soletaria* described in "New England spiders"; and the other, a small variety of *E. Nordmanni*. Lattey's *pallida* belongs to a genus new to the northern part of North America." Prof. Emerton states that the *Attidæ* were determined for him by Mr. Peckham and include one new species: *Habrocestum montanum* from the Rocky Mountains and those from the Polaris Arctic Expedition were sent to Prof. Emerton by Prof. Packard.

The bibliography of spiders is also discussed and the reference given on pp. 401 and 402. Emerton, Peckham, Hentz, Keyserling, Thorell, Cambridge and Blackwell being the authors who wrote from 1846 to the present time.

Four excellent lithographic plates accompany this paper, drawn from nature by Prof. Emerton himself, and show clearly the crucial and distinguishing characters of the numerous species in question.

Spiders are best collected in small glass bottles and preserved in dilute alcohol. Systematic collecting in the Ottawa district would no doubt reveal a large and important addition to the species named in the list.

Catalogue List of Canadian Spiders described by Prof. J. H. Emerton.

No.	Genus and Species.	Author.	Locality.	Province or District.
1	<i>Epeira nigra</i>	N. Sp.	Laggan, Rocky Mts	Alberta.
2	" <i>Nordmanni</i>	N. Sp.	Gaspé	Quebec.
3	" <i>silvatica</i>	Emerton ..	Gaspé	"
4	" <i>marmorea</i>	Thorell ..	Lake of the Woods	Ontario.
5	" <i>trifolium</i>	Hentz	Gaspé	Quebec.
	" "		Rocky Mts., Laggan	Alberta.
			Gaspé	Quebec.
			Entry Island, Gulf of St. Lawrence	"
6	" <i>dispicata</i>	Hentz	Rocky, Mts., Laggan	Alberta.
7	" <i>patagiata</i>	Thorell ..	Anticosti	Quebec.
			Hector	Br. Columbia.
			Lake of the Woods	Ontario.
			Saskatchewan R.	N. W. T.
			Montreal, Anticosti	Quebec.
8	" <i>sclopetaria</i>	Clark	Triangle Harbor	Labrador.
9	" <i>strix</i>	Hentz	Ottawa	Ontario.
			Northern part of	Alberta.
			Gaspé	Quebec.
10	" <i>trivittata</i>	Keyserling.	Lake Winnipegosis	Manitoba.
11	" <i>aculeata</i>	Emerton ..	Lake Winnipegosis	"
12	" <i>carbonaria</i>	Koch	Laggan	Alberta.
			Rocky Mts., Laggan	"
			Labrador	
13	<i>Zilla montana</i>	C. Koch ..	Ship Harbor	Nova Scotia.
14	<i>Singa variabilis</i>	Emerton ..	Ellis Bay, Anticosti	Quebec.
15	<i>Argiope transversa</i>	Emerton ..	Ottawa	Ontario.
16	<i>Tetragnatha extensa</i>	Linné	Anticosti, Entry Island ..	Quebec.
			Saskatchewan R.	N. W. T.
17	<i>Pachygnatha brevis</i>	Keyserling.	Montreal	Quebec.
18	<i>Theridium sexpunctatum</i>	Emerton ..	English Head, Anticosti ..	"
19	<i>Steatoda guttata</i>	(Reuss) ..	Bryon I., Gulf of St. Lawrence ; Mapisca	Que. & Lab.
20	" <i>borealis</i>	Thorell ..	Montreal	Quebec.
21	" <i>marmorata</i>	Emerton ..	"	"
22	" <i>fusca</i>	N. Sp.	Laggan	Rocky Mts.
23	<i>Theridula sphaerula</i>	Emerton ..	St. George's Cove, Gaspé ..	Quebec.
24	<i>Euryopis funebris</i>	Emerton ..	Bet. Lat. 49° and 52°	Rocky Mts
25	<i>Ceratinella brunea</i>	Emerton ..	Ottawa	Ontario.
			Rocky Mts. (?)	
26	" <i>leta</i>	Emerton ..	Ottawa, peat bog	"
27	" <i>letabilis</i>	Emerton ..	" "	"
28	" <i>minuta</i>	Emerton ..	" "	"
29	" <i>laticeps</i>	N. Sp.	Near Laggan	Alberta.
30	<i>Lophomma cristata</i>	Emerton ..	Montreal, under leaves	Quebec.

No.	Genus and Species.	Author.	Locality.	Province or District.
31	<i>Lophomma elongata</i>	Emerton	Ottawa, peat bog	Ontario.
32	<i>Lophocarenum decem-</i> <i>oculatum</i>	Emerton	Laggan, 5,000 ft	Rocky Mts.
33	" <i>oculatum</i>	Emerton	Peat Bog, Ottawa	Ontario.
34	<i>Spiropalpus spiralis</i>	Emerton	Laggan	Rocky Mts.
35	<i>Tmeticus plumosus</i>	Emerton	Montreal	Quebec.
36	" <i>pectinatus</i>	N. Sp.	Laggan	Alberta.
37	<i>Linyphia humilis</i>	N. Sp.	"	Rocky Mts.
38	<i>Linyphia phrygiana</i>	C. Koch.	Rocky Mts.	Quebec.
39	<i>Stemonyphantes bucculen-</i> <i>tus</i>	(C. Crick). Thorell.	Lat 51° to 50° Long. 110° to 114°	Alberta.
40	<i>Diplostyla nigra</i>	(Westr.) Thor.	Perroquet I.	Labrador.
41	" <i>concolor</i>	Emerton	Montreal	Quebec.
42	" <i>Canadensis</i>	Emerton	"	"
43	<i>Microneta viaria</i>	Emerton	"	"
44	" <i>quinquedentata</i>	Emerton	"	"
45	<i>Amaurobius silvestris</i>	Emerton	Near Laggan	Rocky Mts.
46	<i>Titanœca Americana</i>	Emerton	Lake of the Woods	Ontario.
47	<i>Lathys pallida</i>	Nap.	Gaspé	Quebec.
48	<i>Tegenaria brevis</i>	Emerton	Above Laggan (6,700 to 8,500 ft.)	Rocky Mts.
49	" <i>derhamii</i>	(Scopoli). Thorell.	Near Laggan	"
50	<i>Hahnna bimaculata</i>	Emerton	Gaspé	Quebec.
51	" <i>cinerea</i>	Emerton	Lake Winnipegosis	Manitoba.
52	<i>Agalena nævia</i>	Walck. and Box.	Peat bog, near Ottawa..	Ontario.
53	<i>Agroeca repens</i>	N. Sp.	Lake Winnipegosis	Manitoba.
54	<i>Phrurolithus alarius</i>	Emerton	Bryon I., Gulf of St. Law- rence	Quebec.
55	<i>Pœcilochroa variagata</i> ..	Emerton	Laggan	Rocky Mts.
56	<i>Gnaphosa conspersa</i>	Thorell	Lake of the Woods	Ontario.
57	" <i>brumalis</i>	Thorell	Near Laggan	Rocky Mts.
58	<i>Drassus coloradensis</i>	Emerton	Laggan (about 5,000 ft.)	Rocky Mts.
59	" <i>robustus</i>	Emerton	Strawberry Harbour	Labrador.
60	<i>Micaria constricta</i>	N. Sp.	Ellis Bay	Anticosti.
61	" <i>montana</i>	Emerton	Near Laggan	Rocky Mts.
62	<i>Prothesima atra</i>	Emerton	"	"
63	<i>Clubiona ornata</i>	Emerton	"	"
64	" <i>Canadensis</i>	Emerton	Below Laggan	"
65	<i>Xysticus ferrugineus</i>	N. Sp.	Gaspé	Quebec.
66	" <i>triangulosus</i>	N. Sp.	Gaspé, Montreal	"
67	" <i>bimaculatus</i>	N. Sp.	Near Laggan	Rocky Mts.
			"	"
			Above Laggan	"

No.	Genus and Species.	Author.	Locality.	Province or District.
68	<i>Xysticus pulverulentus</i> .	N. Sp.	Near Laggan	Rocky Mts.
69	<i>Cariarachne versicolor</i> ..	Keyserling.	Collected by Mr. Tyrrell, 1885	"
70	<i>Oxyptuia conspurcata</i>	Thor.	Peat bog, near Ottawa . .	Ontario.
71	<i>Misumenia vatia</i>	Thor.	Anticosti	Gulf of St. L.
72	" <i>aleatoria</i>	Emerton . .	"	Alberta.
73	" <i>asperata</i>	Emerton . .	Gaspé	Quebec.
74	<i>Philodromus bidentatus</i> ..	Emerton . .	"	"
75	" <i>inquisitor</i>	Thorell. . .	Laggan Path to L. Agres, 6,700 6,900 ft	Rocky Mts.
76	<i>Tibellus Duttonii</i>	Keys.	Laggan Lake of the Woods	" Ontario.
77	<i>Thanatus coloradensis</i>	Keys.	Ellis Bay Mr. Bean's and Mr. Tyr- rell's collections	Anticosti. Rocky Mts.
78	<i>Phidippus tripunctatus</i> . . .	Emerton . .	Lake of the Woods	Ontario.
79	<i>Dendryphantes æstivalis</i> . .	Peckham . .	Fox Bay	Anticosti.
80	" <i>militaris</i>	Emerton . .	Fox Bay and Lake Win- nipegosis	"
81	<i>Icius mitratus</i>	Peckham . .	Near Ottawa	Alberta.
82	<i>Neon nellii</i>	Peckham . .	"	Ontario.
83	<i>Attus palustris</i>	Peckham . .	Ellis Bay	"
84	<i>Habrocestum splendens</i> . . .	Peckham . .	Ship Harbor	Anticosti.
85	<i>Saitis pulex</i>	Peckham . .	Near Ottawa	Nova Scotia.
86	<i>Habrocestum montanum</i> . . .	Emerton . .	Laggan	Ontario.
	(N. Sp.)			
87	<i>Lycosa fumosa</i> (N. Sp.) . .	Emerton . .	No loc. indicated	
88	" <i>Beanii</i> (N. Sp.)	Emerton . .	Laggan	Rocky Mts.
89	" <i>quinaria</i> (N. Sp.)	Emerton . .	Loc. not. ind.	Alberta.
90	" <i>polita</i>	Emerton . .	Laggan	Rocky Mts.
91	" <i>pratensis</i>	Emerton . .	Laggan Lake of the Woods	" Ontario.
			Gaspé	Quebec.
			Anticosti	"
92	" <i>albohastata</i> (N. Sp.) . . .	Emerton . .	Port Hawkesbury	Gulf of St. L.
93	<i>Pardosa groenlandica</i>	Thorell. . .	Laggan Labrador	Rocky Mts.
			Anticosti	Quebec.
			Lake of the Woods	Ontario.
			Laggan	Rocky Mts.
94	" <i>glacialis</i>	Thorell. . .	Port Hawkesbury	Gulf of St. L.
			Laggan	Rocky Mts.
			Byron I	Gulf of St. L.
95	" <i>uncata</i>	Emerton . .	Laggan	Rocky Mts.
96	" <i>tachypoda</i>	Emerton . .	Loc. not indicated	
97	" <i>luteola</i> (N. Sp.)	Emerton . .	"	
98	" <i>lapidicina</i>	Emerton . .	"	
99	<i>Dolomedes tenebrosus</i>	Hentz.	Gaspé	Quebec.
100	" <i>sempunctatus</i>	Hentz.	Lake of the Woods	Ontario.
			"	"

Mr. Tyrrell, whose researches in hydrachnidæ, sarcoptidæ, etc., are well known to the members of our Club, has kindly prepared the following notice of Dr. Koenike's paper on "Nordamerikanische Hydrachniden" for the NATURALIST.

II. NORTH AMERICAN WATER-MITES.

This report of sixty octavo pages contains a clear and exhaustive description of a collection of Canadian Water-mites, made by Mr. Tyrrell, of the Geological Survey Department, in this city. partly in the vicinity of Ottawa, and partly in the lakes and streams of the Rocky Mountains, between the Canadian Pacific Railway and the International Boundary line.

Dr. Koenike here describes thirty species, belonging to fourteen different genera, sixteen species and one genus being new. The descriptions are illustrated by seventy-two beautiful figures, arranged on two folding and one single plate. The paper will be a classic in the literature of these minute and usually bright coloured inhabitants of clear water, as it contains the first full and systematic description of a collection of Water-mites from North America.

The species of more particular interest to the Naturalists of Ottawa are *Eylais extendens*, the small red mite so often seen swimming among the weeds in quiet water. *Mideopsis orbicularis*, with its clear yellow body, and light red band down the back, was found in Patterson's Brook, near Bank street, on the 20th of January, 1883. *Tyrrellia circularis*, a reddish-brown water-mite, $\frac{1}{10}$ inch in length, with oval or almost circular dorsal outline, found crawling on the mud in a pond at Deschenes, on one of the Field Club Excursions on the 2nd of September, 1882. This species is the type of the new genus Tyrrellia. *Linnesia anomala*, a rather large mite, with sky blue legs found in Meach's Lake. *Atax ypsilophorus* parasitic in the gills of *Anodonta fragilis*. *Atax ingens*, a milk-white form, as large as a pea, found parasitic in the gills of *Anodonta fragilis* and *Unio complanatus* from Meach's Lake. *Atax fossuatus* parasitic in the gills of *Unio luteolus* from the Rideau river.

Most of the specimens supplied were collected in Alcohol, but water-mites, soft-bodied and generally brightly coloured creatures, are said to be best preserved in a three per cent. solution of Chloral Hydrate.

Genus.	Species.	Ottawa, Ont.	Rocky Mts.
Eylais	extendens, O. F. Mueller	x	
Arrenurus	lautus, n.sp.		x
"	interpositus, n.sp.		x
"	setiger, n.sp.		x
"	krameri, n.sp.		x
Aturus	scaber, Kramer.		x
Mideopsis	orbicularis, O. F. Mueller	x	
Feltia	minuta, Koenike		x
Thyas	pedunculata, n.sp.		x
"	stolli, n.sp.		x
"	cataphracta, n.sp.		x
Tyrrellia	circularis, n.sp.	x	
Lebertia	tau-insignita, Lebert		x
Sperchon	glandulosus, Koenike		x
"	parmatus, n.sp.		x
"	tenuipalpis, n.sp.		x
Limnesia	undulata, O. F. Mueller		x
"	koenikei, Miersig		x
"	anomala, n.sp.	x	
Curvipes	fuscatus, Hermann		x
"	guatemalensis, Stoll		x
Atractides	ovalis, Koenike		x
Hygrobates	longipalpis, Hermann		x
"	exilis, n.sp.		x
"	decaporus, n.sp.		x
"	multiaporus, n.sp.		x
Atax	ypsilophorus, Bonz	x	
"	vernalis, Mueller		x
"	ingens, n.sp.	x	
"	fossulatus, n.sp.	x	

- (1) FLETCHER, JAMES, F.L.S., F.R.S.C., "*Practical Entomology*," being the presidential address delivered before the Geol. and Biological Section of the Royal Society of Canada, May 15th, 1895. *Trans. Roy. Soc. Can., Second Ser., Vol. 1., Sec. IV., pp. 3-15., 1895.*

This paper, the first published in the new series of the Transactions of the Royal Society, contains a succinct account of the value of scientific knowledge to the practical problems of every day life. The history of economic entomology from the days of Aristotle and Pliny the Elder to those of Muffet in 1634 is given down to the present time, including Linnæus, Fabricius, Latreille, Curtis, Westwood, Capper, Yeates, Barbut, with Kirby and Spence who followed each other and raised a monument which enables us to ascertain the fundamental and permanent relations which exist between plant and insect life. The work done by John Curtis, founder of the Royal Agric. Society of England, by Miss E. A. Ormerod, one of our Corresponding Members, by Mr. C. White-

bea dare also noticed, after which the interesting digest of work done in economic entomology in Canada is carefully considered.

How to controll injurious insects by remedies, by natural enemies, by vegetable parasites, is then considered at length and the excellent work done by Giard in France, by Snow in Kansas, by Forbes in Illinois, by Thaxter in Massachussets is recorded. This interesting as well as useful address closes with methods of treatment from an agricultural standpoint and an appeal for systematic co-operation.

(2) The "*Naturaliste Canadien*" is doing good work in distributing useful information in economic entomology. Many of its articles are profusely illustrated by wood-cuts and some of our garden and farm pests can be readily identified by the readers.

H. M. A.

Pictou Academy.—The Academy building, Pictou, Nova Scotia, was struck by lightning in the night of Oct. 29th. and destroyed by fire. We regret to have to chronicle this loss to education and science. All the original collections of fresh-water sponges, snakes, as well as minerals, which Dr. A. H. MacKay had made and stored in the Museum and laboratories of the Academy, perished in the flames. We heartily sympathize with Dr. MacKay and with the principal, staff and trustees of the Academy in this loss. We learn with pleasure that the Academy is to be rebuilt with modern improvements. It is earnestly hoped that the building will be a fire-proof one, so that some of the valuable collections of books and specimens which were saved from the flames will not be subjected to such risks.

The collections which we had the pleasure of examining in the Academy, in October 1895, only a few days before the fire, were most valuable and reflected great credit upon Dr. MacKay and the Pictou people who had worked so energetically in building up one of the most important local museums in the country. Donations to the new Academy Museum will soon be in order.

FOSSIL INSECTS FROM THE LEDA CLAYS OF OTTAWA AND VICINITY.

By H. M. AMI.

(Read before the Club, Dec. 20th. 1894.)

Fossil Insects are of rare occurrence in the calcareous nodules or concretions of the 'Leda clay' formation (Pleistocene) about Ottawa. So far, we know of only *four* species, all of which were described as new species by the eminent authority, Dr. S. H. Scudder of Cambridge Mass. to whose facile pen the world is greatly indebted for valuable contributions to Palæo-Entomology. *Three* of these species were discovered by the writer and one by Sir William Dawson. They all came from nodules collected along the south bank of the Ottawa River, below Ottawa City, and form an interesting series to which will no doubt be added a great many more when the fauna of these rocks is better understood.

The first three species of fossil insects described by Dr. Scudder were *Coleoptera*.

(1) *Fornax ledensis*, Scudder. This species was the first fossil insect found in the calcareous nodules of Green's Creek and was described by Dr. Scudder in one of the reports the Geological Survey of Canada published in 1894. *

It was associated with *Mallotus villosus*, Cuv. or capeling, the most abundant fossil fish in the nodules at the same locality.

(2) *Tenebrio calculensis*, Scudder. †

This species is compared with *Tenebrio molitor* which occurs in North America from Nova Scotia to Mexico and is also found in Alaska.

(3) *Byrrhus Ottawaensis*, Scudder. ‡

(4) *Phyrganea ejecta*, Scudder. The *fourth* fossil insect discovered in the "Leda Clay" belongs to the Neuroptera. It is a caddis-fly found by the writer in a nodule at Green's Creek, Ottawa R., and has only just recently been described by Dr. Scudder in the Canadian Record of Science, Montreal.

I am indebted to the Editor of the Can. Rec. of Science for advance copies of the description of this fossil insect, also for the block

*Contrib. to Can. Pal., Vol II, pt. 2. p. 39, Pl. III, figs. 3 and 4, Ottawa, 1894.

† loc. cit. p. 31. Pl. III, figs. 1 and 6.

‡ loc. cit. pp. 40 and 41, Pl. II, figs. 6 and 8.

which accompanies the description and serves to illustrate the venation of this insect. The description given by Dr. Scudder runs as follows :—

"The few insects that have been hitherto found in the Leda clays or in similar horizons in America have all been Coleoptera. The present specimen, of which a figure is here given, enlarged six diameters, is a caddis-fly, one of the Neuroptera. It was found by Dr. Henry M. Ami, of the Geological Survey of Canada, in the nodules of Green's Creek and sent me for examination. It is of a glistening, dark, smoky



Phryganea ejecta, n. sp.

brown color, with black veins which are followed with some difficulty, especially where two wings overlap. The clearest and most important part of the neurulation is in the upper portion of the fore-wing ; but unfortunately it exhibits in full only the principal cells. There are enough to show that it is a caddis-fly, and that it falls near, if not in the genus *Phryganea* proper, but it differs in important points from all the species I have examined in the Museum of Comparative Zoology at Cambridge, containing the large collection of the late Dr. Hagen. The difference consists principally in the great length of the thyridial area and of the median cellule, so that the distal termination of the lower cellules is much farther removed from the base of the wing than is that of the upper. It represents a tolerably large species, the preserved fragment being 10 mm. long and the probable original length of the fore-wing at least 15 mm. It may be called *Phryganea ejecta*."

THE MICROSCOPICAL SOIRÉE.

The opening *Conversazione* and Exhibition of Microscopical objects and Natural History specimens took place on Tuesday evening 26th. November last in the large Assembly Hall of the Normal School, Ottawa, on which occasion there were upwards of 200 persons present. An address of welcome by Dr. J. A. McCabe, M.A., F.R.S.C., Principal of the Provincial Normal School opened the proceedings, after which Dr. R. W. Ells on behalf of the Ottawa Literary and Scientific Society, of which he is president, read a short paper on the future work of societies of this kind in Ottawa in which he strongly urged united effort and advocated the scheme of lectures now carried on in Montreal, known as the "Somerville Lectures" endowed

by the Rev. Jas. Somerville some fifty years ago and requiring only about \$5,000.

Mr. F. T. Shutt, M. A., F.I.C., president of the Ottawa Field Naturalists' Club followed in a short and neat address in which he described the good work carried on by the Club in Ottawa, not losing sight of its educating influences in the community. Mr. Shutt's paper it is hoped will be published in *extenso* in a forthcoming issue of the OTTAWA NATURALIST.

Dr. Ami, was then called upon to describe the various specimens on exhibition both in the cases and under the various microscopes in the room.

The following gentlemen had charge of the microscopical part of the entertainment:— Prof. Wm. Saunders, F. R. S. C., Prof. E. E. Prince, B. A., F.L.S., Mr. W. Babbington, Mr. D. B. Dowling, B.A.Sc. Mr. Walter Odell, Mr. Andrew Halkett, Mr. W. J. Wilson, Ph. B., Dr. H. M. Ami, Mr. Marsh, B.A., F.C.S. Besides the microscopes, Mr. A. McGill, B. A., B. Sc. had on view and in excellent working order a fine Gerhardt spectroscope from Berlin, Germany.

Mr. and Mrs. Beddoe, Miss Lamb and Mr. Miller favoured the audience with vocal and instrumental music during the evening. The musical parts were admirably rendered and appreciated by all.

The winter course is thus open for the season 1894-1895 and if the attendance at the last meeting is an earnest of what it will be at the forthcoming soirées, the success of the whole course is secured.

To the Ottawa Electric Co. and to Mr. Wm. Scott especially we are greatly indebted for so generously putting in the electric wires and lamps for microscopical work *gratis*. The display was most elaborate and satisfactory.

Announcement.—Prof. Macoun and Mr. James Fletcher will take charge of the next meeting or Soirée to be held in the same hall on Thursday, 5th December, 1895. "The value of Botany in Agriculture" will be discussed by the former, and Mr. Fletcher will read a paper on the subject. "A Naturalist in British Columbia." These two papers will be copiously illustrated with specimens. A large attendance is expected.

J. ROBERTS ALLAN, Chemist and Druggist,
76 Rideau Street, Ottawa.

If you want nice PHOTOS, go to MR. JARVIS, 117 Sparks Street.

NATIONAL MFG CO.
160 SPARKS ST. OTTAWA



TENTS, FLAGS, CAMP FURNITURE,
SPORTING GOODS &c
SEND STAMP FOR ILLUSTRATED CATALOGUE

Tents, Flags, Camp Furniture, Hammocks.

We profess to manufacture our goods in a superior manner and of better material than any other house in the trade. In proof of this we may state that we have been awarded 203 gold and silver medals and first prizes at the leading exhibitions in Europe, America and Australia, and never had to take second place.



Our prices are as low as any on the continent. Send stamp for Catalogue.



Our line of bicycles are, we think, the largest in Canada, including Beeston Humber, Up-to-date, Rudge, Premier, Rambler, Crescent, Wanderer, Chainless, Whitworth, Hyslop, Spartan, &c. Our prices run from \$45.00 upwards. You can save money by purchasing from us.

COLE'S NATIONAL MFG. CO.,
160 SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

JAMES HOPE & CO., Importing and Manufacturing Stationers, Booksellers and Bookbinders, Ottawa.
Depository Ottawa Auxiliary Bible Society.

PITTAWAY'S PHOTO STUDIO,
58 SPARKS STREET.

CANADA ATLANTIC RAILWAY.

OTTAWA, ARNPRIOR AND PARRY SOUND RAILWAY.

FAST SHORT LINE TO

Montreal, The Adirondacks,
 Quebec, Seaside Resorts,
 Halifax, Summer Resorts,
 New York, Boston, Philadelphia.

NEW EQUIPMENT. PULLMAN PARLOR CARS.

Special inducements to Societies, Sunday Schools, etc., for excursions to a large number of pic-nic grounds, scenic resorts, etc., within a short distance of Ottawa.

For full information apply at City Ticket Office, Russell House Block, or to

E. J. CHAMBERLIN,

General Manager.

C. J. SMITH,

Agent.



THE
 Russell House,

OTTAWA.

F. X. ST. JACQUES,

Proprietor.

Transactions of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club, 1880-86.

Complete in Two Volumes, containing Parts 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6 and 7.

VOL. I, price \$1.00; to members 70 cents.

VOL. II, price \$1.00; to members 50 cents.

TRANSACTIONS.

VOL. I. { Pt. 1, not sold singly.
 " 2, price 25 cts; members 15 cts.
 " 3, " "
 " 4, " "

VOL. II. { Pt. 5, price 30 cts; members 20 cts.
 " 6, " 40 cts; " 25 "
 " 7, " 30 " 20 "

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST, \$1.00 per annum. MONTHLY PARTS, 10 cts, to members, 5 cts. QUARTERLY PARTS, 25 cts; to members, 15 cts. EXTRAS—1. Lecture on Palaeontology. Walter R. Billings. Eleven pages. Price, 5 cents. 2. Asbestos; its History, Mode of Occurrence and Uses. Dr. R. W. ELLS. Twenty-four pages. Price 10 cts.

HENRY WATTERS,
Chemist and Druggist,
Corner of Sparks and Bank Streets,
OTTAWA.

JOHN MURPHY & CO.,
IMPORTERS
FANCY AND STAPLE DRY GOODS,
66 and 68 Sparks Street,
OTTAWA.

TOPLEY,
132 Sparks Street.
COME IN AND SEE LATEST PHOTOS.
Kodaks to Rent.

ESTABLISHED 1836.
J. DURIE & SON,
Booksellers Stationers,
Publishers.
SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

THOMAS LICGET
Has removed his Stock of
CARPETS, ETC.,
to new premises.
177 AND 179 SPARKS ST.

R. A. McCORMICK,
Prescription Druggist,
75 SPARKS STREET,
Phone 159. Ottawa.

G. M. HOLBROOK,
102 Sparks Street,
OTTAWA.
Trousers Stretchers, 50c. per pair.

ALEX. SPITTAL & CO.,
PITTSTON COAL.
All Sizes. Lowest Prices.
161 SPARKS STREET,
Telephone 971.

J. & R. CRAIG, Tailors, 105 Sparks St., Ottawa.

THE OTTAWA FIELD-NATURALISTS' CLUB, 1895-1896.

Patron:

THE RT. HONOURABLE THE EARL OF ABERDEEN
GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF CANADA.

President:

MR. F. T. SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C.

Vice-Presidents

MR. A. G. KINGSTON. Dr. H. M. AMI, M.A., F.G.S.

Librarian:

MR. S. B. SINCLAIR, B.A.
(Normal School.)

Secretary:

MR. ANDREW HALKETT.
(Marine and Fisheries Dept.)

Treasurer:

MR. D. B. DOWLING, B.A.Sc.
(Geol. Survey Dept.)

Committee:

Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S.	Miss A. Shenick, B.Sc.
Mr. James Fletcher, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.	" G. Harmer.
Mr. W. F. Ferrier, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.	" A. M. Living.

Standing Committees of Council:

Publishing: Dr. Ami, Prof. Prince, Mr. Dowling, Mr. Kingston, Mr. Ferrier.
Excursions: Mr. Kingston, Mr. Dowling, Dr. Ami, Miss Shenick, Miss Living.
Soirees: Prof. Prince, Mr. Sinclair, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Halkett.

Leaders:

Geology: Dr. Ellis, Mr. Ferrier, Dr. Ami.
Botany: Mr. Whyte, Prof. Macoun, Mr. Craig.
Entomology: Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Harrington, Mr. MacLaughlin.
Conchology: Mr. Latchford, Mr. Halkett, Mr. O'Brien.
Ornithology: Mr. Kingston, Miss Harmer, Mr. Lees.
Zoology: Prof. Prince, Mr. Whiteaves, Mr. Small.

"THE OTTAWA NATURALIST."

Editor:

HENRY M. AMI, M.A., D.Sc., F.G.S.

Associate Editors:

DR. R. W. ELLS, F.R.S.C.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Geology*.
MR. W. F. FERRIER, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Mineralogy*.
PROF. JOHN MACOUN, M.A., F.L.S.—Dominion Botanist, Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Botany*.
MR. F. R. LATCHFORD, B.A.—Department of *Conchology*.
MR. A. G. KINGSTON—Public Works Department—Department of *Ornithology*.
MR. JAMES FLETCHER, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.—Botanist, etc., Central Experimental Farm—Department of *Entomology*.
PROF. E. E. PRINCE, B.A., F.L.S.—Commissioner of Fisheries for Canada—Department of *Zoology*.

A Monthly Magazine devoted to the Natural Sciences.

Yearly Subscription, - - - - - \$1.00.

PRICE OF AUTHORS' EXTRAS.

Covers.	No. of Pages.	Price.	Covers without title.
Without	1 to 8	\$1.25 per C.	.....
Without	8 to 16	\$2.25 per C.	.....
With	1 to 8	\$2.25 per C.	\$2.00 per C.
With	8 to 16	\$3.25 per C.	\$3.00 per C.

THE

OTTAWA

NATURALIST.

Published by the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club.

CONTENTS.

	Page
1. Erythrite; Stilpnomelane var. Chalcodite; Crystallized Monazite; and Pleochroic Apatite from some Canadian localities. By W. F. Ferrier, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.	193
2. Notes on the Flora of Ontario. By Prof. John Macoun, M.A., F.L.S. Introductory Note	196
3. Address by the President of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club. Frank T. Shutt, M.A., F.C.S., F.I.C.	197
4. Address by the President of the Ottawa Literary and Scientific Society. R. W. Ellis, LL.D., F.R.S.C., F.G.S.A.	200
5. "Canadian Spiders," and N. American Attids. Notes by Mr. J. B. Tyrrell, F.G.S.	204
6. Notes, Reviews and Comments: 1. <i>Biology</i> —Dr. Wilson's "Atlas of the Fertilization and Karyokinesis of the Ovum." 2. <i>Geology</i> —Review of two papers by Mr. J. F. Whiteaves. (a) On Anisoceras Vancouverense, Heteroceras Hornbyense, and H. perversum. Eight new species from the Cambro-Silurian of Lake Winnipeg and Red River Valley (b) Papers, Prof A. P. Coleman. "Glacial and Interglacial Deposits near Toronto"; "Interglacial Fossils from the Don Valley." (c) Review of Dr. Adams's paper on "A Further Contribution to our Knowledge of the Laurentian." (d) "The History of Mt. Mica, of Maine, U.S.A., and its Wonderful Deposits of Matchless Tournmalines," by Augustus Choate Hamlin, Notice of. (e) Affinities and Classification of Dinoceras Reptiles, etc., by Prof. O. C. Marsh. 3. <i>Ornithology</i> —(a) Blue-Bird, Dickcissell. (b) Keen Sight of Birds. Notes by W. E. Saunders, London, Ont.	205
7. The Scientific African	215
8. On Some Fossils from Highgate Springs, Vt., by H. M. Aml, M.A., F.G.S.	215

OTTAWA, CANADA.

PRINTED AT THE OFFICE OF PAYNTER & ABBOTT,

48 RIDER STREET.

Canada's
High
Grade

PIANOS

Mason & Risch,
Nordheimer,
Gerhard
Heintzman.

Estey & Dominion
Organs.

J. L. Orme & Son,
118-115 Sparks St.



Sole Agents for
**STEINWAY,
KNABE,
CHICKERING.**

A large assortment
of second-hand in-
struments. Terms
to suit all purchas-
ers.

J. L. Orme & Son,
118-115 Sparks St.

J. G. BUTTERWORTH & Co.,
All-Rail Scranton Coal.
86 SPARKS STREET.

A. ROSENTHAL,

Jeweller and Optician.

87 SPARKS ST.

WELCH, MARGETSON & CO'S
Shirts, Collars and Cuffs.
R. MCGIFFIN,
49 SPARKS STREET.

KENNY BROS.,
Tailors to
His Excellency
THE GOVERNOR GENERAL.

C. H. THORBURN,
Books and Stationery,
FOUNTAIN PENS.
Views of Ottawa. 80 Sparks St.

WM. HOWE,
Importer of Artists' Materials and Artistic
Interior Decorations. Manufacturer
of White Lead, Paints & Colors.
Howe's Block, - - OTTAWA.

TRY
BATE & CO'S
33 C.
English Blended Black Tea.

J. & T. BALLANTYNE,
Best Grades of Hard and Soft Coal.
OFFICE, COR. ELGIN & QUEEN STS.
Telephones 586 and 579.

A. J. STEPHENS,
FINE SHOES.
39 SPARKS ST.
Boots and Shoes Made to Measure.

Wm. ROBERTSON,
Bookseller and Stationer,

69 Rideau Street.

Natural History Works supplied to
order.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.†

VOL. I. 1887-1888.

- ON A NEW GENUS AND THREE NEW SPECIES OF CRINOIDS. By W. R. Billings, p. 49.
TESTIMONY OF THE OTTAWA CLAYS AND GRAVELS, &c. By Amos Bowman, p. 149.
THE GREAT ICE AGE AT OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, pp. 65 and 81.
ON UTICA FOSSILS, FROM RIDEAU, OTTAWA, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 165-170.
NOTES ON SIPHONOTRETA SCOTICA, *ibid*, p. 121.
THE COUGAR. By W. P. Lett, p. 127.
DEVELOPMENT OF MINES IN THE OTTAWA REGION. By John Stewart, p. 33.
ON MONOTROPA. By James Fletcher, p. 43; By Dr. Baptie, p. 40; By Wm. Brodie, p. 118.
SALAMANDERS. By F. R. Latchford, p. 105.

VOL. II. 1888-1889.

- DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW SPECIES OF MOSSES. By N. C. Kindberg, p. 154.
A NEW CRUSTACEAN—DIAPTOMUS TYRRELLII, POPPE. Notice of.
ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. H. M. Ami, p. 136.
ON THE CHAZY FORMATION AT AYLMER. By T. W. E. Sowter, pp. 7 and 11.
THE PHYSIOGRAPHY AND GEOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. By Wm. Craig, p. 136.
SEQUENCE OF GEOLOGICAL FORMATIONS AT OTTAWA WITH REFERENCE TO NATURAL GAS. H. M. Ami, p. 93.
OUR OTTAWA SQUIRRELS. By J. Ballantyne, pp. 7 and 33.
CAPRICORN BEETLES. By W. H. Harrington, p. 144.

VOL. III. 1889-1890.

- GEOLOGICAL PROGRESS IN CANADA. By R. W. Ells, p. 119-145.
LIST OF MOSSES COLLECTED IN THE NEIGHBORHOOD OF OTTAWA. By Prof. Macoun, pp. 149-152.
WHAT YOU SEE WHEN YOU GO OUT WITHOUT YOUR GUN, (Ornithological.) By W. A. D. Lees, p. 31-36.
THE AMERICAN SKUNK. By W. P. Lett, pp. 18-23.
THE BIRDS OF RENFREW COUNTY, ONT. By Rev. C. J. Young M.A. pp. 24-36.
THE LAND SHELLS OF VANCOUVER ISLAND. By Rev. G. W. Taylor.
DEVELOPMENT AND PROGRESS. By Mr. H. B. Small, pp. 95-105.

VOL. IV. 1890-1891.

- ON SOME OF THE LARGER UNEXPLORED REGIONS OF CANADA. By G. M. Dawson, pp. 29-40, (Map) 1890.
THE MISTASSINI REGION. By A. P. Low, pp. 11-28.
ASBESTUS, ITS HISTORY, MODE OF OCCURENCE AND USES. By R. W. Ells, pp. 11-28.
NEW CANADIAN MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 61.
PALÆONTOLOGY—A Lecture on. By W. R. Billings, p. 41.
ON THE WOLF. By W. Pittman Lett, p. 75.
ON THE COMPOSITION OF APPLE LEAVES. By F. T. Shutt, p. 130.
SERPENTINES OF CANADA. By N. J. GIROUX, pp. 95-116.
A NATURALIST IN THE GOLD RANGE. By J. M. Macoun, p. 139.
IDEAS ON THE BEGINNING OF LIFE. By J. Ballantyne, p. 127-127.

VOL. V. 1891-1892.

- ON THE SUDBURY NICKEL AND COPPER DEPOSITS. By Alfred E. Barlow, p. 51.
ON CANADIAN LAND AND FRESH-WATER MOLLUSCA. By Rev. G. W. Taylor, p. 204.
THE CHEMISTRY OF FOOD. By F. T. Shutt, p. 143.
CANADIAN GEMS AND PRECIOUS STONES. By C. W. Willimott, p. 117.

*Price \$1.00, per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

†Some of the papers contained in the eight volumes already published.

ARE YOU IN ARREARS? Look at your label. The date on the address slip is that on which your subscription expired.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.

VOL. V. (Continued).

- "EXTINCT VERTEBRATES FROM THE MIOCENE OF CANADA." Synopsis of. By H. M. Ami, p. 74.
A BOTANICAL EXCURSION TO THE CHÂTS. By R. B. Whyte, p. 197.
SOME NEW MOSSES FROM THE PRIBILOF ISLANDS. By Jas. M. Macoun, p. 179.
DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 195-196.
ON DRINKING WATER. By Anthony McGill, p. 9.
LIST OF OTTAWA SPECIES OF SPHAGNUM. p. 83.
THE BIRDS OF OTTAWA. By the leaders of Ornithological section; Messrs Lees, Kingston and John Macoun.

VOL. VI. 1892-1893.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA OF OTTAWA. By W. Hague Harrington, p. 25.
THE WINTER HOME OF THE BARREN GROUND CARIBOU. By J. Burr Tyrrell, p. 121.
THE MINERAL WATERS OF CANADA. By H. P. H. Brumell, pp. 167-196.
THE COUNTRY NORTH OF THE OTTAWA. By R. W. Ells, p. 157.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, p. 73.
THE QUEBEC GROUP. *ibid.* p. 41.
FOOD IN HEALTH AND DISEASE. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, p. 172.
OVIS CANADENSIS DALLII. By R. G. McConnell, p. 130.
CHECK-LIST OF CANADIAN MOLLUSCA, p. 33.
ANTHRACNOSE OF THE GRAPE. By J. Craig, p. 114.
SOME OF THE PROPERTIES OF WATER. By Adolf Lehmann, p. 57.

VOL. VII. 1893-1894.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA. By W. H. Harrington, pp. 117-128.
NARRATIVE OF A JOURNEY IN 1890 FROM GREAT SLAVE LAKE TO BEECHY LAKE, ON THE GREAT FISH RIVER. By D. B. Dowling, pp. 85 to 92, and pp. 101 to p. 114.
FOOD AND ALIMENTATION. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, pp. 69-84.
NOTES ON SOME MARINE INVERTEBRATA FROM THE COAST OF BRITISH COLUMBIA. By J. F. Whiteaves, pp. 133-137.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF THE ROCKLAND QUARRIES AND VICINITY. By H. M. Ami, pp. 138-47.
THE EXTINCT NORTHERN SEA COW AND EARLY RUSSIAN EXPLORATIONS IN THE NORTH PACIFIC. By George M. Dawson, pp. 151-161.
HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA, (1893). By W. H. Harrington, pp. 162-163.
NOTES ON CANADIAN BRYOLOGY. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 17.
CHEMICAL ANALYSIS OF MANITOBA SOIL. By F. T. Shutt, p. 94.
FOLLOWING A PLANET. By A. McGill, p. 167.

VOL. VIII. 1894-1895.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA. By W. Hague Harrington, pp. 132-136.
THE TRANSMUTATIONS OF NITROGEN. By Thomas Macfarlane, F.R.S.C., pp. 45-74.
MARVELS OF COLOUR IN THE ANIMAL WORLD. By Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S., p. 115.
RECENT DEPOSITS IN THE VALLEY OF THE OTTAWA RIVER. By R. W. Ells, pp. 104-108.
1. NOTES ON THE QUEBEC GROUP; 2. NOTES ON FOSSILS FROM QUEBEC CITY.
1. By Mr. T. C. Weston; 2. By H. M. Ami. (Plate.)
ALASKA. By Otto J. Klotz, pp. 6-33.
FOSSILS FROM THE TRENTON LIMESONES OF PORT HOPE, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 100.
FLORA OTTAWAENSIS. By J. FLETCHER, p. 67.

*Price \$1.00 per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

VOL. IX.

OTTAWA, JANUARY, 1896.

No. 10.

ERYTHRITE; STILPNOMELANE *var.* CHALCODITE; CRYSTALLIZED MONAZITE; AND PLEOCHROIC APATITE FROM SOME CANADIAN LOCALITIES.

By W. F. FERRIER, B.A.Sc., F.G.S., Geological Survey of Canada.

(Communicated by permission of the Director.)

Erythrite.

This mineral was detected by the writer in some rock specimens collected in 1893 by Mr. A. E. Barlow of the Geological Survey on the west shore of Rabbit Lake, District of Nipissing, Ont. It occurs in thin earthy crusts, of a dullish peach-red color, lining fissures in a diabase which cuts the Huronian rocks of the locality, and is accompanied by a green mineral, apparently containing nickel and arsenic, which may be the hydrous arsenate of nickel, annabergite, but the available material was not sufficient for a satisfactory determination of its true character to be made.

In composition erythrite is a hydrous arsenate of cobalt containing when pure 38.4 % arsenic acid, 37.6 % oxide of cobalt, and 24 % of water, but the cobalt is nearly always replaced in part by nickel, iron, and calcium.

When abundant it is a valuable ore of cobalt, and its occurrence in Canada has been so seldom noticed* that it was thought desirable to place on record this new locality discovered by Mr. Barlow.

As the mineral almost invariably accompanies other ores of cobalt (sulphides etc.), from whose alteration it is frequently derived, a further examination of the locality is to be wished for, which, even if it did not reveal the mineral in workable quantity, as from its mode of occurrence is scarcely to be expected, might bring to light other compounds of cobalt and nickel of interest to the mineralogist.

* It occurs in thin coatings at Prince's Mine, Lake Superior, Ont., and in some quantity at a new locality discovered by the writer and described by him in the forthcoming Summary Report of the Geol. Survey of Canada.

Stilpnomelane var. Chalcodite.

In 1893, amongst some specimens of hematite from the Wallbridge Mine in the township of Madoc, Hastings county, Ont., given to him by Mr. John Stewart, the writer found a mineral which has proved to be identical with that described by C. U. Shepard in 1851 under the name of Chalcodite.*

Shepard's mineral was from the Sterling Iron Mine in Antwerp, Jefferson county, State of New York, where it occurs coating hematite and calcite, and associated with the sulphide of nickel, millerite.

It is a hydrous silicate of iron, aluminium, and magnesium, belonging to the Chlorite Group of Dana's system of classification, but its precise composition is still uncertain.

The material available in the case of the Canadian specimens was not sufficient to admit of a quantitative analysis, but it is hoped that more will be obtained so as to enable this to be carried out. From its physical characters, however, and the results of the qualitative examination there can be no doubt as to the identity of the species. Its name, from the Greek word *χαλκός*, *brass* or *bronze*, refers to its characteristic color which has been well described as resembling that of mosaic gold.

The Madoc mineral, like that from the State of New York, occurs in cavities in the massive hematite, coating small crystals of specular iron and associated with calcite, but millerite has not yet been observed at the locality. It forms rosettes of small foliated plates with a submetallic lustre, some of which are rudely hexagonal in outline. Its color is a yellowish bronze. In the closed tube it yields much water, it is almost completely soluble in hydrochloric acid, and before the blowpipe readily reacts for iron and fuses to a black magnetic globule.

The occurrence of this mineral in Canada has not been hitherto recorded.

Monazite.

Some three or four years ago whilst at the Villeneuve Mica Mine in Ottawa County, Quebec, the writer was fortunate enough to find a

* Trans Am. Assoc. Adv. Sci. Vol. VI, p. 232, 1851.

good crystal of this rare and interesting species which, in its massive form, had been recorded in the Annual Report of the Geological Survey for the year 1886.* An analysis was also published by the late Dr. F. A. Genth in 1889†

The crystal to which I now refer measures about 12 x 8 mm., is flattened parallel to the orthopinacoid, as is often the case in monazite, and is of a clove-brown to reddish-brown color with a decidedly resinous lustre on fractured surfaces. A blowpipe examination and qualitative tests shewed its general composition to be that of monazite.

The faces of the crystal are too rough to admit of precise measurements, but the following planes were determined with a tolerable degree of accuracy:—

$$\infty P\overline{\infty}, \infty P\overline{\infty}, \infty \overline{P}3, \infty \overline{P}2, P\overline{\infty}, P\overline{\infty}.$$

The crystal was isolated, imbedded in albite, and was readily broken out from its matrix.

Apatite.

It is a fact not generally known amongst mineralogists that at many of the phosphate mines along the Du Lièvre River, Quebec, beautiful translucent to transparent specimens of apatite are to be found which possess the property of pleochroism in a most marked degree. In an almost transparent cleavage piece measuring 13 x 15 mm. which now lies before me, the color, viewed in the direction of the principal axis of the crystal, is a bluish-green, whilst in a direction at right angles to this it is a rich oily green, the contrast being most marked.

Little cubes $\frac{1}{2}$ in. and more in diameter have been cut from similar cleavages and serve to illustrate pleochroism, for teaching purposes, to perfection. The only mention of similar crystals from a North American locality which has come under my notice is a short note by Mr. Geo. F. Kunz ‡ on a fragment of an apatite crystal from near Yonkers in the State of New York.

*Ann. Rep. Geol. Surv. Can. 1886, Part T. p. 11.

†Am. Jour. Sci., Vol. XXXVIII, p. 203, 1889.

‡ Am. Jour. Sci., Vol. XXXVI, p. 223, 1888.

NOTES ON THE FLORA OF ONTARIO.

By JOHN MACOUN. M. A., F. L. S.

I

The Geological Survey Department has published, during the past ten years, a catalogue of Canadian plants in six parts. The scope of this catalogue was restricted to a bare record of the localities at which our Canadian plants were known to occur with an occasional description of a new species or a note on specific or varietal differences, peculiarity of habit, etc. I had hoped for many years that some botanist residing in Ontario would make a special study of the plants of that province, and give the results of his work to the scientific public. Nothing of this kind has been done, however, and apparently nothing is contemplated. At the repeated solicitation of those who feel the need of such work, I have decided to utilize my holidays and such time as can be spared from my regular duties, in studying and collecting the flora of Ontario. Much has, of course, already been done, but next spring I shall set to work systematically to accumulate material and describe our plants in such a manner that the field botanist may eventually have a field book for field work. Should I not be spared to complete the work, the result of my labors will be kept in such a condition that any competent botanist can continue and complete what I have begun.

My experience as a teacher of botany and the difficulty I have often had in determining plants from descriptions alone, have shown me that amateur botanists and botanical students have a much greater excuse than they themselves suppose, for their frequent inability to name correctly the plants they collect. This difficulty almost invariably arises from inadequate or misleading descriptions and a failure on the part of those who write them to clearly state the essential differences between the species they describe and nearly related ones; old names and old descriptions are also frequently made to include plants they were never intended to cover and which should be re-described and occasionally re-named.

In a hurried compilation of the flora of Ontario I have enumerated 1633 species of flowering plants and ferns as being found within the borders of the province and the tabulated statement below shows the numerical relation between the plants of Ottawa and its vicinity and the Province of Ontario. It is not pretended that all the species in either region is given but the estimates are under, not above, the actual number. The Ottawa district is intended to include an area of 30 miles around Ottawa.

TOTAL NUMBER OF	ONTARIO.	OTTAWA.
Species	1633	968
Herbaceous Plants.....	1409	821
Shrubs	139	96
Trees	85	51

In future numbers of the *NATURALIST* notes on critical species and the results of some of our studies will be printed, and Western Quebec will, on account of its close proximity to Ottawa, be also considered.

ADDRESS BY THE PRESIDENT OF THE OTTAWA FIELD
NATURALISTS' CLUB—MR. FRANK T. SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C., F.C.S.

AT THE CONVERSAZIONE HELD IN THE ASSEMBLY HALL OF THE NORMAL
SCHOOL, 26th Nov., 1895.

Mr. Chairman, Ladies and Gentlemen.

We decided—and I think wisely—that this the first evening of our winter programme should take the form of a *conversazione*: an occasion when ample opportunity would be afforded our members for friendly intercourse and the consideration and enjoyment of the many and varied objects of Natural History displayed. It is not my intention therefore to speak at any length to-night. In the few words I have to say, however, it is my wish, with your permission, to bring before you the objects and functions of the Society of which I have the honour to be president—THE OTTAWA FIELD NATURALISTS' CLUB—pointing out the advantages to be derived by those members who take a real interest in her work and asking you to consider the claims which our Society, as an educational institution, has upon the citizens of Ottawa.

The principal object of the Club is, I take it, to inculcate a greater love for and interest in Nature as she is manifested in the plant and animals about us, fostering a

closer and more systematic study of the many forms of life with which this earth teems, and of the earth which gives them a habitation. The chief function of the Club is to assist in this study all deserving help, by lectures, by our publication, by field excursions and by such evenings as the present, when the wonders of the earth and sky and sea are revealed under the searching power of the microscope.

It would seem to me that a society fulfilling such an object, performing such a function—and I trust I am sincere in saying that the club is striving to do both—is doing a great and a good work. And perhaps more especially in these latter times is this a noble work, for it appears to me that now-a-days the majority of people divide their time between the getting of money or position and the following of the lighter recreations. While undoubtedly both of these should find a place in the programme of one's life, it is certainly a grave mistake to allow the serious matters of life and what I may term its evanescent pleasures to control all our energies, to absorb all our time and talent. I would make a strong plea for the study of the Natural Sciences—Zoology, Botany and Geology—not from a utilitarian standpoint, though on that score it could be urged with a good deal of emphasis—but for the reason that it is a study of great educational value, improving and developing as no other branch of learning can, the faculties of observation and deduction—faculties that expand the mind improve the memory, sharpen the critical power and stimulate good judgment. It is a study that not only stores our mind with useful and interesting data of great service in this eminently practical age, but one also that opens new avenues of real and lasting enjoyment: vivifying the imagination and awakening our admiration in the revelation of the wonderful but often hidden phases of life that everywhere abound. These avenues are closed as with a five-barred gate against the money getter and that chip of humanity that floats, tossed here and there on the sea of frivolity. Further, I believe that the study of the life habits and life mechanism, and function of plants and animals has a distinct ethical value; but of this, I must not allow myself to speak on this occasion. May I sum up my arguments by saying that the study of the Natural Sciences is worthy of a place side by side with the Classics and with English, as an educator not only of practical value but also as one leading to the best and truest culture.

Our club had a small beginning some sixteen years ago, but its growth has been steady, its progress and development very satisfactory. Instituted by a few earnest enthusiastic gentlemen determined to study Natural History and to help one another in their work, it has now grown to a Society of no mean standing. It can point to an honourable and valuable record in its journal of the progress that has been made by her members in the study of the flora and the fauna and the geology of this district. We have a membership roll of between 200 and 300 and an annual and entirely free course of lectures on Natural History subjects; we have during the summer months field excursions in the environs of Ottawa—which are opportunities for practical work when the assistance of our leaders is always available for the determination of the specimens collected.

At the present time we are looking to an increased membership, in the hope of being able to still further improve the "OTTAWA NATURALIST," our official organ. Both in appearance and make up, it is now deserving of the highest commendation; but we are anxious to enlarge it and its scope. To mention but one feature—we should like to devote a number of pages monthly to the review of current work in Natural Science the world over. In our present condition, such an advance is impossible. We are entirely self-sustaining, be it remembered. The Club receives no grant or annuities; we must therefore look to a further co-operation on the part of our citizens before we can take this next step forward. I may be allowed to say as one who knows the workings of the Society intimately, and certainly not in any sense of boastfulness—that I do not know of any association in Canada that has more to offer for its annual subscription (\$1.00), or of any society in the country that has unaided done more *pro bono publico* than the OTTAWA FIELD NATURALISTS' CLUB.

Our membership is by no means restricted, as might be thought by some, to those who in the professional sense of the term can be called scientists. We are certainly particularly fortunate in having among our members many who are devoting their time exclusively to the study of scientific problems. We are glad that those of the scientific branches of the Government service as well as those in the various educational institutions of the city, are with us in our work, taking an active interest in the Club's welfare and extending always a helping hand to the novice, a feature which I feel sure you will recognize as characteristic of our Club. Nevertheless, we invite all; for are we not all learners? The old and the young alike may find an interest in the fascinating study of Nature. We have on all occasions extended a warm welcome to the Students of the Normal School, and they have always responded well to our invitation. May we not confidently hope that by their attendance at our meetings we have sown good seed that will bring forth fruit in many a distant corner of the Dominion. The Club's influence for good, therefore, extends far beyond the confines of the Capital.

But, whether I have said enough or not to induce our friends to join us, I wish it to be distinctly understood that all—non-members as well as members—are invited to this course of lecture that we inaugurate to-night—all are welcome. In the fullest sense of the word the lectures, as they always have been with the Field Naturalists' Club, are free. We hope for and expect large attendances. By your regular attendance you may accrue a benefit otherwise unattainable; by your presence here you will show your appreciation of the efforts of those who have of their generosity placed their time and talent at our disposal in preparing and delivering the addresses. The programme is one of unusual merit, embracing subjects of great interest. The lectures throughout will be of a didactic character, and many of them will be illustrated by lime-light views. Our lecturers are those whose names are well known in Canadian science and literature. Let us see to it that we show them our appreciation by our attendance and attention.

If we will do this, I can promise a successful season and one that we can look back upon as one of the pleasantest and most instructive in our history.

With an expression of thanks to those who are assisting us, I will bring this short address to a close. First, to the chairman of the evening, Dr. MacCabe, Principal of the Normal School, one who has for many years past taken an active and real interest in the work of the Club and to whose kindly office and influence with the Hon. Minister of Education we are indebted for the permission to use the Assembly Hall for our winter course of lectures. And then to Mr. Scott and the Ottawa Electric Light Co. for their generosity in supplying on such a magnificent scale the brilliant illuminant that we are using to-night to light up our microscopic objects. No little of the success and *clat* of this conversazione is due to the fact that these gentlemen put at our command the electric lamps which to-night serve such a useful and ornamental purpose. And lastly I may be allowed to tender our thanks to those ladies and gentlemen, Miss Lamb, Mrs. and Mr. Beddoe and Mr. Miller, who of their goodness have made our programme so entertaining by vocal and instrumental numbers. We have enjoyed and appreciated their efforts on our behalf and I know I may assure them not only of our sincere thanks but also that they have very materially added to the pleasures of the evening.

ADDRESS BY DR. R. W. ELLS,

President of the Ottawa Literary and Scientific Society.

At the Conversazione given by the Literary and Scientific Society and the Field Naturalists' Club, at the opening meeting of the joint lecture course for the present season, Dr. Ells, the president of the former, in a brief inaugural address touched upon the work and aims of the two societies represented. In the course of his remarks he said :—

“ The inauguration of the present lecture course, under the joint auspices of the Literary and Scientific Society and the Ottawa Field Naturalists' Club naturally calls for a word of explanation. For some years the feeling has existed and has been frequently expressed by many members of both societies, that their interests, and those of the public generally, or at least of those who have been our patrons in the past would be better served if some scheme of federation or affiliation could be arranged, by which the energies of both societies could be concentrated, and the interest in the lecture courses could be maintained to the end of the season, rather than that it should diminish, as has been unfortunately too often the case. For it will, I think, be conceded by everyone interested in the question, that so many lecture courses are given in the city every winter, by societies and church organisations, that the public interest in these is apt to grow weak and the attendance poor, except in very exceptional cases. In view of this fact it seemed advisable to the boards of management that the two societies here represented, should amalgamate the lecture

courses, hitherto separately given by each, every winter, and to give one really good course of eight lectures which shall be made as attractive as possible.

While we are happy to be able to number on the membership rolls of both these societies, many names, distinguished both in literature, science and art, it must be admitted, as indeed is the case unfortunately in many other societies, that the part taken by many of these is not so active as could be desired.

The advantages possessed by a city like Ottawa, for becoming the centre of literary and scientific life and thought for our Dominion, have not, I believe, except by a comparatively few, been fully appreciated. The presence of the Geological Survey is sufficient guarantee to show that a large number of men, proficient in all the branches of natural science, are available, while in the other Government Departments are many men of world-wide reputation in the various departments of science, literature and art. When to these we add the large staff of highly educated men and women who control our numerous schools, and those who enjoy widely extended fame in the professions of law, medicine and theology, we have a list of names, such as, if their varied talent could be brought into our society, would render that society unsurpassed anywhere in Canada at least.

For several years a movement has been on foot, tending towards the federation of all the existing societies, in so far at least as that by joint action, some suitable building might be provided which would constitute a home or head quarters for all. So far, I regret to say, the movement has not been successful. This, I feel, is greatly to be regretted, since now we have this unfortunate state of affairs, that some ten or twelve societies, several of which have similar aims, have to hold their regular meetings in as many different places, often under very considerable disadvantages and under conditions which seriously interfere with united action on their part.

The Literary and Scientific Society is among the oldest of the societies in Ottawa. Founded in 1869 it has always maintained a somewhat prominent place in the affection of the Ottawa public. It now has a very good library of over 3,000 volumes in which nearly all the departments of science and literature are represented, with a well supplied reading room, where the leading periodicals and journals can be found. The membership of the society is now about 300, but this, with its low membership fee of only \$2.00 per year for all its privileges, is sufficient to meet the necessary running expenses, only by the exercise of the greatest economy, even with the addition of the small grant of \$400.00 a year which it receives yearly from the Ontario Government.

The society is also badly handicapped in not being able to secure suitable rooms for its operations, which must be central and easy of access, and also furnish space for our lecture courses. And though efforts have been made year after year to obtain proper permanent quarters, so far we have not succeeded. For some years, through the generosity of one of our life members, the late Col. Allan Gilmour, the funds and corresponding usefulness of the society were greatly aided by his donation of \$500.00

annually by which means our library shelves were largely replenished. Since his death we regret, to say, this donation has not been renewed, and as a consequence great care in the management has been necessary lest, in discharging our obligations to our members, serious financial difficulties be met.

In the City of Montreal, the Natural History Society, which has been in existence for nearly seventy years, has been doing work on very much the same lines as our own societies. It has this great advantage, however, that it has a local habitation as well as a name. It owns a fine building, containing museum, library and lecture hall, which, purchased years ago when property was cheap, has now become a very valuable asset: indeed. That society, however, enjoys the further advantage of having an endowment for lecture purposes. In 1837 the Rev. Jas. Somerville, of Montreal, at his death left the sum of £1,000 currency to maintain an annual course of lectures in connection therewith, which should be free to the general public. As a result a special course of six lectures, called after his name, the Somerville course, is delivered each winter, principally upon scientific subjects, which have become a regular feature of the society's work and by their excellence these have secured an average attendance which is highly gratifying to the institution which has the matter in charge. Such an endowed course should be established in our city through the generosity of some of our large-hearted and wealthy citizens, so that the best talent available in this direction might be secured. If, indeed, this result could be accomplished by the Literary and Scientific Society, the advantages to that institution would be very great indeed, and the society instead of being, as at present, largely a reading room and a medium for circulating light literature, would be foremost in the matter of furthering the interests of the highest education. Such a course of lectures should be free to the public, and it is to be hoped that before long we shall see arise in our midst a Canadian Carnegie, who, having made a fortune in our city, shall become impressed with the desire to benefit his fellows; some Ottawa Carnegie who, following the example of the Pittsburg magnate, will erect and endow a magnificent library, music hall, and art building, in which all our societies can find a home; where art exhibitions, conversaciones, lectures, musical recitals, etc., shall be given, whereby such an impetus would be given to the development of a taste for literature, science and art, as would make the name of Canada's fair capital illustrious throughout the entire continent.

In the meantime, however, our warmest thanks are due to the Principal of the Normal School, Mr. MacCabe, and to the Minister of Education for Ontario, for their courtesy and consideration in extending to us, for the present course of lectures, the use of this fine hall. and thus enabling us to present our several evenings' entertainments in the most favorable manner, not only to our own members but to all interested therein. It is needless to say that all the entertainments and lectures are free of charge, and that all the students of the Ottawa Normal School are most cordially invited to be present whenever it is possible for them to do so.

I would also, on behalf of the Literary and Scientific Society, tender our most hearty thanks to our worthy member, Mr. Wm. Scott, and to the Electric Light Co. for their kindness and liberality in providing us the present beautiful arrangement for lighting our microscopic exhibit, thus making our evening so much more pleasant and attractive.

There is one other item in connection with the proposed scheme of affiliation which I would like to mention before I close, viz., that of the publication of a scientific and literary journal. The only publication of the kind now in Ottawa is that issued by the Ottawa Field Naturalists' Club, which has now appeared regularly for about fifteen years. As however, this journal is published simply through funds derived from membership fees in the society, at a nominal price of only \$1.00 a year, the possibilities of its expansion are not great, though many excellent papers pertaining to most of the departments of natural science have appeared from time to time in its pages. It ought to be possible, however, in a city like this, possessed of such a varied array of talent, to issue not only the best journal in Canada, but one which shall equal any in the adjoining republic. A journal which would embody the results of the operations of the large staff of explorers in the Departments of the Interior and the Geological Survey would be of the greatest possible value in bringing to the knowledge of Canada and the world at large, the extent, physical features and resources of our own country, and would thus make widely known a vast store of information much of which is now locked up in the Archives of the several Departments, or appears from time to time in some blue book, in which form, it is allowable to say, it does not always receive the publicity it demands. In this way also could be made known the most interesting points in connection with the life history of our insects, birds, plants, fishes, etc., the development of our mineral resources, the geographical structure of the country, or the elucidation of many problems of a more strictly scientific character; while the discussion of literary subjects could also be taken up and our most important lectures permanently recorded. For all this we have a store of information and a staff of workers in this city unsurpassed anywhere on this continent. At the present time, however, owing to lack of facilities for publication here, many papers of great value are written for and published in foreign journals, either in England or in the United States, and consequently Canada is, to a large extent, deprived of the credit she should receive in this connection. Much of the proposed improvement in existing conditions could be brought about if a scheme of centralization and fusion of all our forces could be effected.

I trust I have not wearied your patience by too lengthy explanation of this scheme, and I hope the time is not far distant when some of our hopes or dreams in this direction may be realized. In the meantime, on the part of the Literary and Scientific Society of Ottawa, I most cordially welcome you all to the present conversazione, and trust that this hall will be well filled at each subsequent meeting of the joint course of lectures throughout the present season.

"CANADIAN SPIDERS." *

In looking over his collection of Canadian spiders, a few days ago, Mr. J. B. Tyrrell, of the Geological Survey Department, Ottawa, noticed quite a number of interesting Canadian localities for certain forms which had been carefully named by Prof. Emerton—but inadvertently omitted in his paper noticed last month. In this connection Mr. Tyrrell has very kindly furnished the following note for THE OTTAWA NATURALIST:—

"The following localities should be added to the list of those given in the Review of Prof. Emerton's "Canadian Spiders" in the December NATURALIST:—

No.	Genus and Species.	Author.	Locality.	Collector.
4	<i>Epeira marmorea</i>	Thorell ...	Ottawa	Tyrrell.
5	" <i>trifolium</i>	Hentz	Ottawa.....	"
7	" <i>patagiata</i>	Thorell ..	Ottawa	"
14	<i>Singa variabilis</i>	Emerton ..	Alberta	"
20	<i>Steatoda borealis</i>	Emerton ..	Rocky Mts.....	"
52	<i>Agalena nævia</i>	Walck. and Bosc.....	Gaspé.....	Ells
56	<i>Gnaphosa conspersa</i>	Thorell ..	Alberta	Tyrrell.....
62	<i>Prosthesina atra</i>	Emerton ..	Lake of the Woods	Lawson.....
88	" <i>Beanii</i> (N. Sp.)....	Emerton ..	Lake of the Woods	Lawson.....
94	<i>Pardosa glacialis</i>	Thorell....	Rocky Mts.....	Tyrrell.....
96	" <i>tachypoda</i>	Emerton ..	Gaspé.....	Ells

PECKHAM, GEORGE W. AND ELIZABETH G.—"*Attidæ of North-America*." Trans. Wis. Acad. Sci. Art. and Letters, Vol. VII. pp. 104 with 6 plates, Madison. Sept. 1888.

In this paper the authors give an excellent résumé of the family Attidæ, or jumping spiders, after which they give a table showing the distinguishing characteristics of the different genera.

The authors then identify or describe 69 species belonging to 31 different genera, collected from different parts of the United States and

*See OTTAWA NATURALIST, Vol. IX., pt. 9, p. 182 et seq., Ottawa, December, 1895.

Canada. The species of more especial interest to Canadian readers were collected by Dr. A. C. Lawson on Lake of the Woods, and by Mr. J. B. Tyrrell in the vicinity of Ottawa. They are shown in the following table :

LIST OF ATTIDÆ FROM CANADA.

Phidippus morsitans,	Walck	Lake of the Woods.
Philæus militaris	Hentz.	Ottawa.
Dendryphantès capitatus	Hentz.	"
" " flavipedes, (N. Sp.)	Peckham	Ottawa?
Icius mitratus	Hentz.	Ottawa.
Habrocestum cristatum	Hentz.	Lake of the Woods,
" splendens	Peckham	Ottawa
Siatis pulex	Hentz.	"
Neon Nellii, (N. Sp.)	Peckham	"

NOTES, REVIEWS AND COMMENTS.

Biology—WILSON, EDMUND B., Ph. D., etc. with the co-operation of Edward Leaming, M. D. F. R. P. S. "*An Atlas of the Fertilization and Karyokinesis of the Ovum.*" Columbia University Press, Macmillan & Co., New York City, 4to with ten plates. This work is an admirable contribution to science, with special reference to the early history of the ovum of the American sea-urchin (*Toxopneustes variegatus*). After difficult experiments in the selection of a reagent which would preserve, as Prof. C. S. Minot remarks, (Science, N. S., Vol, 111. No. 47. p. 695.), "the living organization of the ovum with a minimum of change, hundreds of these minute eggs, all in the same stage, were imbedded at once, and sectioned together, leaving chance to determine that some of them be cut in favourable planes. The sections were made as thin as practicable and were colored by Hardenhain's iron hæmatoxyline stain." The "reagent was a mixture of 80 parts of concentrated aqueous solution of corrosive sublimate and 20 parts of glacial acetic acid." Two hundred micro photographs were taken of the best sections and forty have been selected and reproduced as phototypes.

In his interesting review of Dr. Wilson's work—Prof. Minot, (*loc. cit. suprà*), says:—"the forty phototypes, by themselves, suffice to give a

complete history of the maturation, fertilization and early segmentation of the ovum," and continues by pointing out that although less clear than published drawings—they are absolutely accurate and free from that element of personal interpretation which is unavoidable in every drawing no matter how conscientiously made

The work is most welcome to all students of biology in whatever department or field of research they may be working; and the authors can congratulate themselves upon this most important contribution to pure science.

Geology—WHITEAVES, J. F.—"*Notes on some fossils from the Cretaceous Rocks of British Columbia, with descriptions of two species that appear to be new.*" Can. Rec. Science, April, 1895, 5 pp. Plate II. Contains descriptions of three species of Cretaceous fossils from Hornby and Denman Islands, in the Straits of Georgia. They were collected by Mr. Walter Harvey of Comox, V. I. and sent to Mr. Whiteaves for determination. The species are:—

(1) *Anisoceras Vancouverense*, Gabb—sp.—a species closely related to *Hamites Fremontii*, Marcou, and also to *Anisoceras armatum* of Sowerby. Mr. Whiteaves further states "that the fragment from Comox described and figured by Meek as *Heteroceras Cooperi*, is probably a small piece of the abruptly bent part of *Anisoceras Vancouverense*.

(2) *Heteroceras Hornbyense*. This provisional name is given to the broad turbinate and dextral shell from Hornby Island, B.C. discovered by Mr. Walter Harvey in 1894. In discussing the relations between *Heteroceras* and *Anisoceras* Mr. Whiteaves states:— "It is, perhaps, doubtful whether the distinctions between *Heteroceras* and *Anisoceras* can be maintained. In the one the earlier volutions are said to be in contact while those of the other are described as separate and as forming an irregular open spiral." It is also suggested that *H. Hornbyense* Whvs., may possibly be the early stage of large individuals of the preceding species."

(3) *Heteroceras perversum*. A sinistral shell—but in other respects similar to *H. Hornbyense*, Whvs.—from Hornby Island, B. C. collected by Mr. W. Harvey, 1894.

Accompanying this paper is plate II which contained a process cut of *Anisoceras Vancouverense*, Gabb sp., four-fifths of the natural size.

WHITEAVES, J. F.—“*Descriptions of eight new species of fossils from the (Galena) Trenton Limestones of Lake Winnipeg and the Red River Valley.* Can. Record of Science, July, 1895, 11 pp. Montreal, Que. As the title implies, this paper contains descriptions of eight new species of Trenton fossils from the Manitoban region of Canada. It is printed in “advance of an official report on the fossils of the Cambro-Silurian rocks of Lake Winnipeg and its vicinity.” The following species are therein described :—

ALGÆ.

1. *Chondrites patulus*,
2. “ *cupressinus*,
3. “ *gracillimus*,

CELENTERATA.

4. *Streptelasma robustum*,

MOLLUSCOIDEA.

5. *Rafinesquina lata*,

MOLLUSCA. •

6. *Ascoceras costulatum*,
7. *Cyrtoceras laticurvatum*,
8. *Eurystomites plicatus*.

They were obtained for the most part by various officers of the Geological Survey of Canada who have visited those regions at different times—and include forms collected by Messrs Tyrrell, Weston, Dowling, Lambe and Bell.

COLEMAN PROF. A. P., F.R.S.C., etc.,—“*Glacial and Inter-glacial deposits near Toronto.*” Journal of Geology, vol. III, No 6., pp. 622 — 645. Sept.—Oct., 1895. In this paper Dr. Coleman gives us the result of his studies on one of the most interesting sections of glacial deposits to be found in eastern Canada. He begins with a description of the excellent sections exposed for nine miles and a half along the north side of Lake Ontario from Victoria Park to the mouth of Highland Creek. In the lower stratified clay are found numerous fossil remains including boreal species of mosses and swamp-loving trees associated with a remarkable extinct insect fauna. Twenty-nine species have already been recorded by Dr. Scudder from these beds. In the overlying sands two species of shells were found: one freshwater and one land. On p. 634 a section of the quarry at Taylor’s brickyard, Don

Valley Toronto, is given, showing at the base, the Hudson river shale ; dark or lowest till ; fossiliferous stratified sand and clay ; middle till ; lastly, upper stratified unfossiliferous clay.

In a former paper on the "*Interglacial fossils from the Don Valley, Toronto*" by Dr. Coleman,* that author presents to his readers the extinct faunas and floras of the various formations in that district and indicates the work done by Sir Wm. Dawson, Prof. Penhallow, Dr. W. H. Dall and Mr. C. T. Simpson, the last two, of the Smithsonian Institution, Washington. This paper and the one under present consideration are important contributions to a most interesting section of cenozoic geology.

ADAMS, FRANK D.—"*A further contribution to our knowledge of the Laurentian*;" American Journal of Science, Vol. L. Art. VII, pp. 58-69, with plates 1 and 2, New Haven, July 1895.

This timely article by the well known professor of Geology of McGill University brings forward a summary of results obtained from observation and study both in the field and in the laboratory of the Archæan rocks exposed in the region to the north of the city of Montreal. The information was chiefly obtained while acting as field geologist on the Geological Survey of Canada, the facts and deductions acquiring additional weight from the author's well known ripe petrographical knowledge and a varied experience with the various problems connected with the composition and genesis of Archæan rocks.

This paper opens with a general description of the delimitation of the two great subdivisions of the Archæan—Laurentian and Huronian—as developed in the Dominion of Canada. The origin and composition of the gneisses constituting the Laurentian are the chief points considered and the various facts relating thereto obtained by a careful examination in the field as well as a critical microscopic study of one hundred and sixty typical specimens representing as far as possible all varieties of the rocks occurring in the district. The region in question lies to the east of that examined by Logan and later by Ells and comprises an area composed of 3500 square miles underlain by the crystalline rocks of

* American Geologist, Vol. XIII, pp. 85—95, Feb. 1894.

which about 1000 square miles is anorthosite occurring as a series of great intrusions.

As a result of the various petrographical examinations undertaken, Dr. Adams has divided the rocks occurring there into four classes.

1. Anorthosites and granites of igneous origin.

2. "Augen" gneisses, granulites and foliated anorthosites, genetically connected with the last group and largely if not exclusively of igneous origin also. The structure characteristic of this class is the cataclastic or granulated structure formed by the mechanical breaking down of the web of the rock under movements induced by great pressure, which movement produced in the rock a foliation more or less distinct according to their intensity. By "leaf gneisses" are understood very finely foliated gneisses very rich in orthoclase and containing numerous thin leaves of quartz—they are usually almost free from iron-magnesia constituents.

3. A series of crystalline limestones and quartzites together with certain gneisses usually found associated with them and which are probably wholly or in part of sedimentary origin. In these rocks the granulated structure is very subordinate or entirely absent. They are characterized by a very extensive recrystallization with the development of new minerals, they also differ from the rocks of classes 1 and 2 in chemical composition.

4. Pyroxene gneisses, pyroxene granulites and allied rocks whose origin is as yet doubtful.

In regard to class 2. there can be no doubt as to their origin as all possible gradations may be seen from the massive variety in which the structure is that of an ordinary plutonic rock to those perfectly foliated where the rock is seen to be in an advanced stage of granulation.

The quartzites included under the *third class* referred to as forming part of the Laurentian are entirely crystalline and nothing has been detected which distinctly proves them to be of clastic origin although so eminent an authority as Professor Rosenbusch is quoted as saying that the specimens from one locality present structures which indicate that the rock was originally a sandstone.

The gneisses which are as a general rule intimately associated with the limestone are quite different from those of the *second class* they are almost all highly garnetiferous and frequently consist essentially of garnet and sillimanite. Quartz and orthoclase are present in subordinate amount, some of them contain pyroxene, scapolite and other minerals. These gneisses show no granulated structure, the minerals constituting them have crystallized under the influence of the pressure which has granulated the gneisses of class 2, and are not in any marked manner deformed by it.

These rocks are generally well banded; this structure being much more pronounced than the foliation, and graphite, which does not occur in the igneous granulated gneisses of class 2, is very frequently present and often abundant.

Complete analyses are furnished of four specimens of these gneisses from various localities throughout the district under examination. Two of these have the composition of ordinary roofing slate; a third, highly quartzose, bears a very striking resemblance in composition to the more silicious bands so often found in slate quarries. The fourth of these gneisses (from Rawdon) differs entirely from the others and if it is an altered sediment it is one which has suffered very little leaching during deposition and must have been of the nature of a tufaceous deposit or one formed from the rapid disintegration of an igneous rock having the composition of a basic trachyte or syenite.

The gneiss of Trembling Mountain like many others including some in the Grenville series has undoubtedly the composition of an igneous rock being simply granite which has undergone deformation by pressure.

It is impossible in the brief space allotted to a review to even mention all of the important results obtained from these studies but a careful perusal is recommended to every worker, and student interested in the difficult problems of Archæan geology.

A. E. B.

Our Club has just received from the author a most interesting book entitled "The History of Mount Mica of Maine, U. S. A. and Its Wonderful Deposits of Matchless Tourmalines" by Augustus Choate Hamlin,

M. D., who, in 1873, published a smaller work dealing largely with the same subject under the title "The Tourmaline."

The present work, consisting of 72 pages, is divided into seven chapters and illustrated with portraits of the author and his son (lately deceased, and to whom, jointly with the author's father, the book is dedicated), two views and two diagrams of the locality, and a series of 43 superb coloured plates of the wonderful tourmaline crystals which have been found there.

The subject matter is divided into seven chapters, of which the first five give a detailed account of the development of the locality from the time of its accidental discovery by two young students, E. L. Hamlin and E. Holmes in 1820, down to the present year; the sixth chapter gives a description of the deposits and the occurrence of the tourmalines etc., with remarks on their forms and colours; and the seventh chapter explains the various excavations which have been made and describes the colored plates.

Some of these plates represent *restored* crystals, but in these instances outline plates are also given shewing the actual appearance of the broken crystal.

Scientists in general and mineralogists in particular owe a debt of gratitude to Mr. James A. Garland of New York, whose liberality, the author tells us, has not only placed many of the choicest crystals of tourmaline in the cabinet of Harvard University but has also rendered possible the production of the superb coloured plates with which the work is illustrated.

As one who has repeatedly visited Mt. Mica, collected its wonderful minerals, and enjoyed the privilege of examining many of the matchless specimens described, the writer of the present notice can cordially recommend this little book as most interesting and delightful reading, dealing as it does with subjects which are of interest not only to the mineralogist but to every lover of nature.

W. F. F.

MARSH, O. C. PROF. (2) "*On the affinities and classification of the Dinosaurian Reptiles.—I. "Restoration of some European Dinosaurs, with suggestions as to their place among the Reptilia."* American

Journal of Science, Vol. I, pp. 483 and 498 ; (1) plates V-VIII ; (2) plate X, New Haven, Nov. and Dec. 1895.

These two admirable papers contain a large amount of most valuable and timely information on a group of "Extinct Monsters," the affinities of which are fast becoming better known as more perfect and ample material is forthcoming in the remarkable discoveries of recent years.

Ornithology—BLUE-BIRD—DICKCISSEL—I see by a recent number of the OTTAWA NATURALIST that the Blue-bird, (*Sialia sialis*) is no commoner in Ottawa this year than it is in Western Ontario. Very early in the season murmurs of a shortage began to arise, and it was the 23rd of May before I saw one at all, though one pair was known to be nesting near town before then, and four were all I saw during the summer. Observers near Lake St. Clair write that there were a few in that region, and the reports of others coincide with my own observations in noting quite a number in the fall migration in October.

Recent reports in "Forest and Stream" state that the Blue-birds died in Georgia by hundreds in the severe frosts of last winter, and an editorial footnote to a recent letter about the Blue-bird, said that a friend in South Florida sent the information that, contrary to the customary order of things, the blue-birds remained there during the year, nesting in great numbers.

Coupling this with the observation of occasional flocks from the North this fall, one is led to hope that they will not be so rare next year as they were this summer.

An interesting problem arises about which one can do little but theorize. In a given area, say a square mile, let us grant that there were in 1890 one hundred pairs of Blue-birds. These laid 4, 5, & 6 eggs per pair, and probably each pair brought an average of at least three young to maturity. In June then, there were 500 Blue-birds where in April there were but 200. In the following year there were but 100 pair again, for Blue-birds have not been growing in abundance nor have they been materially extending their range. Therefore, there had been a mortality, approximately of about 60% of all the birds between June

1890 and April 1891. Accident, carnivorous birds, man, disease, and other foes had accounted for more than half of them. This was repeated in '91, '92, '93, and '94; but in '95 that square mile had probably not more than 10 birds in June. It is an interesting speculation whether the old ratio of mortality will hold good, or will a greater proportion of Blue-birds escape this year than usual. As an offset of this loss, it seems you have the Dickcissel (*Spiza americana*) at Ottawa this year. About the middle of June I had a card from Mr. Robert Elliott, stating that at Mr. Beck's farm, about 12 miles from London, there was a nest of the Dickcissel with 5 eggs, and asking me to come and see it. As it was the first record for our county, I decided I would go. On June 21st I left London about 5 a.m. and had not ridden three miles when I heard a Dickcissel along the roadside, and, dismounting, heard another immediately. Two males were singing in an orchard, and after looking in vain for the females who were doubtless on their eggs, I finished the journey and found the pair of birds on Mr. Beck's farm with eggs nearly ready to hatch. Mr. Beck is a lover of birds and had spent a good deal of time watching the strangers and finding their nest. Of cliff swallows,* which are quite rare all through these western counties where they were formerly so abundant, Mr. Beck has a fine colony of perhaps 50 nests, one or more being placed on every building and shed on the farm, save one. His skill with the rifle and shot gun, coupled with a genuine Canadian hatred of the English sparrow has left him with this fine colony of swallows while his neighbors are bereft of them.

It was curious that on my return home at noon, I should receive the first notice of the Ottawa birds, and still more curious that on the next day, 7 miles west of London, I should hear another male singing beside the railway track. Later on I found another one twenty miles south and I have been wondering ever since if I had been deaf to Dickcissels in the early spring.

When I reached Ottawa on July 12th the chief Dickcissel on the Experimental Farm greeted me on my arrival with his monotonous song, which he kept up till the 15th, but after that date he was not heard. The clover, in which the nest was probably placed, had been cut and possibly the home had been destroyed. It is to be hoped that their

* *Petrochelidon lunifrons*.

visit will be repeated next year. It can hardly be that they will not return to London, as they have always come so near us before that we have for years been on the point of having them with us in the breeding season.—W. E. SAUNDERS, London, Ont.

KEEN SIGHT OF BIRDS—On May 23rd 1894, I was an eye-witness of a little scene in the marsh at Rondeau that impressed me with the extreme care that wild things have to take of themselves. I had shot a Dowitcher, *Macrorhamphus griseus*, and one or two common birds, and wishing to skin them I approached a patch of semi floating rushes, mud, and debris to hold the canoe while I did so. I saw on the other side of the moss a Redbacked Sandpiper, (*Tringa alpina pacifica* and was rather surprised that he did not fly when I came near, but he was tame, and I set to work. For probably an hour he spent his time within from 10 to 30 feet from me, pruning and feeding. He worked with little dabbles of his bill in quite a peculiar way unlike anything I had previously seen. Once, when I glanced at him I saw him stop as though afraid of me—he looked steadily, and shrank down flat on the ground where he lay perfectly still.

I looked carefully for a hawk or gull but could see none; yet he still remained prone. At last after perhaps half a minute, he turned his head and seemed to be looking over to the northeast. On turning that way I saw against the cloud, an eagle still approaching, flying away up so far that without the assistance of the cloud I could not have found him; but the Sandpiper saw him quickly and prepared for business.

After the eagle had passed, the sandpiper arose and continued his repast, keeping, no doubt, a keen eye for the next intruder. As all this occurred within fifteen feet of where I sat, and the bird took merely the slightest notice of my motions it shewed how much less dread a bird has of a man than of a bird of prey. Before leaving the spot, I experimented with the bird to see that he was not wounded, and it took a good deal to make him fly, and when he flew it was only for a few feet when he settled and fairly defied me to scare him again.

W. E. SAUNDERS, London, Ont.

The Scientific African.—The *Scientific African* is a new monthly journal which will contain popular scientific articles on South African Animals, Plants, Rocks, and Minerals, containing not only accurate and illustrated descriptions, but also the habits, uses, and occurrences of them in South Africa and elsewhere.

All the industries of South Africa, in the Colony, Transvaal, Free State, Rhodesia, etc., will be described, also the workings of Mines and Collieries, Bridges, Harbour Works, and other engineering matters by which the wealth of South Africa is being enhanced.

All the latest news in the scientific world will be recorded, and the columns of the paper will be open to the discussion of scientific matters that interest and concern all classes in South Africa.

The *Scientific African* is to be published monthly and will appear simultaneously at Cape Town and Johannesburg, on the 1st Nov. 1895

NOTES ON SOME FOSSILS FROM THE TRENTON OF HIGHGATE SPRINGS VERMONT NEAR THE CANADIAN BOUNDARY LINE.

By HENRY M. AMI.

In the Spring of 1893, in Company with Dr. R. W. Ells of the Geological Survey of Canada, I had occasion to examine the fossiliferous rocks occurring in that most interesting and classic region about the east shores of Missisquoi Bay, both north and south of the international boundary line.

The geological structure of this district had been carefully studied and described by the late Sir William Logan and the late Mr. E. Billings and further contributions to the geological history of this district were published in 1881 by Prof. Jules Marcou* and later by Prof. C. H. Hitchcock in an early number of the Bull. Amer. Museum of Natural History, New York City.

On page 855 of the "Geology of Canada," Montreal, 1863. fig. 444—Sir William Logan gives a "section at Highgate Springs, Vermont" indicating clearly the various anticlinal folds and other flexures and faults of that locality. The relation of the Utica, Trenton, Bird's Eye and Black River, and Chazy formations to one another are therein indicated and described whilst the fossils which characterise the formations are mentioned in the text.

It is not my purpose in this paper to discuss the various problems which centre around the "Quebec Group" and "Taconic" controversies at this point nor yet to combat or assist in proving the theory of "colonies" of Barrande supported by Marcou, but simply to give a list of the species of fossils collected by Dr. Ells and myself at Highgate Springs from the limbs of the denuded Franklin House anticline and flexures of the Trenton formation.

*Bulletin de la Soc. Géol. de France, Extrait, Paris, 1881.

LIST OF GENERA AND SPECIES OF FOSSILS FROM THE TRENTON OF
HIGHGATE SPRINGS, VT.

ECHINODERMATA.

2. Crinoidal columns and fragments, too imperfect for identification.

BRYOZOA.

2. *Prasopora* Selwyni, Nicholson. This is the most common Trenton massive or hemispheric bryozoary; usually referred to this species as described by Nicholson in his "Pal. Corals, Monticulipora," and called *Favosites lycopodites* by Vanuxem, and by other authors: *Stenopora petroplitana* Pander, or *Stenopora lycoperdon*, Say.
3. 4. 5. Several branching forms of *Monticuliporidae* requiring micro-sections before identification.

BRACHIPODA.

6. *Plectambonites sericea* Sowerby.
7. *Dalmanella testudinaria*, Dalman.
8. *Orthis tricenaria*, Conrad. A small variety of this species.
9. *Dinorthis pectinella*, Emmons.
10. " sp., cf. *O. Meeki*, Hall.
11. Strophomenoid shell resembling *Strophomena incurvata*, Shepard sp.
(*Streptorhynchus fililextum*, Hall).

PTEROPODA.

12. *Conularia Trentonensis*, Hall. A very large and tolerably fine example of this characteristic species.

GASTEROPODA.

23. *Bellerophon bilobatus*, Sowerby.

CEPHALAPODA.

14. *Orthoceras bilineatum*, Hall.
15. " sp. without annulations but showing longitudinal flutings and finer lines parallel to the longer axis of the shell.

TRILOBITA.

16. *Proëtus* sp. cf. *P. parviusculus*, Hall.
17. *Calymene senaria*, Conrad.
18. *Asaphus megistos*, Locke, (*Isotelus gigas*, DeKay).
19. *Trinucleus concentricus*, Eaton. Numerous examples of this species which present the same characters as those of the Trenton limestone of Montreal Island, Montmorency Falls and other typical localities in the Province of Quebec.
20. *Harpes Ottawaënsis*, Billings. A fine example of this rare but beautiful species occurs in the collection.

J. ROBERTS ALLAN, Chemist and Druggist,
76 Rideau Street, Ottawa.

If you want nice PHOTOS, go to MR. JARVIS, 117 Sparks Street.



Tents, Flags, Camp Furniture, Hammocks.

We profess to manufacture our goods in a superior

manner and of better material than any other house in the trade. In proof of this we may state that we have been awarded 203 gold and silver medals and first prizes at the leading exhibitions in Europe, America and Australia, and never had to take second place.



Our prices are as low as any on the continent. Send stamp for Catalogue.



Our line of bicycles are, we think, the largest in Canada, including Beeston Humber, Up-to-date, Rudge, Premier, Rambler, Crescent, Wanderer, Chainless, Whitworth, Hyslop,

Spartan, &c. Our prices run from \$45.00 upwards. You can save money by purchasing from us.

COLE'S NATIONAL MFG. CO.,
160 SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

JAMES HOPE & CO., Importing and Manufacturing Stationers, Booksellers and Bookbinders, Ottawa.
Depository Ottawa Auxiliary Bible Society.

PITTAWAY'S PHOTO STUDIO,
58 SPARKS STREET.

CANADA ATLANTIC RAILWAY.

OTTAWA, ARNPRIOR AND PARRY SOUND RAILWAY.

FAST SHORT LINE TO

Montreal, The Adirondacks,
 Quebec, Seaside Resorts,
 Halifax, Summer Resorts,
 New York, Boston, Philadelphia.

NEW EQUIPMENT. PULLMAN PARLOR CARS.

Special inducements to Societies, Sunday Schools, etc., for excursions to a large number of pic-nic grounds, scenic resorts, etc., within a short distance of Ottawa.

For full information apply at City Ticket Office, Russell House Block, or to

E. J. CHAMBERLIN,

General Manager.

C. J. SMITH,

Agent.



THE
 Russell House,

OTTAWA.

F. X. ST. JACQUES,

Proprietor.

Transactions of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club, 1880-86.

Complete in Two Volumes, containing Parts 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6 and 7.

Vol. I, price \$1.00; to members 70 cents.

Vol. II, price \$1.00; to members 50 cents.

TRANSACTIONS.

VOL. I. { Pt. 1, not sold singly. " 2, price 25 cts; members 15 cts. " 3, " " " " 4, " " "	VOL. II. { Pt. 5, price 30 cts; members 20 cts. " 6, " 40 cts; " 25 " " 7, " 30 " " 20 "
---	--

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST, \$1.00 per annum. MONTHLY PARTS, 10 cts, to members, 5 cts. QUARTERLY PARTS, 25 cts; to members, 15 cts. EXTRAS—1. Lecture on Palaeontology. Walter R. Billings. Eleven pages. Price, 5 cents. 2. Asbestos; its History, Mode of Occurrence and Uses. Dr. R. W. ELLS. Twenty-four pages. Price 10 cts.

SHOES SOLD BY RETALLACK WEAR WELL. 63 SPARKS STREET.

M. M. Pyke, Men's Outfitter and Proprietor of Pyke's Steam Laundry.

HENRY WATTERS,
Chemist and Druggist,
Corner of Sparks and Bank Streets,
OTTAWA.

TOPLEY,
132 Sparks Street.
COME IN AND SEE LATEST PHOTOS.
Kodaks to Rent.

THOMAS LICGET
Has removed his Stock of
CARPETS, ETC.,
to new premises.
177 AND 179 SPARKS ST.

C. M. HOLBROOK,
102 Sparks Street,
OTTAWA.
Trousers Stretchers, 50c. per pair.

JOHN MURPHY & CO.,
IMPORTERS
FANCY AND STAPLE DRY GOODS,
66 and 68 Sparks Street,
OTTAWA.

ESTABLISHED 1836.
J. DURIE & SON,
Booksellers Stationers,
Publishers.
SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

R. A. McCORMICK,
Prescription Druggist,
75 SPARKS STREET,
Phone 159. Ottawa.

ALEX. SPITTAL & CO.,
PITTSTON COAL.
All Sizes. Lowest Prices.
161 SPARKS STREET,
Telephone 971.

J. & R. CRAIG, Tailors, 105 Sparks St., Ottawa.

THE OTTAWA FIELD-NATURALISTS' CLUB, 1895-1896.

Patron:

THE RT. HONOURABLE THE EARL OF ABERDEEN
GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF CANADA.

President:

MR. F. T. SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C.

Vice-Presidents

Mr. A. G. Kingston. Dr. H. M. Ami, M.A., F.G.S.

Librarian:

Mr. S. B. Sinclair, B.A.
(Normal School.)

Secretary:

Mr. Andrew Halkett.
(Marine and Fisheries Dept.)

Treasurer:

Mr. D. B. Dowling, B.A.Sc.
(Geol. Survey Dept.)

Committee:

Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S.	Miss A. Shenick, B. Sc.
Mr. James Fletcher, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.	" G. Harmer.
Mr. W. F. Ferrier, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.	" A. M. Living.

Standing Committees of Council:

Publishing: Dr. Ami, Prof. Prince, Mr. Dowling, Mr. Kingston, Mr. Ferrier.
Excursions: Mr. Kingston, Mr. Dowling, Dr. Ami, Miss Shenick, Miss Living.
Soirees: Prof. Prince, Mr. Sinclair, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Halkett.

Leaders:

Geology: Dr. Ellis, Mr. Ferrier, Dr. Ami.
Botany: Mr. Whyte, Prof. Macoun, Mr. Craig.
Entomology: Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Harrington, Mr. MacLaughlin.
Conchology: Mr. Latchford, Mr. Halkett, Mr. O'Brien.
Ornithology: Mr. Kingston, Miss Harmer, Mr. Lees.
Zoology: Prof. Prince, Mr. Whiteaves, Mr. Small.

"THE OTTAWA NATURALIST."

Editor:

HENRY M. AMI, M.A., D.Sc., F.G.S.

Associate Editors:

DR. R. W. ELLS, F.R.S.C.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Geology*.
MR. W. F. FERRIER, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Mineralogy*.
PROF. JOHN MACOUN, M.A., F.L.S.—Dominion Botanist, Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Botany*.
MR. F. R. LATCHFORD, B.A.—Department of *Conchology*.
MR. A. G. KINGSTON—Public Works Department—Department of *Ornithology*.
MR. JAMES FLETCHER, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.—Botanist, etc., Central Experimental Farm—Department of *Entomology*.
PROF. E. E. PRINCE, B.A., F.L.S.—Commissioner of Fisheries for Canada—Department of *Zoology*.

A Monthly Magazine devoted to the Natural Sciences.

Yearly Subscription, - - - - - \$1.00.

PRICE OF AUTHORS' EXTRAS.

Covers.	No. of Pages.	Price.	Covers without title.
Without	1 to 8	\$1.25 per C.	.....
Without	8 to 16	\$2.25 per C.	.....
With	1 to 8	\$2.25 per C.	\$2.00 per C.
With	8 to 16	\$3.25 per C.	\$3.00 per C.

FEBRUARY, 1896.

VOL. IX, No. II.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

Published by the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club.

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
1. Notes on the Flora of Ontario, II., Ranunculaceæ. By Prof John Macoun, M.A., F.L.S., etc.	217
2. Some account of the Bushy-tailed Wood Rat of British Columbia, (<i>Neotoma cinerea</i> , Ord.) By C. De Blois Green.	225
3. Notes, Reviews and Comments: 1. <i>Geology</i> —On the Animal Nature of Eozoon, by Sir Wm. Dawson, F.R.S. 2. <i>Botany</i> —Canadian Wild Flowers, by Mrs. Agnes (Fitz-Gibbon) Chamberlin. 3. <i>Ornithology</i> —Notes on Arrival and Departure of Birds in Pictou, Nova Scotia, by W. A. Hickman 4. <i>Zoology</i> —Canadian Shrews. Ex "Synopsis of the North American Shrews" by Dr. C. Hart Merriam and G. S. Miller. 5. <i>Entomology</i> —The Cambridge Natural History, Vol. V., McMillan & Co., London and New York, by W. Hague Harrington.	228
4. Lecture Course.	240

OTTAWA, CANADA.

PRINTED AT THE OFFICE OF PAYNTER & ABBOTT;
48 RIDEAU STREET.

Entered at the Ottawa Post Office as second-class matter.

February 6th.—Lecture by Dr. T. J. W. Burgess, on "BOTANY."
" 20th.— " " Dr. F. D. Adams, on "POMPEII."

Canada's
High
Grade

PIANOS

Mason & Risch,
Nordheimer,
Gerhard
Heintzman.

Estey & Dominion
Organs.

J. L. Orme & Son,
113-115 Sparks St.



Sole Agents for
**STEINWAY,
KNABE,
CHICKERING.**

A large assortment
of second-hand in-
struments. Terms
to suit all purchas-
ers.

J. L. Orme & Son,
113-115 Sparks St.

J. G. BUTTERWORTH & Co.,
All-Rail Scranton Coal.
86 SPARKS STREET.

A. ROSENTHAL,

Jeweller and Optician.

87 SPARKS ST.

WELCH, MARGETSON & CO'S
Shirts, Collars and Cuffs.

R. McGIFFIN,
49 SPARKS STREET.

KENNY BROS.,
Tailors to
His Excellency
THE GOVERNOR GENERAL.

C. H. THORBURN,
Books and Stationery,
FOUNTAIN PENS.
Views of Ottawa. 80 Sparks St.

WM. HOWE,

Importer of Artists' Materials and Artistic
Interior Decorations. Manufacturer
of White Lead, Paints & Colors.

Howe's Block, - - OTTAWA.

TRY

BATE & CO'S
33 C.

English Blended Black Tea.

J. & T. BALLANTYNE,
Best Grades of Hard and Soft Coal.
OFFICE, COR. ELGIN & QUEEN STS.
Telephones 586 and 579.

A. J. STEPHENS,
FINE SHOES.
39 SPARKS ST.

Boots and Shoes Made to Measure.

Wm. ROBERTSON,
Bookseller and Stationer,
69 Rideau Street.

Natural History Works supplied to
order.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.†

VOL. I. 1887-1888.

ON A NEW GENUS AND THREE NEW SPECIES OF CRINOIDS. By W. R. Billings, p. 49.

TESTIMONY OF THE OTTAWA CLAYS AND GRAVELS, &c. By Amos Bowman, p. 149.

THE GREAT ICE AGE AT OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, pp. 65 and 81.

ON UTICA FOSSILS, FROM RIDEAU, OTTAWA, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 165-170.

NOTES ON SIPHONOTRETA SCOTICA, *ibid*, p. 121.

THE COUGAR. By W. P. Lett, p. 127.

DEVELOPMENT OF MINES IN THE OTTAWA REGION. By John Stewart, p. 33.

ON MONOTROPA. By James Fletcher,, p. 43; By Dr. Baptie, p. 40; By Wm. Brodie, p. 118.

SALAMANDERS. By F. R. Latchford, p. 105.

VOL. II. 1888-1889.

DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW SPECIES OF MOSSES. By N. C. Kindberg, p. 154.

A NEW CRUSTACEAN—DIAPTOMUS TYRRELLII, POPPE. Notice of.

ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. H. M. Ami, p. 136.

ON THE CHAZY FORMATION AT AYLMER. By T. W. E. Sowter, pp. 7 and 11.

THE PHYSIOGRAPHY AND GEOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. By Wm. Craig, p. 136.

SEQUENCE OF GEOLOGICAL FORMATIONS AT OTTAWA WITH REFERENCE TO NATURAL GAS. H. M. Ami, p. 93.

OUR OTTAWA SQUIRRELS. By J. Ballantyne, pp. 7 and 33.

CAPRICORN BEETLES. By W. H. Harrington, p. 144.

VOL. III. 1889-1890.

GEOLOGICAL PROGRESS IN CANADA. By R. W. Ells, p. 119-145.

LIST OF MOSSES COLLECTED IN THE NEIGHBORHOOD OF OTTAWA. By Prof. Macoun, pp. 149-152.

WHAT YOU SEE WHEN YOU GO OUT WITHOUT YOUR GUN, (Ornithological.) By W. A. D. Lees, p. 31-36.

THE AMERICAN SKUNK. By W. P. Lett, pp. 18-23.

THE BIRDS OF RENFREW COUNTY, ONT. By Rev. C. J. Young M.A. pp. 24-36.

THE LAND SHELLS OF VANCOUVER ISLAND. By Rev. G. W. Taylor.

DEVELOPMENT AND PROGRESS. By Mr. H. B. Small, pp. 95-105.

VOL. IV. 1890-1891.

ON SOME OF THE LARGER UNEXPLORED REGIONS OF CANADA. By G. M. Dawson, pp. 29-40, (Map) 1890.

THE MISTASSINI REGION. By A. P. Low, pp. 11-28.

ASBESTUS, ITS HISTORY, MODE OF OCCURENCE AND USES. By R. W. Ells, pp. 11-28.

NEW CANADIAN MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 61.

PALÆONTOLOGY—A Lecture on. By W. R. Billings, p. 41.

ON THE WOLF. By W. Pittman Lett, p. 75.

ON THE COMPOSITION OF APPLE LEAVES. By F. T. Shutt, p. 130.

SERPENTINES OF CANADA. By N. J. Giroux, pp. 95-116.

A NATURALIST IN THE GOLD RANGE. By J. M. Macoun, p. 139.

IDEAS ON THE BEGINNING OF LIFE. By J. Ballantyne, p. 127-127.

VOL. V. 1891-1892.

ON THE SUDBURY NICKEL AND COPPER DEPOSITS. By Alfred E. Barlow, p. 51.

ON CANADIAN LAND AND FRESH-WATER MOLLUSCA. By Rev. G. W. Taylor, p. 204.

THE CHEMISTRY OF FOOD. By F. T. Shutt, p. 143.

CANADIAN GEMS AND PRECIOUS STONES. By C. W. Willimott, p. 117.

*Price \$1.00, per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

†Some of the papers contained in the eight volumes already published.

ARE YOU IN ARREARS? Look at your label. The date on the address slip is that on which your subscription expired.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.

VOL. V. (Continued).

- "EXTINCT VERTEBRATES FROM THE MIOCENE OF CANADA." Synopsis of. By H. M. Ami, p. 74.
A BOTANICAL EXCURSION TO THE CHÂTS. By R. B. Whyte, p. 197.
SOME NEW MOSSES FROM THE PRIVY OF ISLANDS. By Jas. M. Macoun, p. 179.
DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 195-196.
ON DRINKING WATER. By Anthony McGill, p. 9.
LIST OF OTTAWA SPECIES OF SPHAGNUM. p. 83.
THE BIRDS OF OTTAWA. By the leaders of Ornithological section; Messrs Lees, Kingston and John Macoun.

VOL. VI. 1892-1893.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA OF OTTAWA. By W. Hague Harrington, p. 25.
THE WINTER HOME OF THE BARREN GROUND CARIBOU. By J. Burr Tyrrell, p. 121.
THE MINERAL WATERS OF CANADA. By H. P. H. Brumell, pp. 167-196.
THE COUNTRY NORTH OF THE OTTAWA. By R. W. Ells, p. 157.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALEONTOLOGY OF OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, p. 73.
THE QUEBEC GROUP. *ibid.* p. 41.
FOOD IN HEALTH AND DISEASE. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, p. 172.
OVIS CANADENSIS DALLII. By R. G. McConnell, p. 130.
CHECK-LIST OF CANADIAN MOLLUSCA, p. 33.
ANTHRACNOSE OF THE GRAPE. By J. Craig, p. 114.
SOME OF THE PROPERTIES OF WATER. By Adolf Lehmann, p. 57.

VOL. VII. 1893-1894.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA. By W. H. Harrington, pp. 117-128.
NARRATIVE OF A JOURNEY IN 1890 FROM GREAT SLAVE LAKE TO BEECHY LAKE, ON THE GREAT FISH RIVER. By D. B. Dowling, pp. 85 to 92, and pp. 101 to p. 114.
FOOD AND ALIMENTATION. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, pp. 69-84.
NOTES ON SOME MARINE INVERTEBRATA FROM THE COAST OF BRITISH COLUMBIA. By J. F. Whiteaves, pp. 133-137.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALEONTOLOGY OF THE ROCKLAND QUARRIES AND VICINITY. By H. M. Ami, pp. 138-47.
THE EXTINCT NORTHERN SEA COW AND EARLY RUSSIAN EXPLORATIONS IN THE NORTH PACIFIC. By George M. Dawson, pp. 151-161.
HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA, (1893). By W. H. Harrington, pp. 162-163.
NOTES ON CANADIAN BRYOLOGY. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 17.
CHEMICAL ANALYSIS OF MANITOBA SOIL. By F. T. Shutt, p. 94.
FOLLOWING A PLANET. By A. McGill, p. 167.

VOL. VIII. 1894-1895.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA. By W. Hague Harrington, pp. 132-136.
THE TRANSMUTATIONS OF NITROGEN. By Thomas Macfarlane, F.R.S.C., pp. 45-74.
MARVELS OF COLOUR IN THE ANIMAL WORLD. By Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S., p. 115.
RECENT DEPOSITS IN THE VALLEY OF THE OTTAWA RIVER. By R. W. Ells, pp. 104-108.
1. NOTES ON THE QUEBEC GROUP; 2. NOTES ON FOSSILS FROM QUEBEC CITY.
1. By Mr. T. C. Weston; 2. By H. M. Ami. (Plate.)
ALASKA. By Otto J. Klotz, pp. 6-33.
FOSSILS FROM THE TRENTON LIMESONES OF PORT HOPE, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 100.
FLORA OTTAWAENSIS. By J. FLETCHER, p. 67.

*Price \$1.00 per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

VOL. IX.

OTTAWA, FEBRUARY, 1896.

No. 11.

NOTES ON THE FLORA OF ONTARIO.

BY JOHN MACOUN, M. A., F. L. S.

II

NOTES ON THE SPECIES OF *RANUNCULACEÆ* OCCURRING IN ONTARIO OR WESTERN QUEBEC.

Within the above limits we have fifteen genera and forty-four species. Many of these occur under diverse conditions and in peculiar habitats and are seldom observed except by botanical collectors. It is the purpose of these notes to enumerate them all and in this way enable members of the Club and others to look out for them when opportunity serves.

The genus *Clematis* has with us two representatives which are very unlike in appearance and habit. The more common species is *C. Virginiana* which grows along all our rivers and brooks and climbs over alders and other bushes where its fruits of long-tailed achenes make it a prominent object in the autumn. In July and August its greenish white flowers are quite attractive and when carefully examined it will be found that the staminate one is the more beautiful as the filaments of the numerous stamens really make up the flowers.

The *Atragene*, (*C. verticillaris*) is rather rare in the settled parts of the province but on the rocky slopes of the Laurentide hills it is not uncommon and when seen is not easily forgotten, its violet sepals, from one to two inches long, being seen early in the season when flowers are more attractive than they are later. Kingsmere mountain is the nearest station to Ottawa.

The genus *Anemone* is represented by six species though two of them do not occur in the settled parts of the area under consideration but have their homes along Lake Superior and northward.

The Small-flowered Anemone, (*A. parviflora*, Michx.), is found in the crevices of rocks around Lake Superior and will very likely be detected both westward and northward in the province, as well as at the sources of the Ottawa and Gatineau rivers. This species seldom grows more than six inches high and has a *single white* flower.

The other rare species, *A. multifida*, Poir., has been collected at Pic River, Lake Superior and it, too, may be looked for both northward and westward. It is easily distinguished from the preceding by its dull crimson to yellowish-white flowers, deeply cut leaves and one to three flowered stems.

Two species *A. cylindrica*, Gray, and *A. Virginiana*, Linn., are rather common throughout the province and by collectors are very often mistaken for each other. The former, however, always grows on dry ground, whereas the latter, which is much less common, is found in rich moist soil, in fence corners and borders of woods. The easiest way to distinguish these species is by the fruit, which in the former is cylindrical and an inch or more long and in the latter ovate or oblong; if young or in flower only, the involucre leaves on the stem in the first are from 3—9, while in the second they are from 2—3.

Canadian Anemone (*A. Canadensis*, Linn. or *A. dichotoma* Linn.) grows in river bottoms throughout the province. It is seldom found over a foot high and grows in masses in low meadows where its white sepals are very conspicuous in June. In fruit, this species is easily recognised, as its achenes are nearly smooth and gathered into a round head.

Our species of Wind Flower, *A. quinquefolia*, L. or *A. nemorosa*, as it is generally named is a graceful little plant found in rich moist woods throughout the province but quite local. The little stem terminated by a single flower is seldom over eight inches high and has a whorl of 3—5 leaflets immediately under the flower. The sepals vary from white to violet and blue. The four last-mentioned species are common in the Ottawa district.

Following the Anemones we have Hepatica represented by two forms now admitted as species. These are *H. triloba* and *H. acutiloba*, so well known to all, young or old, as "Mayflowers." The former

has round-lobed leaves and the latter acute-lobed ones and these constitute the chief point of separation unless the fruit be examined.

The next genus *Anemonella* includes only one species *A. thalictroides*, the *Thalictrum anemonoides* of Gray's Manual. This is a lovely little plant, growing in clumps from fascicled tubiform roots, and is well worthy of a place in our gardens. It is common in open woods, in rocky places and in fence corners from Toronto westward and southward in the Niagara Peninsula.

Following this is the genus *Thalictrum* with three species, two of which are quite common, the third being rather obscure may also be common but being seldom collected is considered rare. The commonest species is *T. dioicum* found in all rich woods throughout the province. In the woods around Ottawa this is a lovely thing in early spring. As its name indicates the stamens are on one plant and the pistils on another. The panicles in the male plant are greenish purple. The stamens have long drooping filaments and fuscous anthers which when grouped make prominent objects in the bare spring woods.

Another species *T. polygamum*, Muhl. (*T. Cornuti*, L.) is found in river bottoms and around springs and by brooks throughout the country. In the neighbourhood of Ottawa, especially along the Rideau River above Billings' Bridge, it grows into a large bushy plant over five feet high. It flowers late and is seldom collected with ripe seeds.

Our other species is *T. purpurascens*, which has much the same general appearance but does not grow so tall nor in as damp soil. The stem of *T. polygamum*, is mostly green and glabrous and the flowers white, while that of *T. purpurascens* is purplish and a little glandular, and the flowers are purple or rarely whitish. These two species should be collected in fruit and carefully preserved as it is necessary to work out the distribution of the latter. The only authentic locality in Ontario known to the writer is on Dunning's farm, near Drummondville, Niagara Falls. Dr. Burgess has collected it near London. The specimens collected along the Ottawa by Dr. Ami are doubtful as they are without fruit.

Our next genus is *Myosurus*, (Mousetail), represented by one species *M. minimus*, L. This is a very remarkable and inconspicuous little plant but most interesting withal. It is a very small annual with entire, linear leaves in a radical tuft, and simple one-flowered scapes. After flowering the carpel-spike becomes elongated an inch or two which gives the name *Mousetail*. The only recorded localities in Ontario are in the vicinity of Belleville where it was found many years ago in damp places subject to overflow, on limestone shingle west of Albert College and at the Ferry House in Prince Edward County opposite Belleville.

Following this is the large genus *Ranunculus* which is represented by nineteen species, three of them introduced from Europe. This genus takes a multiplicity of forms and grows in all kinds of localities.

In our waters we have at least two species of White-flowered *Crowfoots*. One, *R. circinatus*, Sibth., is apparently uncommon in Ontario but very common in Manitoba and westward. The leaves of this species are sessile and are orbicular in outline and do not collapse in the least when taken from the water. We have this form from Patterson's Creek, Ottawa (Mr. Wm. Scott), and from Wingham (Mr. J. A. Morton).

The other, *R. aquatilis*, L. is very variable and takes many forms both in America and Europe. This species unlike *R. circinatus* has petioled leaves which collapse more or less when taken from the water. One form, var. *trichophyllus*, Gray, represents those specimens with rather short and slightly rigid leaves. We have this from Belleville, Owen Sound and Port Arthur. The second, var. *flaccidus*, Pers., has much longer, soft and capillary dissected leaves all collapsing when withdrawn from the water. This is the deep water form and is no doubt plentiful in many of our streams, yet in our herbarium we have no Ontario specimens.

R. Cymbalaria, Pursh, is a low glabrous species that is at home along the sea coast or on the margin of brackish pools in the prairie region but is occasionally found in mud along river margins where possibly there is saline ooze. Collected along the Ottawa at

Thurso, at Wingham, Ont., and at Fort William, near Port Arthur, Lake Superior.

The next is a water species with bright yellow flowers, *R. multifidus*, so named from its very much dissected leaves. Three forms were formerly included under this species but a better knowledge of their characters has been obtained and they are now easily separated. This species is always found in slow-flowing or stagnant water and when flowering has floating elongated fistulous stems and showy yellow flowers.

The var. *terrestris*, Gray, is a series of shallow water or wet soil forms which creep, rooting in the mud, with shorter stems and emersed coarsely dissected leaves and flowers and fruit smaller. Both the above are general throughout the province but seldom collected. This form is abundant in Malloch's Bay near the C. P. R. station, Ottawa.

A very peculiar species, *R. Lapponicus*, was described, as *Anemone nudicaulis* by Dr. Gray (see Manual, Page 38) from imperfect specimens, which were without flowers. Prior to that time it had been collected in a peat bog where Port Arthur now stands by the Rev. J. K. McMorine and in 1884 in peat bogs, Nipigon river by the writer.

A small and interesting species, *R. Flammula*, L. var. *reptans*, E. Meyer, is found creeping amongst gravel in, or close to, the water on the shores of all lakes and large streams throughout the country. It may be easily known by its creeping habit, linear or lanceolate leaves and small yellow flowers. Very common at Pagan Falls on the Gatineau.

Following this little species is a tall robust one, *R. ambigens*, Watson—nearly two feet high, rising from a decumbent base. Its leaves are lanceolate, acute, generally serrulate, 3 to 4 inches long and from one fourth to half an inch wide. This species has been gathered near Port Colborne and should be looked for in the marshy country on the Welland Canal.

Our next species, *R. rhomboideus*, Goldie, has had a variety of names as it begins to flower when hardly an inch above the ground, just as the snow disappears and continues in bloom for two months. This is a

common species in central and western Ontario, delighting in warm sandy soil.

A common species in rather damp woods and along old woodland roads is *R. abortivus* which might be taken for the above but it is quite smooth, more branching and has inconspicuous flowers. This has a var. *micranthus*, Gray—which may be found in our limits. It may be distinguished from the species by being more or less hairy, having a glabrous receptacle, or having some or most of its radical leaves three-parted.

An annual species—*R. scleratus*, L. closely related to *R. abortivus* but with dissected leaves and succulent stems is a common species in boggy places or in the mud of ditches in many parts of the province but more especially west of Kingston. It has been found at Borthwick's Springs in the vicinity of Ottawa.

Another woodland species—*R. recurvatus*, Poir.—has no relatives on this side of the continent and being found in all rich woods is a common species. Easily distinguished by its reflexed sepals and petals, and in fruit by its round head and the long recurved beaks of the carpels.

Following this are two introduced species—*R. acris* L. and *R. bulbosus*, L. The former is very common by roadsides and in old damp pastures while the latter is either very rare or seldom distinguished from *acris*. Only two characters are necessary to distinguish these species. The latter has a globose, solid, bulbous base or corm, the former has not this base; in the former the sepals are merely spreading, in the latter they are reflexed.

R. Pennsylvanicus L.—is common in boggy places amongst weeds and grass. It is seldom over a foot high but is stout, and branching and has small flowers with reflexed calyx lobes and an oblong or almost cylindrical head.

Now follows a group of five species that require careful examination in the field, and good fruiting specimens for the herbarium. When Part I of my Catalogue was published, we had little information regarding them, but now they are easily separated. *R. repens* L., remains as I had it, and my var. *hispidus* becomes *R. Macounii*, Britton., but is still retained in Gray's Manual as *R. hispidus*, Hook. (page 43.)

R. repens being an introduced species is always found in the settled parts of the country, generally by ditches or in boggy pastures. It is perennial, and creeps extensively, lies prostrate on the ground or nearly so, forming mats; its leaves are often spotted, and usually very hairy.

R. Macounii grows in boggy places usually amongst grass, is ascending or declined, seldom or never rooting at the joints, and is not perennial. Our most eastern specimens are from Lake Nipigon, but it is certain to be found farther east.

The two following species are included in the *R. fascicularis* of Gray's Manual (page 43), but are separated in Dr. Britton's Revision and in Vol. I, Part I of the Synoptical Flora of North America just published. The species are *R. hispidus*, Michx. (not Hook.), and *R. fascicularis*, Muhl. Both grow in woods and flower early, but the former prefers the drier ground. Both have large flowers but the former is much the taller, and has fibrous roots, and the pubescence of the lower parts is spreading, while in the latter the roots are tuberous-thickened or fusiform, and the pubescence of the lower part of the stems is appressed. We have the former from Wesley Park, Niagara Falls, which is the only known locality but the latter species extends from the Bay of Quinte westward.

Closely related to these is *R. septentrionalis*, Poir., which has a wide range in the province, and seems to claim the alluvium along our rivers and smaller streams for its habitat. We have specimens from Manotick and Casselman and westward. This species is stouter than either of the others, is often stoloniferous, has large yellow flowers, and is seldom very hairy. It may be taken for *R. Macounii*, but is easily separated by its fruit, which is rather gradually contracted into a long flat beak. In *Macounii* the beak is short and straight, and formed of the whole flat, subulate style.

Following *Ranunculus* is the genus *Caltha* with one species—*C. palustris*, L. the well known "Cowslip" of the people or the Marsh Marigold of the books. This species is found by the margins of rivers and brooks and in wet places everywhere. Its early and bright yellow flowers make it an attractive object in spring,

Isopyrum is a genus of low perennials which is represented in the province by one species *I. biternatum*, Torr. and Gray. Our only record of it is from London where it was found by Mr. J. Dearness. In general appearance it resembles *Anemonella* but the fruit is a two to three seeded follicle, whereas in that genus it is an achene.

Gold-thread, (*Coptis*) is represented by one species *C. trifolia*, Salisb.—which is found in cedar swamps and on hummocks in wet woods throughout the province. The yellow rootstocks and white star-like flowers amply distinguish it from all other swamp flowers.

The Columbine (*Aquilegia Canadensis*, L.) is one of our lovely spring flowers and is found in dry places amongst broken rocks in all parts of the country. It is a curious circumstance that all the native Columbines, and we have six, grow amongst the debris of broken rocks.

No native species of *Delphinium* grows in the province but one. *D. Consolida* L., the common Larkspur of the gardens is often found by roadsides on waste-heaps or as a weed in gardens, and another species less branching—*D. Ajacis*—has been found at Lake Scugog by Mr. W. Scott of the Normal School, Toronto. The pods are the best character by which to separate them. In the first the follicle is smooth and in the latter, pubescent.

Black Snake Root or Black Cohosh, (*Cimicifuga racemosa*, Nutt.) is a rare species and is only found in the southwestern part of the province extending from Galt to the Niagara peninsula. It is a tall plant with straight and stiff racemes of flowers often over a foot long. We have nothing else like it and once seen, its general appearance will not be forgotten.

The Baneberry (*Actea*) has two representatives in our rich woodlands which are difficult to separate when in flower. These are *A. spicata*, L. var. *rubra*, Ait. and *A. alba* Mill. In general terms, one is said to have red berries and the other white but this is not a fact as each species has berries of both kinds. Both grow in damp woods in rich soil and both have white flowers and very little difference in the form of the raceme. In fruit, however, they differ widely no matter what the colour of the berries, the pedicels in *A. spicata*

are long and slender, those of *A. alba* are short and stout and almost as thick as the peduncle.

Yellowroot (*Hydrastis Canadensis*, L.), is only occasionally met with and may be considered very rare. It grows in rich soil in woods and has been collected at Prescott and from Niagara westward to London. Owing to its large peltate leaves it might be taken at first sight for small specimens of *Podophyllum* but the situation of the flower dispels the illusion. In spring it sends up a stem and a single long-petioled peltate leaf. The stem has two leaves near its summit, one of these is petioled, the other sessile, and from this leaf rises a short peduncled white flower, followed by a red fruit resembling a raspberry.

SOME ACCOUNT OF THE BUSHY-TAILED WOOD RAT OF BRITISH COLUMBIA (*NEOTOMA CINEREA*, ORD.)

By C. DEBLOIS GREEN, OSOYOOS, B. C.

In the interior of British Columbia there lives a small animal which is more destructive and more annoying than any other animal pest I know. It is the Bushy-tailed Wood-rat or Bush-rat, an animal rather heavier than the Norway Rat and having a tail not unlike that of a Flying Squirrel but not so well developed or silky. The whiskers are very long and coarse, the colour of the body is gray, and the hair is finer and longer than that of the Norway rat.

Its natural home is in the mountains among rock slides and broken rocky hillsides and where possible it protects its hole by collecting cactus and storing them in quantities all around its home, probably to keep coyotes and other enemies at bay. So long as it contents itself with this kind of life, it is bearable, but when it finds that a cabin is in the neighbourhood, the rock slide is not good enough for it.

The first warning one has of the objectionable presence of this animal in a house is hearing a series of heavy blows struck on some board as with a quirt. This is done with the tail which is kept going when-

ever this fiend is thinking of what deviltry it can be up to next ; it is evidently bent on finding a suitable place for a nest. That is the very first consideration, and it will probably choose a corner of the cellar or the attic. They will build their nest steadily for a week and make it of everything one would think utterly useless for the purpose. For instance, the first nest we discovered was made of old clothes as a foundation, plentifully mixed up with knives, forks and spoons, about a bushel of old corn cobs, three dried cow's tails, a few books and some lumps of mineral, quartz, etc, evidently this rat was a prospector. Having built their nest, which seems to be for living in as much as for rearing a family, they then proceed to make sleep at night utterly impossible for the inmates of the house. One would imagine that some large animal was making hay in the kitchen, bang ! and down goes the bread pan, then a tray, then thump, thump, thump, and over goes the stove—at least you think so—but it is only the stove pipe ; you sit up and throw a boot, and silence reigns for five minutes, by which time the boot is down in the cellar or up in the attic. At the end of that time one of the rats perhaps runs right across your face, and in striking at it you knock all the skin off your knuckles and then hear the same old thump, thump, thump, inside the wall.

The smell of this animal is vile, and very few cats will fight one ; those who do have a heavy contract in hand, for they are even stronger than they look,—or smell. A figure 4 trap, with a weight of about 60 pounds (not less !!!), will hold a Bush-rat down. There are only two baits that are sure, one is dried apple, but better by far is a bait of a looking glass or a tin toy of some sort. Even the cut-out top of a milk tin makes a good bait, while a silver spoon is simply irresistable, as they seem to think that the nest always needs a little more ornamenting. These rats are not so destructive in what they eat as in what they carry off, and the only case in which I have heard of one being useful, was that of a man who had lost a twenty dollar gold piece in his barn ; he knew that he had lost it somewhere in the stock yard, either in the stable, pigstye or barn, and some weeks afterwards went out prospecting for 6 months, next winter he returned to his cabin, and lo ! the \$20 piece was on the corner of the dining table ornamenting a Bush-rat's nest, together with

other things from the pigstye, and stable etc. which are carefully avoided by all but Esquimaux dogs and Bushy-tailed Wood-rats. Wood-rats object to being caught in the common spring traps, but I don't think it hurts them very much from the way in which they will drag a trap about with a ten pound weight attached to it and by another sign of their apparent insensibility to pain which has come under my notice.

I camped one stormy night forty miles from the nearest inhabited house, in a trapper's old deserted cabin; of course there was the inevitable rat to be considered and the first thing he did was to take my soap off the table and carry it off to his nest. I found it there and next day took it to the stream 100 yards away left it there for safety, but next day sure enough, there it was back again in the nest

Well, this Bush-rat gave us no rest at all. He was like a devil turned loose all night, and I sat on my blanket in the middle of the floor trying to shoot him by the light of a flickering candle with a Lee-Metford rifle. A friend was trying to sleep in a bunk in the hut. At last I got a shot and made sure that I had hit him, but I could not find his body, as he seemed to fall down a hole. Fifteen minutes later my friend cried out that he had him between his knees. As you may very well believe, I lost no time in squaring our account and was not surprised to find that my shot had cut off one front leg high up at the shoulder. Yet that rat for five minutes before his capture was racketing round over every thing just as though nothing was the matter with him.

Every trapper and prospector in the mountains has many and extraordinary stories to tell of the Bushy-tailed rats and I find no difficulty in believing all I am told but perhaps some of the stories would not go down in the east.

This year I had to leave my house for a few months and four Bush-rats got into it. The state of that house after a month with them for tenants was indescribable on my return

There were six four-gallon coal oil cans full of cactus taken out of the dining room; there were remains of hundreds of specimens of my butterflies which had been left neatly packed away in paper envelopes scattered all over the floor, down in the cellar, up in the attic, in fact

everywhere ; there were four nests in the house, constructed of white blankets cut up to suit—while huckaback towels cut into cotton rags, curtains, books, carpets, clothes, cartridges, pictures, work-baskets, groceries, wheat, cutlery, children's toys, cactus, bones of deer, dried cow dung, dolls' tea-sets, about 100 empty tins and 5000 prunestones, carefully brought a distance of sixty yards from the rubbish hole. I have not enumerated half the things in those nests but only a few that occur to me. In conclusion, I may say that the Bushy-tailed rat evidently considers that he owns any house in which he takes up his abode ; for him any human intruder is the only part of the furniture to be avoided ; but if cornered and brought to bay, he will not avoid even man but will act on the defensive and die fighting like a tiger.

NOTES, REVIEWS AND COMMENTS.

Geology :—DAWSON, SIR WILLIAM.— *The animal nature of Eozoön*, Geological Magazine, Oct., Nov. and Dec. 1895. 17 pp. with eight illustrations.

This is a "review of the evidence for the animal nature of *Eozoön Canadense*." Few are the geological subjects which have attracted more attention or have been discussed more freely than the question as to the animal nature of Eozoön. The purport of the present paper is to correct "some misapprehensions" which as Sir William says "seem to have arisen in regard to points well established and which independently of any question as to the nature of Eozoön, belong to the certain data of geology." Protest is also made "against that mode of treating ancient fossils which regards the most obscured or defaced specimens as typical." This contribution is divided into three parts :—

1. Historical and stratigraphical. 2. Petrographical and chemical.
3. Structural and Biological.

In reviewing the evidence adduced during the last thirty seven years. Sir William says: "I confess that in the intervening time I have seen no good reason to induce me to doubt the essential validity of the work

embodied in the paper entitled, "On the Occurrence of Organic Remains in the Laurentian Rocks of Canada," a paper published conjointly, but prepared independently by Sir William Logan, Dr. T. Sterry Hunt and Principal (now Sir William) Dawson.

After pointing out the latest views held on the lowest Laurentian by Dr. G. M. Dawson, Dr. Ells and Dr. F. D. Adams, Sir William summarises the facts and states that "in the case of the Grenville limestone" we have "to deal with a formation which indicates that in the early period to which it belongs regular sedimentation was already in full operation."

Sir William then describes the mineralization of *Eozoön* and meets the objections raised by Moebius "that the canal-systems of *Eozoön* and its tubes present no regularity, " by alledging that "good specimens and decalcified specimens are required to understand the arrangement " of these tubes and canal systems.

Dr. Carpenter's views regarding the combined Rotaline and Nmmuline characters of *Eozoön* are again quoted by Sir William as practically unassailable.—H. M. A.

Botany.—*Canadian Wild Flowers*. Painted and lithographed by Agnes Fitz-Gibbon (Mrs. Chamberlin), Fourth Edition, 1895.

This new edition of a beautiful and well known book which first appeared in 1869 will be welcomed by all lovers of Canadian wild flowers. It is rather remarkable that with the many lovely wild flowers we have in our Canadian woods there is no work, with the exception of the one under consideration and Mrs. Traill's "Plant Life in Canada," now out of print, where accurate figures and descriptions of the many charming denizens of our woods can be found. A noticeable feature of this work is that it is essentially Canadian, not only were the drawings all done from nature by the talented artist, but also the lithographing of the plates and their subsequent colouring by hand, an undertaking simply gigantic in its proportions. The title page and ten plates upon which groups of some of our more showy native flowering plants are displayed in a most tasteful and artistic manner, are by Mrs. Chamberlin, an honoured member of our Club. The literary part of

the work, in which all the plants figured are described in a delightful way, is by the well known Canadian authoress, Mrs. C. P. Traill, who, although now 94 years of age, still continues, unabated, her labour of love, collecting the floral treasures of the picturesque islands near her home in Rice Lake and Stony Lake, and charms her friends by writing delightful observations on her favourites.

The binding and printing of this new edition by William Briggs, of Toronto, are all that can be desired. The work is a well bound and handsome 4to. of 88 pages, and I think the only fault that will be found with it will be that it is all too short.

We trust that this edition may meet with so ready a sale that the authoresses will feel encouraged to issue a second and similar selection from Mrs. Chamberlin's large collection of water-colour paintings of the wild flowers of Ontario.—J. F.

Ornithology.—During the fall of 1895, the Editor of the OTTAWA NATURALIST had the good fortune to meet Mr W. A. Hickman, a most enthusiastic and ardent ornithologist as well as naturalist in the town of Pictou, Nova Scotia. Mr. Hickman's zeal can be more readily estimated when we take into consideration the fact that in the course of his preparation of the notes recording the migration, stay, dates when first and when last seen on bird-life in the Pictou district of Nova Scotia—he has walked the long distance of 2,600 miles and travelled 4,000 miles by steamer during the season of 1895.

In obtaining records of observations on bird life the year previous, 1894, Mr. Hickman travelled in all 3,500 miles. The number of birds seen, the time when first seen, when last seen, whether the bird breeds in the locality in question, together with interesting remarks on the scarcity or direction of migration, etc., form some of the questions which occupy his attention. To facilitate his observations, Mr. Hickman has a lovely yacht at his disposal, and is an expert rider on the bicycle.

We venture to hope that we may soon receive additional material for publication from Mr. Hickman on bird or animal life in Nova Scotia.

The following list of birds observed at Pictou for the first six months of 1895, gives an idea of the thoroughness in which Mr. Hickman does his work. This list has been submitted to our associate editor, Mr. A. G. Kingston, dept. of Ornithology, who has prepared the manuscript for the printer, and our best thanks are due to Mr. Hickman for this interesting contribution from the east.

LIST OF BIRDS OBSERVED AT PICTOU, NOVA SCOTIA,
FROM FIRST OF JANUARY TO FIRST OF JULY, 1895.

By W. A. HICKMAN, Pictou, N.S.

SPECIES.	FIRST SEEN.	WHEN COMMON	LAST SEEN.	REMARKS.
Northern shrike, <i>Lanius borealis</i>	Jan. 9	.....	Apr. 20	not common, northern migrant.
Arctic 3-toed woodpecker, <i>Picoides arcticus</i>	" 21	.....	Jan. 21	rare northern migrant.
American golden-eye, <i>Glaucionetta clangula americana</i>	Feb. 26	Mch. 16	May 7	very common n. and s. migrant.
Glaucous gull, <i>Larus glaucus</i>	" 26	.....	Feb. 26	rare n. migrant.
Canada goose, <i>Branta Canadensis</i>	Mch. 7	Mch. 30	Apr. 26	very common n. and s. migrant.
Dusky duck, <i>Anas obscura</i>	" 16	Apr. 13	.....	breeds, very common.
American scoter, <i>Oidemia americana</i>	" 18	" 13	.....	common, s. migrant.
Buffle head, <i>Charitonetta albeola</i>	" 21	.....	.....	common, n. and s. migrant.
Whitewinged scoter, <i>Oidemia deglandi</i>	" 23	" 11	Apr. 26	common, n. and s. migrant.
Ivory gull, <i>Gavia alba</i>	" 23	.....	Mch. 23	rare, n. migrant.
American surf duck, <i>Oidemia perspicillata</i>	" 23	Apr. 5	June 3	very common, n. and s. migrant.
Song sparrow, <i>Melospiza fasciata</i>	" 24	" 6	.....	breeds, very common, n. and s. migrant.
Eider duck, <i>Somateria dresseri</i>	" 24	" 20	.....	common, n. and s. migrant.
Brant, <i>Branta bernicla</i>	" 30	" 15	June 9	very common, n. and s. migrant.
Slate-coloured snowbird, <i>Junco hyemalis</i>	" 30	Mch. 30	.....	breeds, s. migrant.
Shore lark, <i>Otocoris alpestris</i> ..	Apr. 4	Apr. 8	Apr. 14	common, n. and s. migrant.
Common crossbill, <i>Loxia curvirostra minor</i>	" 5	.....	.....	not common, n. and s. migrant.
White-winged crossbill, <i>Loxia leucoptera</i>	" 5	.....	.....	rare, n. and s. migrant.

SPECIES.	FIRST SEEN.	WHEN COMMON	LAST SEEN.	REMARKS.
Red-breasted merganser, <i>Mergus serrator</i>	Apr. 6	Apr. 13	.....	breeds, very common, s. migrant.
Snow lark-bunting, <i>Plectrophenax nivalis</i>.....	.....	.....	Apr. 6	common, n. migrant.
American robin, <i>Merula migratoria</i>	" 8	Apr. 14	.....	breeds, very common.
Am. Herring gull, <i>Larus argentatus smithsonianus</i> .	" 8	" 18	.....	" " "
Am. Scaup Duck, <i>Aythya marila nearctica</i>	" 10	.....	Apr. 22	common, n. and s. migrant.
Pigeon hawk, <i>Falco Columbarius</i>	" 10	Apr. 2	.....	breeds, common.
Cormorant, <i>Phalacrocorax carbo</i>	" 10	" 21	.....	" "
Fox-coloured sparrow, <i>Passerella iliaca</i>	" 11	" 13	May 7	common, n. and s. migrant.
Marsh hawk, <i>Circus hudsonius</i>	" 11	" 19	.....	breeds, common.
Rusty grackle, <i>Scolecophagus carolinus</i>	Apr. 12	Apr. 21	.....	" very common.
Green-winged teal, <i>Anas carolinensis</i>	" 12	.....	.....	not common, n. and s. migrant.
Field sparrow, <i>Spizella pusilla</i> .	" 13	Apr. 27	.....	breeds, very common.
Great blue heron, <i>Ardea herodias</i>	" 13	" 20	.....	" " "
American Woodcock, <i>Philohela minor</i>	" 16	" 23	.....	" common.
Pine grosbeak, <i>Pinicola enucleator</i>.....	.....	.....	Apr. 16	very common, n. migrant.
Bronzed grackle, <i>Quiscalus quiscula cinereus</i>	Apr. 19	May 1	.....	breeds, very common.
Wilson snipe, <i>Gallinago delicatula</i>	" 19	Apr. 20	.....	" " "
Red-tailed buzzard, <i>Buteo borealis</i>	" 20	.....	.....	" not common.
Gannet, <i>Sula bassana</i>	" 20	.....	.....	not common.
White-bellied swallow, <i>Tachycineta bicolor</i>	" 20	Apr. 28	.....	breeds, very common.
Pied-billed grebe, <i>Podilymbus podiceps</i>	" 22	.....	Apr. 22	n. and s. migrant, not common in spring.
Am. bittern, <i>Botaurus lentiginosus</i>	" 22	May 6	.....	breeds, common.
Goosander, <i>Mergus americanus</i>.....	.....	.....	Apr. 22	very common, n. migrant.
Kingfisher, <i>Ceryle alcyon</i>	Apr. 24	" 1	.....	breeds, very common.
Purple finch, <i>Carpodacus purpureus</i>	" 24	" 5	.....	" " "
Savanna sparrow, <i>Ammodramus sandwichensis savanna</i>	" 25	.....	.....	" common.
Common tern, <i>Sterna hirundo</i> .	" 26	May 7	.....	" very common.
Arctic tern, <i>S. paradisæa</i>	" 26	" 2	.....	" common.
Golden-winged woodpecker, <i>Colaptes auratus</i>	" 26	Apr. 27	.....	" very common.

SPECIES.	FIRST SEEN.	WHEN COMMON	LAST SEEN.	REMARKS.
Olive-backed thrush, <i>Turdus ustulatus swainsonii</i>	Apr. 26	Apr. 28	.....	" " "
Swamp sparrow, <i>Melospiza georgiana</i>	" 26	.....	.....	" not common.
Great-northern diver, <i>Urinator imber</i>	" 27	May 11	.....	" very common
Yellow redpoll warbler, <i>Dendroica palmarum hypochrysea</i>	" 28	" 1	.....	" " "
Long-tailed duck, <i>Changula hyemalis</i> .....	.....	.....	Apr. 28	very common, n. migrant.
Redpoll, <i>Acanthis linaria</i> .....	.....	.....	" 28	rare northern migrant.
White-throated sparrow, <i>Zonotrichia albicollis</i>	Apr. 29	May 4	.....	breeds, very common.
Yellow-rumped warbler, <i>Dendroica coronata</i>	" 30	" 7	.....	" " "
Solitary sandpiper, <i>Totanus solitarius</i>	May 1	" 4	.....	" " "
Hermit thrush, <i>Turdus aonalaschkae pallasii</i>	" 1	" 5	.....	" common.
Barn swallow, <i>Chelidon erythrogaster</i>	" 1	" 8	.....	" "
Chipping sparrow, <i>Spizella socialis</i>	" 2	" 5	.....	" very common.
Red-throated diver, <i>Urinator lunme</i>	" 3	May 20	May 30	very common, n. and s. migrant.
Spotted sandpiper, <i>Actitis macularia</i>	" 1	" 4	.....	breeds, very common.
Humming bird, <i>Trochilus colubris</i>	" 7	" 21	.....	breeds, very common, first appearance very early.
American coot, <i>Fulica americana</i>	" 8	.....	.....	breeds (?), not common.
Semipalmated plover, <i>Aegialitis semipalmata</i>	" 9	May 15	May 28	very common, n. and s. migrant.
Cliff swallow, <i>Petrochelidon lunifrons</i>	" 9	" 25	.....	breeds, very common.
Sparrow hawk, <i>Falco sparverius</i>	" 9	.....	.....	" not common.
Yellow warbler, <i>Dendroica aestiva</i>	" 10	May 24	.....	" very common.
Chimney swift, <i>Chaturapela-gica</i>	" 11	" 23	.....	" common.
American osprey, <i>Pandion haliaetus carolinensis</i>	" 11	" 19	.....	" "
Red-eyed viree, <i>Vireo olivaceus</i>	" 11	" 20	.....	" very common.
Black-throated green warbler, <i>Dendroica virens</i>	" 12	" 20	.....	" " "
King bird, <i>Tyrannus tyrannus</i>	" 12	" 22	.....	" " "
Ruby-crowned kinglet, <i>Regulus calendula</i> .....	.....	.....	May 12	rare, n. migrant

SPECIES.	FIRST SEEN.	WHEN COMMON	LAST SEEN.	REMARKS.
American goldfinch, <i>Spinus tristis</i>	May 13	May 24	.....	breeds, very common.
Blue-winged teal, <i>Anas discors</i>	" 15	.....	.....	not common, n. and s. migrant.
Pintail duck, <i>Dasila acuta</i>	" 15	.....	.....	rare n. and s. migrant.
Leach's petrel, <i>Oceanodroma leucorhoa</i>	" 15	.....	.....	breeds, not common.
Least Sandpiper, <i>Tringa minutilla</i>	" 15	May 17	May 28	very common, n. and s. migrant.
Piping plover, <i>Egialitis meloda</i>	" 15	" 24	.....	breeds, very common.
Oven bird, <i>Seiurus aurocapillus</i>	" 17	" 26	.....	" quite common.
Golden plover, <i>Charadrius dominicus</i>	" 17	.....	May 17	rare, n. and s. migrant.
Black-bellied plover, <i>Charadrius squatarola</i>	" 17	.....	" 17	not common, n. and s. migrant.
American redstart, <i>Setophaga ruticilla</i>	" 18	May 25	.....	breeds, very common.
Wilson thrush, <i>Turdus fuscescens</i>	" 18	" 25	.....	" " "
Bobolink, <i>Dolichonyx orizivorus</i>	" 18	" 20	.....	" " "
Wood pewee, <i>Contopus virens</i>	" 19	" 25	.....	" common.
Bank swallow, <i>Clivicola riparia</i>	" 19	" 28	.....	" very common.
Black and white warbler, <i>Mniotilta varia</i>	" 19	.....	.....	breeds (?), not common.
Hudsonian titmouse, <i>Parus hudsonicus</i> .....	.....	.....	May 20	very common, n. migrant.
Yellow and black warbler, <i>Dendroica maculosa</i>	May 22	May 25	.....	breeds, very common.
Greater yellow-legs, <i>Totanus melanoleucus</i>	" 22	.....	May 24	very common in autumn, n. and s. migrant.
Lesser yellow-legs, <i>Totanus flavipes</i>	" 22	.....	" 24	very common in autumn, n. and s. migrant.
Little green-crested flycatcher, <i>Empidonax virens</i>	" 22	May 30	.....	breeds, common.
Golden-crowned kinglet, <i>Regulus satrapa</i> .....	.....	.....	May 22	very common, n. migrant.
Bay-breasted warbler, <i>Dendroica castanea</i>	May 23	.....	.....	breeds, not common.
Eskimo curlew, <i>Numenius borealis</i>	" 24	.....	May 24	n. and s. migrant, common in autumn not in spring.
Turnstone, <i>Arenaria interpres</i>	" 24	.....	.....	not common, n. and s. migrant.
Wood duck, <i>Aix sponsa</i>	" 25	.....	.....	breeds, rare.
Maryland yellowthroat, <i>Geothlypis trichas</i>	" 27	May 28	.....	" very common.
Purple martin, <i>Progne subis</i>	June 2	June 8	.....	" becoming common.

SPECIES.	FIRST SEEN.	WHEN COMMON	LAST SEEN.	REMARKS.
Cedar waxwing, <i>Ampelis cedrorum</i>	June 5	June 11	.....	" quite common.
Night hawk, <i>Chordeiles virginianus</i>	" 7	" 19	.....	" very common
Black-billed cuckoo, <i>Coccyzus erythrophthalmus</i>	" 10	" 18	.....	" common.
Louisiana water-thrush, <i>Seiurus motacilla</i>	" 12	" 26	.....	" not common.
Warbling vireo, <i>Vireo gilvus</i>	" 20	.....	.....	" rare.
Worm-eating warbler, <i>Helminthicus vermivorus</i>	" 20	.....	.....	" rare.
Loggerhead shrike, <i>Lanius ludovicianus</i>	" 27	.....	.....	rare, s. migrant.
Pine linnet, <i>Spinus pinus</i> .....	.....	.....	.....	generally common, not seen this spring.
Winter wren, <i>Troglodytes hyemalis</i> .....	.....	.....	.....	sometimes seen in fall.
Great-black-backed gull, <i>Larus marinus</i> .....	.....	.....	.....	resident, very common.
Canada grouse, <i>Dendragapus canadensis</i> .....	.....	.....	.....	" becoming less common.
Ruffed grouse, <i>Bonasa umbellus</i> .....	.....	.....	.....	" very common.
American goshawk, <i>Accipiter atricapillus</i> .....	.....	.....	.....	" not common.
Barred owl, <i>Syrnium nebulosum</i> .....	.....	.....	.....	" our commonest owl.
Acadian owl, <i>Nyctala acadica</i> .....	.....	.....	.....	resident, rather rare.
Great-horned owl, <i>Bubo virginianus</i> .....	.....	.....	.....	" very common.
Northern hairy woodpecker, <i>Dryobates villosus leucocomelas</i> .....	.....	.....	.....	" not common.
Hairy woodpecker, <i>Dryobates villosus</i> .....	.....	.....	.....	" very common.
Downy woodpecker, <i>Dryobates pubescens</i> .....	.....	.....	.....	" " "
Pileated woodpecker, <i>Ceophloeus pileatus</i> .....	.....	.....	.....	" rare.
Blue jay, <i>Cyanocitta cristata</i> .....	.....	.....	.....	" very common.
Canada jay, <i>Perisoreus canadensis</i> .....	.....	.....	.....	" " "
American Raven, <i>Corvus corax principalis</i> .....	.....	.....	.....	" " "
American crow, <i>Corvus americanus</i> .....	.....	.....	.....	" " "
European house sparrow, <i>Passer domesticus</i> .....	.....	.....	.....	" " "
Brown Creeper, <i>Certhia familiaris americana</i> .....	.....	.....	.....	" not common.
White-breasted nuthatch, <i>Sitta carolinensis</i> .....	.....	.....	.....	" common.
Red-breasted nuthatch, <i>Sitta canadensis</i> .....	.....	.....	.....	" very common.
Black-capped titmouse, <i>Parus atricapillus</i> .....	.....	.....	.....	" " "

Zoology :—MERRIAM, C. HART.—1. *Revision of the American genera Blarina and Notiosorex.* 2. *The long-tailed shrews of the Eastern United States.* 3. *Synopsis of the American shrews* of the genus *Sorex* forming pt. No. 10 of "NORTH AMERICAN FAUNA," Dec. 1895.

The first and third papers are by our Corresponding member, Dr. C. Hart Merriam, and the second by Gilbert S. Miller, jr. Together, they contain 100 pages of letter press accompanied by twelve plates of illustrations. The history, nomenclature and descriptions of the genera and species of North American long-tailed and short-tailed shrews are given in the two first-named papers. Many of the species described or recorded are from Canada and these are noted for the sake of reference.

I. One Canadian Genus and Species of Short-Tailed Shrews.

1. *Blarina brevicauda*, Say, (*Sorex talpoides*, Gapper.) Vicinity of Lake Simcoe, Ontario. Rat Portage, Lake of the Woods, and Ottawa, Ont. are all given as Canadian localities, besides Digby, N.S.

II. Long-Tailed Shrews, from Canadian localities.

1. *Sorex Hoyi*, Baird. Belongs to the new sub-genus : *Microsorex*, Baird. Recorded from New Brunswick and Nova Scotia.

2. *Sorex palustris*, Richardson. Locality : between Hudson Bay and the Rocky Mts. precise loc., South Edmonton, Alberta. This species is referred to the sub-genus *Neosorex*, Baird.

3. *Sorex albibarbis*, (Cope.) Can. loc., Lac aux Sables, Quebec, and Nova Scotia.

4. *Sorex Richardsons*, Bachman, Manitoba west to Alberta.

5. *Sorex fumeus* Miller, N. Sp. Nova Scotia, New Brunswick and west to Ontario and the great lakes.

6. *Sorex personatus*, Saint-Hilaire. The male specimens recorded came from South Edmonton, Alberta.

*III. Canadian species from the Synopsis of the American shrews of the genus Sorex.**

In this synopsis by Dr. Merriam the following species of Canadian shrews are recorded by that author and the synonymy is also given besides the exact locality and the synonymy is also given besides the exact locality were the specimens thus recorded were found or captured. It will be seen that some of the species here recorded also occur in Mr. Miller's previous list (see above), but they are given as described by Dr. Merriam with the precise localities whence they were obtained.

1. *Sorex personatus*, Saint Hilaire. Loc : *Brit. Columbia* : Glacier, Field, Cariboo Lake, near Kamloops, Sicamous Mount Baker. *Assa* :—Indian Head. *Alberta* :—Sth. Edmonton, St. Albert, Island Lake, Banff, Canmore. *Manitoba* :—Carberry. *Ontario* :—Rat Portage, Ottawa, Parry Sound, Sand Lake. *New Brunswick* :—St. John. *Quebec* :—Godbout.

2. *Sorex personatus Streatori*, (sub-species nov.)—*Brit. Columbia* :—Glacier. *Alberta* :—Sth. Edmonton. *Quebec* :—Godbout.

3. *Sorex Richardsoni*, Bachman. Recorded from four Canadian localities. *Alberta* :—Sth. Edmonton, St. Albert, Island Lake. *Assa* :—Indian Head. *Saskat.* :—Wingard. *Manitoba* :—Carberry.

4. *Sorex sphagnicola*, Coues. This is the so-called *Sorex Belli*, Dobson, and is interesting not only since the type came from Canada, near Ft. Liard, *Brit. Columbia*, but also because Dr. Dobson described the same species from a specimen collected by Dr. Bell from Hayes River, Hudson Bay, in 1885. Dr. Bell's specimen is said to have been the totem of an Indian chief, who, when he found out that he missed the totem, went on the war path. Precise locality :—Shamatawa River, Hayes R., Hudson Bay. Specimen in the Museum of the of the Geological Survey, Ottawa.

5. *Sorex vagrans*, Baird. Occurs in *Brit. Columbia* at Port Moody, Sumas, and on the Mt. Baker Range.

7. *Sorex Vancouverensis*, (Merriam) N. Sp. Type from Goldstream, *Brit. Columbia*, a species closely related to *Sorex vagrans*, Baird.

*p. 57.

8. *Sorex obscurus*, Merriam, Abundant in Brit. Columbia. Occurs at the following localities :—Nelson, Ward, Field, Glacier, Golden, Kamloops (Cariboo Lake), Sicamous, Goldstream, V. I., Sumas, Comox, and Port Moody. In Alberta, at Henry House two specimens.

9. *Sorex Hoyi*, Baird. A *Microsorex*. Recorded from *Quebec* :—Godbout. *Nova Scotia* :—Digby. *Manitoba* :—Red River Settlement. *British Columbia* :—Stuart Lake.

Entomology.—THE CAMBRIDGE NATURAL HISTORY. Vol. V. Macmillan & Co., London and New York. 1895.

This is the second published volume (Vol. III treating of Mollusca having previously appeared) of a series now being issued under the able editorship of S. F. Harmer, M. A., Superintendent of the Cambridge University Museum of Zoology, and A. E. Shipley, M. A., University lecturer on the Morphology of Invertebrates. The series of ten volumes when completed will constitute a work indispensable to the library of any one interested in Natural History, and will form an authoritative condensation of the present knowledge of animals in all branches. The present volume contains in the first place a twenty-four page account of the genus *Peripatus*, a curious slug-like creature, which "stands absolutely alone as a kind of half-way animal between the Arthropoda and Annelida." The species are few in number, but have an extended distribution occurring, in South Africa, Australia, New Zealand, South and Central America and the West Indies. This interesting and complete account of their structure, development and habits is by Adam Sedgwick, M. A., F. R. S., who had previously monographed the group, (*Quart. Journ. of Mic. Science*, Vol. XXXVIII.) The Myriapoda are next treated of by F.G. Sinclair, M.A., whose article covers some fifty pages, and is an admirable sketch of these many-legged creatures, which are generally looked upon distrustfully because of the dread inspired by the section known as centipedes, and our innate aversion to any crawling, wriggling creature that delights in darkness and concealment.

The remaining five hundred pages of the volume are devoted to a discussion of the Insects by D. Sharp, M. A., who will require another volume to complete his account of this most prolific of all the classes of animal life. Nearly one hundred pages are occupied by a very complete, although necessarily concise description of the anatomy, embryology and development of insects in general. This is followed by an outline of the classification and it is noted with pleasure that Dr. Sharp has not followed the propensity of some authors to divide the insects into a large number of orders, but has limited them to nine; viz. Aptera, Orthoptera, Neuroptera, Hymenoptera, Coleoptera, Lepidoptera, Diptera, Thysanoptera and Hemiptera. The first order contains Thysanura and Collembola, the little creatures, mostly found in damp localities, known as "springtails." The chapters dealing with the Orthoptera will attract the attention of many readers, from the numerous interesting forms which are mentioned, whose great diversity of structure and ornamentation are so well depicted by beautiful illustrations of many of the remarkable genera which inhabit tropical regions. The Neuroptera, though not yielding such strangely developed and fantastic insects, are perhaps more interesting from their greater variety of habit, arising partly from the fact that so many of the species are aquatic in their early stages. This order also contains the familiar Termites, or so-called white ants, in which the social life has developed great variations in the forms and functions of different individuals and results in the construction of sometimes really wonderful erections. Each of these two extensive orders requires about one hundred and fifty pages for its exposition, and the remaining eighty pages treat of the Hymenoptera, (in part), the most interesting in many ways of all the orders of insects.

The portion of the order dealt with in this volume, includes the Sessiliventres (Saw-flies and Horn-tails) and the parasitic families of the Petiolata. Fine illustrations are given of several species which occur at Ottawa such as *Oryssus Sayi*, *Tremex columba*, *Thalessa lunator* and *Pelecinus polyturator*. All the illustrations throughout the volume are most excellent, and the figures, of which there are 371, have been in great measure drawn especially for the work, which is beautifully printed,

and neatly bound in cloth. It is a work which cannot be too highly recommended to the students desiring to have an accurate general knowledge of the animal kingdom, and the appearance of the next volume will be awaited with great interest. Dr. Sharp has pointed out that in Fig. 333, p. 490, *f* is called a division of the metanotum, whereas it belongs to the mesonotum. This error in writing the description of the figure will be corrected in the next volume; which will commence with the aculeate hymenoptera.—W. HAGUE HARRINGTON.

LECTURE COURSE.

Judging by the attendance at the lectures this winter the Councils of both societies have reason to congratulate themselves. Owing to circumstances over which the Societies had no control the lecture which was to have been delivered by the Hon. Dr. Montague, M. P. &c. was indefinitely postponed.

Extinct Monsters.—On the 23rd of January Dr. H. M. Ami of the Geological Survey Department gave a very interesting and instructive lecture on "Extinct Monsters." The material with which Dr. Ami illustrated his lecture consisted of a series of very carefully prepared lantern slides which he had obtained in Europe last summer, together with others specially prepared for himself in Ottawa from works bearing on the subject. Upwards of sixty magnificent lantern slides were thrown on the screen by means of an excellent oxy-hydrogen lantern, skilfully handled by Mr. Dunn of the Inland Revenue Department, Ottawa. These views illustrated the works of Cuvier, Sir Richard Owen Marsh, Cope, Huxley and others.

The most interesting and best known Amphibia, Reptilia, Dinosauria, extinct birds, Mammalia (including fossil elephants and horses), the sea-cow, and a large number of the most recently discovered specimens were described and shown to a large and appreciative audience.

Labrador.—On the 30th. of January Mr. A. P. Low of the same department gave a most graphic and charming description of his explorations in the Labrador peninsula. The various routes traversed, the character of the country, the trees, the inhabitants, the mineral resources of that region were all presented in such a manner as to elicit profound attention and frequent applause. Mr. Low's lecture was illustrated with numerous views of that little known yet very interesting Peninsula.

A very animated discussion followed the reading of this paper in which Dr. Selwyn, Dr. Thorburn, Prof. Macoun, Dr. Sandford Fleming, Mr. Tyrrell, Dr. Wicksteed and Mr. Anthony McGill took part.

Announcement.—The lectures for February under the joint auspices of the Club and of the Ottawa Literary and Scientific Society will be held in the Normal School as follows.

February 6th.—Dr. T. J. W. Burgess, of the Royal Society of Canada, Montreal, will lecture on: "How to study Botany."

February 20th.—Dr. F. D. Adams of McGill University, Montreal, will illustrate and describe "Pompeii." Dr. Adams has with him a very interesting series of lantern slides to illustrate that ancient city where such elaborate excavations have been carried on in recent years.

If you want nice PHOTOS, go to MR. JARVIS, 117 Sparks Street.

J. ROBERTS ALLAN, Chemist and Druggist,
76 Rideau Street, Ottawa.



Tents, Flags, Camp Furniture, Hammocks.

We profess to manufacture our goods in a superior manner and of better material than any other house in the trade. In proof of this we may state that we have been awarded 203 gold and silver medals and first prizes at the leading exhibitions in Europe, America and Australia, and never had to take second place.



Our prices are as low as any on the continent. Send stamp for Catalogue.



Our line of bicycles are, we think, the largest in Canada, including Beeston Humber, Up-to-date, Rudge, Premier, Rambler, Crescent, Wanderer, Chainless, Whitworth, Hyslop, Spartan, &c. Our prices run from \$45.00 upwards. You can save money by purchasing from us.

COLE'S NATIONAL MFG. CO.,
160 SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

JAMES HOPE & CO., Importing and Manufacturing Stationers, Booksellers and Bookbinders, Ottawa.
Depot for Ottawa Auxiliary Bible Society.

PITTAWAY'S PHOTO STUDIO,
58 SPARKS STREET.

CANADA ATLANTIC RAILWAY.

OTTAWA, ARNPRIOR AND PARRY SOUND RAILWAY.

FAST SHORT LINE TO

Montreal, **The Adirondacks,**
 Quebec, **Seaside Resorts,**
 Halifax, **Summer Resorts,**
New York, **Boston,** **Philadelphia.**

NEW EQUIPMENT. PULLMAN PARLOR CARS.

Special inducements to Societies, Sunday Schools, etc., for excursions to a large number of pic-nic grounds, scenic resorts, etc., within a short distance of Ottawa.

For full information apply at City Ticket Office, Russell House Block, or to

E. J. CHAMBERLIN,

General Manager.

C. J. SMITH,

Agent.



THE

Russell House,

OTTAWA.

F. X. ST. JACQUES,

Proprietor.

Transactions of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club, 1880-86.

Complete in Two Volumes, containing Parts 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6 and 7.

VOL. I, price \$1.00; to members 70 cents.

VOL. II, price \$1.00; to members 50 cents.

TRANSACTIONS.

VOL. I. { Pt. 1, not sold singly.
 { " 2, price 25 cts; members 15 cts.
 { " 3, " "
 { " 4, " "

VOL. II. { Pt. 5, price 30 cts; members 20 cts.
 { " 6, " 40 cts; " 25 "
 { " 7, " 30 " 20 "

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST, \$1.00 per annum, MONTHLY PARTS, 10 cts, to members, 5 cts. QUARTERLY PARTS, 25 cts; to members, 15 cts. EXTRAS—1. Lecture on Palaeontology. Walter R. Billings. Eleven pages. Price, 5 cents. 2. Asbestos; its History, Mode of Occurrence and Uses. Dr. R. W. Ellis. Twenty-four pages. Price 10 cts.

SHOES SOLD BY RETALLACK WEAR WELL. 63 SPARKS STREET.

M. M. Pyke, Men's Outfitter and Proprietor of Pyke's Steam Laundry.

HENRY WATTERS,

Chemist and Druggist,

Corner of Sparks and Bank Streets,

OTTAWA.

TOPLEY,

132 Sparks Street.

COME IN AND SEE LATEST PHOTOS.

Kodaks to Rent.

THOMAS LIGGET

Has removed his Stock of

CARPETS, ETC.,

to new premises.

177 AND 179 SPARKS ST.

G. M. HOLBROOK,

102 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.

Trouser Stretchers, 50c. per pair.

JOHN MURPHY & CO.,

IMPORTERS

FANCY AND STAPLE DRY GOODS,

66 and 68 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.

ESTABLISHED 1836.

J. DURIE & SON,

Booksellers Stationers,
Publishers.

SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

R. A. McCORMICK,

Prescription Druggist,

75 SPARKS STREET,

Phone 159.

Ottawa.

ALEX. SPITTAL & CO.,

PITTSTON COAL.

All Sizes. Lowest Prices.

161 SPARKS STREET,

Telephone 971.

J. & R. CRAIG, Tailors, 105 Sparks St., Ottawa.

THE OTTAWA FIELD-NATURALISTS' CLUB, 1895-1896.

Patron :

THE RT. HONOURABLE THE EARL OF ABERDEEN
GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF CANADA.

President :

MR. F. T. SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C.

Vice-Presidents

MR. A. G. KINGSTON. DR. H. M. AMI, M.A., F.G.S.

Librarian :

MR. S. B. SINCLAIR, B.A.
(Normal School.)

Secretary :

MR. ANDREW HALKETT.
(Marine and Fisheries Dept.)

Treasurer :

MR. D. B. DOWLING, B.A.Sc.
(Geol. Survey Dept.)

Committee :

Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S.	Miss A. Shenick, B. Sc.
Mr. James Fletcher, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.	" G. Harmer.
Mr. W. F. Ferrier, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.	" A. M. Living.

Standing Committees of Council :

Publishing : Dr. Ami, Prof. Prince, Mr. Dowling, Mr. Kingston, Mr. Ferrier.
Excursions : Mr. Kingston, Mr. Dowling, Dr. Ami, Miss Shenick, Miss Living.
Soirees : Prof. Prince, Mr. Sinclair, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Halkett.

Leaders :

Geology : Dr. Ells, Mr. Ferrier, Dr. Ami.
Botany : Mr. Whyte, Prof. Macoun, Mr. Craig.
Entomology : Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Harrington, Mr. MacLaughlin.
Conchology : Mr. Latchford, Mr. Halkett, Mr. O'Brien.
Ornithology : Mr. Kingston, Miss Harmer, Mr. Lees.
Zoology : Prof. Prince, Mr. Whiteaves, Mr. Small.

"THE OTTAWA NATURALIST."

Editor :

HENRY M. AMI, M.A., D.Sc., F.G.S.

Associate Editors :

DR. R. W. ELLS, F.R.S.C.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Geology*.
MR. W. F. FERRIER, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Mineralogy*.
PROF. JOHN MACOUN, M.A., F.L.S.—Dominion Botanist, Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Botany*.
MR. F. R. LATCHFORD, B.A.—Department of *Conchology*.
MR. A. G. KINGSTON—Public Works Department—Department of *Ornithology*.
MR. JAMES FLETCHER, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.—Botanist, etc., Central Experimental Farm—Department of *Entomology*.
PROF. E. E. PRINCE, B.A., F.L.S.—Commissioner of Fisheries for Canada—Department of *Zoology*.

A Monthly Magazine devoted to the Natural Sciences.

Yearly Subscription, - - - - - \$1.00.

PRICE OF AUTHORS' EXTRAS.

Covers.	No. of Pages.	Price.	Covers without title.
Without	1 to 8	\$1.25 per C.	.....
Without	8 to 16	\$2.25 per C.	.....
With	1 to 8	\$2.25 per C.	\$2.00 per C.
With	8 to 16	\$3.25 per C.	\$3.00 per C.

MARCH, 1896.

VOL IX, No. 12

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

Published by the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club.

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
1. "Notes on the Study of Botany." By T. J. W. Burgess, M.D., F.R.S.C., etc.	241
2. General Index for OTTAWA NATURALIST, Vol. IX., 1895-96.	i.
3. Errata for OTTAWA NATURALIST, Vol. IX., 1895-96.	v.

OTTAWA, CANADA.

PRINTED AT THE OFFICE OF PAYNTER & ABBOTT,
48 RIDEAU STREET.

Sent at the Ottawa Post Office as second-class matter.

Lecture by Prof. Prince and Mr. Shutt, Thursday, March 5th,
1896. NORMAL SCHOOL, 8 p.m.

Annual Meeting O.F.N.C., 17th March, 1896. NORMAL SCHOOL,
8 p.m.

Canada's
High
Grade

PIANOS

Mason & Risch,
Nordheimer,
Gerhard
Heintzman.

Estey & Dominion
Organs.

J. L. Orme & Son,

113-115 Sparks St.



Sole Agents for
STEINWAY,
KNABE,
CHICKERING.

A large assortment
of second-hand in-
struments. Terms
to suit all purchas-
ers.

J. L. Orme & Son,

113-115 Sparks St.

J. G. BUTTERWORTH & Co.,

All-Rail Scranton Coal.

86 SPARKS STREET.

A. ROSENTHAL,

Jeweller and Optician.

87 SPARKS ST.

WELCH, MARGETSON & CO'S
Shirts, Collars and Cuffs.

R. McGIFFIN,

49 SPARKS STREET.

KENNY BROS.,

Tailors to
His Excellency

THE GOVERNOR GENERAL.

C. H. THORBURN,

Books and Stationery,
FOUNTAIN PENS.

Views of Ottawa. 80 Sparks St.

WM. HOWE,

Importer of Artists' Materials and Artistic
Interior Decorations. Manufacturer
of White Lead, Paints & Colors.

Howe's Block, - - OTTAWA.

TRY

BATE & CO'S
33 C.

English Blended Black Tea.

J. & T. BALLANTYNE,

Best Grades of Hard and Soft Coal.

OFFICE, COR. ELGIN & QUEEN STS.

Telephones 536 and 579.

A. J. STEPHENS,
FINE SHOES.

39 SPARKS ST.

Boots and Shoes Made to Measure.

Wm. ROBERTSON,

Bookseller and Stationer,

69 Rideau Street.

Natural History Works supplied to
order.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.†

VOL. I. 1887-1888.

- ON A NEW GENUS AND THREE NEW SPECIES OF CRINOIDS. By W. R. Billings, p. 49.
TESTIMONY OF THE OTTAWA CLAYS AND GRAVELS, &c. By Amos Bowman, p. 149.
THE GREAT ICE AGE AT OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, pp. 65 and 81.
ON UTICA FOSSILS, FROM RIDEAU, OTTAWA, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 165-170.
NOTES ON SIPHONOTRETA SCOTICA, *ibid*, p. 121.
THE COUGAR. By W. P. Lett, p. 127.
DEVELOPMENT OF MINES IN THE OTTAWA REGION. By John Stewart, p. 33.
ON MONOTROPA. By James Fletcher, p. 43; By Dr. Baptie, p. 40; By Wm. Brodie, p. 118.
SALAMANDERS. By F. R. Latchford, p. 105.

VOL. II. 1888-1889.

- DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW SPECIES OF MOSSES. By N. C. Kindberg, p. 154.
A NEW CRUSTACEAN—DIATOMUS TYRRELLII, POPPE. Notice of.
ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. H. M. Ami, p. 136.
ON THE CHAZY FORMATION AT AYLMER. By T. W. E. Sowter, pp. 7 and 11.
THE PHYSIOGRAPHY AND GEOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. By Wm. Craig, p. 136.
SEQUENCE OF GEOLOGICAL FORMATIONS AT OTTAWA WITH REFERENCE TO NATURAL GAS. H. M. Ami, p. 93.
OUR OTTAWA SQUIRRELS. By J. Ballantyne, pp. 7 and 33.
CAPRICORN BEETLES. By W. H. Harrington, p. 144.

VOL. III. 1889-1890.

- GEOLOGICAL PROGRESS IN CANADA. By R. W. Ells, p. 119-145.
LIST OF MOSSES COLLECTED IN THE NEIGHBORHOOD OF OTTAWA. By Prof. Macoun, pp. 149-152.
WHAT YOU SEE WHEN YOU GO OUT WITHOUT YOUR GUN, (Ornithological.) By W. A. D. Lees, p. 31-36.
THE AMERICAN SKUNK. By W. P. Lett, pp. 18-23.
THE BIRDS OF RENFREW COUNTY, ONT. By Rev. C. J. Young M.A. pp. 24-36.
THE LAND SHELLS OF VANCOUVER ISLAND. By Rev. G. W. Taylor.
DEVELOPMENT AND PROGRESS. By Mr. H. B. Small, pp. 95-105.

VOL. IV. 1890-1891.

- ON SOME OF THE LARGER UNEXPLORED REGIONS OF CANADA. By G. M. Dawson, pp. 29-40, (Map) 1890.
THE MISTASSINI REGION. By A. P. Low, pp. 11-28.
ASBESTUS, ITS HISTORY, MODE OF OCCURENCE AND USES. By R. W. Ells, pp. 11-28.
NEW CANADIAN MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 61.
PALÆONTOLOGY—A Lecture on. By W. R. Billings, p. 41.
ON THE WOLF. By W. Pittman Lett, p. 75.
ON THE COMPOSITION OF APPLE LEAVES. By F. T. Shutt, p. 130.
SERPENTINES OF CANADA. By N. J. GIROUX, pp. 95-116.
A NATURALIST IN THE GOLD RANGE. By J. M. Macoun, p. 139.
IDEAS ON THE BEGINNING OF LIFE. By J. Ballantyne, p. 127-127.

VOL. V. 1891-1892.

- ON THE SUDBURY NICKEL AND COPPER DEPOSITS. By Alfred E. Barlow, p. 51.
ON CANADIAN LAND AND FRESH-WATER MOLLUSCA. By Rev. G. W. Taylor, p. 204.
THE CHEMISTRY OF FOOD. By F. T. Shutt, p. 143.
CANADIAN GEMS AND PRECIOUS STONES. By C. W. Willimott, p. 117.

*Price \$1.00, per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

† Some of the papers contained in the eight volumes already published.

ARE YOU IN ARREARS? Look at your label. The date on the address slip is that on which your subscription expired.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.

VOL. V. (Continued).

- "EXTINCT VERTEBRATES FROM THE MIOCENE OF CANADA." Synopsis of. By H. M. Ami, p. 74.
A BOTANICAL EXCURSION TO THE CHÂTS. By R. B. Whyte, p. 197.
SOME NEW MOSSES FROM THE PRIBYLOF ISLANDS. By Jas. M. Macoun, p. 179.
DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 195-196.
ON DRINKING WATER. By Anthony McGill, p. 9.
LIST OF OTTAWA SPECIES OF SPHAGNUM. p. 83.
THE BIRDS OF OTTAWA. By the leaders of Ornithological section; Messrs Lees, Kingston and John Macoun.

VOL. VI. 1892-1893.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA OF OTTAWA. By W. Hague Harrington, p. 25.
THE WINTER HOME OF THE BARREN GROUND CARIBOU. By J. Burr Tyrrell, p. 121.
THE MINERAL WATERS OF CANADA. By H. P. H. Brumell, pp. 167-196.
THE COUNTRY NORTH OF THE OTTAWA. By R. W. Ells, p. 157.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, p. 73.
THE QUEBEC GROUP. *ibid.* p. 41.
FOOD IN HEALTH AND DISEASE. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, p. 172.
OVIS CANADENSIS DALLII. By R. G. McConnell, p. 130.
CHECK-LIST OF CANADIAN MOLLUSCA, p. 33.
ANTHRACNOSE OF THE GRAPE. By J. Craig, p. 114.
SOME OF THE PROPERTIES OF WATER. By Adolf Lehmann, p. 57.

VOL. VII. 1893-1894.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA. By W. H. Harrington, pp. 117-128.
NARRATIVE OF A JOURNEY IN 1890 FROM GREAT SLAVE LAKE TO BEECHY LAKE, ON THE GREAT FISH RIVER. By D. B. Dowling, pp. 85 to 92, and pp. 101 to p. 114.
FOOD AND ALIMENTATION. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, pp. 69-84.
NOTES ON SOME MARINE INVERTEBRATA FROM THE COAST OF BRITISH COLUMBIA. By J. F. Whiteaves, pp. 133-137.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF THE ROCKLAND QUARRIES AND VICINITY. By H. M. Ami, pp. 138-47.
THE EXTINCT NORTHERN SEA COW AND EARLY RUSSIAN EXPLORATIONS IN THE NORTH PACIFIC. By George M. Dawson, pp. 151-161.
HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA, (1893). By W. H. Harrington, pp. 162-163.
NOTES ON CANADIAN BRYOLOGY. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 17.
CHEMICAL ANALYSIS OF MANITOBA SOIL. By F. T. Shutt, p. 94.
FOLLOWING A PLANET. By A. McGill, p. 167.

VOL. VIII. 1894-1895.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA. By W. Hague Harrington, pp. 132-136.
THE TRANSMUTATIONS OF NITROGEN. By Thomas Macfarlane, F.R.S.C., pp. 45-74.
MARVELS OF COLOUR IN THE ANIMAL WORLD. By Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S., p. 115.
RECENT DEPOSITS IN THE VALLEY OF THE OTTAWA RIVER. By R. W. Ells, pp. 104-108.
1. NOTES ON THE QUEBEC GROUP; 2. NOTES ON FOSSILS FROM QUEBEC CITY.
1. By Mr. T. C. Weston; 2. By H. M. Ami. (Plate.)
ALASKA. By Otto J. Klotz, pp. 6-33.
FOSSILS FROM THE TRENTON LIMESONES OF PORT HOPE, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 100.
FLORA OTTAWAENSIS. By J. FLETCHER, p. 67.

*Price \$1.00 per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

VOL. IX.

OTTAWA, MARCH, 1896.

No. 12.

NOTES ON THE STUDY OF BOTANY.

By T. J. W. BURGESS, M. D., F. R. S. C. &C. (Montreal, Que.)

Read before the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club, Ottawa, 6th February, 1896.

Mr. President, Ladies and Gentlemen :—

The highest and most important object of all human science should be mental improvement, and the study of natural history, in particular field-work, when properly pursued, is assuredly adapted to strengthen, discipline, and develop the mental powers. It robs the mind of contracted ideas, induces us to take close as well as comprehensive views of objects, and teaches us to argue from facts, not from fancies. Though the study of nature in any of her forms is calculated to bring about these results, none of the natural sciences is as good for beginners as botany, the materials being everywhere abundant and inexpensive. To the average student, plants, possessing life, are more interesting than minerals, while animals, though affording the most striking marks of designing wisdom, cannot be dissected and examined without painful emotions.

One of the most apparent of the many advantages to be gained by the study of botany is that it systematizes the mind, by imprinting on it and establishing habits of order and exactness. It thus gives all the benefits of mathematics or logic without the drudgery which debars so many from pursuing the study of these sciences. System is essential not only in science, but in conducting any kind of business and in the most trivial affairs of every-day life ; thus, the very logical and systematic arrangement prevailing in botanical science cannot but induce in the mind a habit and love of order, which, when once established, will operate in even the minutest concerns. The methodical habits of

thought, by which alone plants can be properly examined, must necessarily be inculcated, and will prove invaluable in any vocation of life. Nor is it essential that the study (to be of use as a training for the mind) should be carried to any great length—we cannot all hope to be Darwins, Grays or Macouns—the elements of the science alone are sufficient as a means for the practice of this training to habits of methodical thought.

The taking of notes in a neat and systematic way, by which alone the results of examinations and discoveries can be recorded in a manner ready for reference, begets a concise style and an accurate use of exact words; while in the very collecting of material to form an herbarium, the faculty of observation is cultivated and developed, and the power to discriminate between species, thus to appreciate minute differences is obtained. Most important of all things to the botanist are these faculties of observation and comparison. Many persons have a natural acuteness in perceiving details of structure and in generalizing results, while others are very obtuse in such respects. Yet, in all, these powers can be cultivated and strengthened, and herein lies one of the great educational uses of botany, that it trains us to see and to think.

But in addition to the direct benefits to be gained by the study of botany, there are others of a more general nature, and man's great aim in life being the pursuit of happiness, I would place first the added pleasure it gives to life. To one not trained to an inquisitive appreciation of Dame Nature how comparatively few are the beauties she displays.

"A primrose by the river's brim
A yellow primrose is to him,
And it is nothing more."

Very different is it when he has the slightest knowledge of botany. Then, in even the humblest of the vegetable creation, he can note the structure, take cognizance of the relationship borne by the several parts to each other, see the marvellous way in which each organ is adapted to serve a certain end, and in all admire and do homage to that All Wise Being at whose creative fiat all things first were made.

Last but by no means least of the advantages to be mentioned is, that the pursuit of the science, leading to exercise in the open air, is

conducive to health and cheerfulness. Botany is not a sedentary study, which can be followed in the house, but one the love of which compels its devotees to seek their amusement out of doors, thus to breathe the pure air where the objects of their search are to be found ; in the fields, along the winding brooks, on the mountain side, or in the cool depths of the forest. In every pursuit a certain amount of recreation and exercise is necessary for the maintenance of health, and walking is the means commonly employed to procure this. A walk taken merely as a duty is wearisome, but when indulged in with a definite and pleasant end in view it becomes delightful. As soon as one in his rambles begins to search for and collect any special class of objects he becomes interested, and marvels how he could formerly have been blind to so much that is curious and beautiful. To those who know anything of out-door life what a source of enjoyment it is to wander through the fields and woods. Each step brings some object of interest, or some new discovery ; a flower not hitherto noticed, or some familiar one showing variation from the common form ; a rare bird flitting from branch to branch ; or some brilliantly colored insect pursuing its erratic flight.

During the past thirty years the methods of teaching botany have undergone a radical change. As formerly pursued the study consisted mainly in learning from some book, the names of the different kinds of roots, stems, leaves and flowers. If plants were obtainable the scholar was perhaps made to run superficially over a few of them, and by aid of an artificial key determine their names. The terms used were hard and unfamiliar and there were no specimens to illustrate the lessons. Was it any wonder then that pupils acquired a disgust for the science ? Little or no field-work was attempted, and no thought was taken to promote habits of close observation, or to secure a knowledge of the mysteries of plant-life. By the new system of teaching, the special design of which is the training of pupils to fit them for original work, objects are studied before books, and the student is at once set to investigating and experimenting for himself.

To give you an idea of this modern method of teaching botany, I have made a short resumé of a paper on the subject by Professor Beal.

Before the first lesson each pupil is furnished with, or told where to procure, some specimen for study. If it is winter, and flowers or growing plants are not to be had, each is given a branch of a tree or shrub. The examination of these is made by the pupils themselves during the usual time for preparing lessons, and for the first recitation each tells what he has discovered about his specimen, which is not in sight. If there is time, each member of the class is allowed a chance to mention anything not named by any of the rest. If two members disagree on any point, they are requested to bring in, the next day, after further study, all the proofs they can to sustain their different conclusions. In learning the lesson, books are not used, nor are the pupils told what they can see for themselves. An effort is made to keep them working after something which they have not yet discovered. For a second lesson, the students review the first lesson,—report on a branch of a tree of another species which they have studied as before,—and notice any points of difference or of similarity. In like manner new branches are studied and new comparisons made. Time is not considered wasted in this. No real progress can be made till the pupils begin to learn to see; and to learn to see they must keep trying to form the habit from the very first; and to form the habit the study of specimens is made the main feature in the course of training. The use of technical names is not avoided, nor are these “thrust upon a student.” They are learned as they are needed, a few at a time, from the teacher or a text-book. After from four to ten lessons on small branches, the following points, and many others, are brought out. Is there any definite proportion of active and dormant buds in any year? Where do branches appear? Is there any certain number of leaves in a year's growth, or any definite proportion between the length of the internodes? Is there any order as to what buds grow, and what remain dormant? etc., etc. The pupils are now ready for a book-lesson on buds, branches, and phyllotaxis, and will read it with interest and profit. In like manner any other topic, as roots, seeds, stamens, leaves or petals is first taken up by the study of specimens. Very little stress is placed on investigating a number of chapters in the definite order as given in a text-book. For example, it makes very little difference whether a pupil begins with the study of

petals or stamens, buds or roots, leaves or pistels ; but it is desirable after beginning any topic, not to abandon it until many of the various forms have been thoroughly studied. After a day, two, three or more of study of the specimens pertaining to one topic, comes the study of the book. A young man of eighteen begins and pursues the same course as a child of ten, only he will progress faster and go deeper. As students advance, subjects for descriptive compositions are assigned them. Each pupil studies the living plants for himself and makes his own observations, experiments and notes, the only help afforded him being brief hints as to how to set to work intelligently. For instance,—one studies and writes upon the arrangement and development of the parts of the flower with reference to its self-fertilization or fertilization by birds, insects, wind or other means ; another the climbing of virginia-creeper ; another the times of opening and closing of flowers ; and so on *ad infinitum*. When completed the theses are read in the class-room. Throughout the academic year full three-fourths of the time is given to object lessons, books serving only for reference. But little time is occupied with lectures, short talks of ten or fifteen minutes being occasionally given. In the whole course there is kept constantly in view how best to prepare students to acquire information for themselves with readiness and accuracy, in other words, they are trained more than they are taught.

This, or some modification of it, is the system of teaching botany now most in repute, and wisely so. I agree fully with Prof. Beal that the great object should be to put students in the way of becoming independent and reliable observers and experimenters, and that the method of study pursued should be primarily objective, and based upon the actual examination of appropriate material. To my mind, however, a certain, though slight, amount of knowledge gained by the old system is necessary before much can be accomplished by the new, and I would prefer, if teaching, to first of all give my pupils some idea of what plants are, how they grow, the nature of their structure, and the number of their parts. This to be done in a short series (three or four) of familiar talks, made as simple as possible, with each point illustrated by drawings, models, dried specimens, or, best of all, freshly gathered plants. With-

out some faint idea of plant life, to plunge a pupil headlong into the depths of the study, were to me like setting him to solve some abstruse mathematical problem prior to his learning the meaning of addition and subtraction. Mr. Beal, too, in his paper, whatever he may do in practice, makes no mention of a point which I deem of vital importance, viz., that every student in botany, from almost his very entry on the subject, should be urged to start and taught how to make an herbarium, or collection of plants, for himself. Field-work is of the greatest importance in promoting familiarity with habitats, and in solving most of the problems of plant life, and to induce pupils to engage actively in field-work there is nothing equal to starting them to form an herbarium, for in no other way can such an interest be excited. In my experience, young people can best be stimulated to take an interest in any branch of study by giving them something to *do* in connection with it.

But it is not alone in the excitement of an interest in the study of botany that the value of an herbarium lies. The ultimate end of any scientific study being the mastery of all that can be learned concerning it, the formation of a collection of plants in a manner most convenient for reference is a necessary part of the science of botany.

But enough has been said to give you an idea of the general principles on which botany is now usually taught in colleges and schools. Let me next devote myself to telling you what I consider the best way for *you* to enter on the study. The first step is to procure a text-book on structural botany. For choice I would name Gray's "Lessons in Botany." It is not too complicated and yet is extensive enough, except for advanced students who wish to devote themselves specially to the study. A work on systematic botany is also essential, and I know of none better than the "Manual of the Botany of the Northern United States," which covers our Canadian flora in great measure. I would advise any one purchasing to get the "Lessons" and "Manual" bound together. In this shape, the books are not only cheaper but more handy. We have in combination excellent works on both departments of Botany, Structural and Systematic, no small desideratum to the beginner, who, in naming plants by the latter, will

from time to time meet with unfamiliar terms, for the meaning of which he will require to refer to the former.

A text-book secured, comes what is generally looked upon as a rather dry part of the study, viz, the reading of it. Many words are met with which are strange and difficult to remember, but let me tell you that the labor of learning technical terms is usually much over-estimated. With practice they soon become familiar, while the discipline taught the mind in learning them is worth all it costs. There is no royal road to solving the problems of nature any more than there is to deciphering the mysteries of mathematics or metaphysics, but at each step the way becomes easier till at last what was a wearisome task becomes a pleasant and absorbing recreation. The so-called drudgery is greatly lessened if the reading be pursued in a proper manner, and especially if the reader has before him the proper material to illustrate the more important points in each topic as it is taken up. He who has some older botanical head to advise him what material to provide beforehand for each chapter, is greatly blessed,² but, whether he has specimens to examine or only the plates in his text-book to guide him, I would strenuously advise him to make no effort to commit all the terms he meets to memory. Let him try to read slowly and understandingly, but let him bear in mind that the object of this primary reading, is only to get a general notion of plants and their parts, and to learn the meaning of a few of the most material technical terms, so as to be able to start collecting and naming plants for himself. Thus, in the first reading, he will gain an idea of the life-history of a plant, and discover that as a rule a miniature plantlet, the embryo, exists ready formed in the seed. If now this seed, say that of the maple, be placed in the ground and allowed to germinate, the miniature plantlet will soon be seen to develop in two opposite directions; downward into a root or descending axis, and upward into a stem or ascending axis. The stem as it reaches the surface of the ground will be seen to bear a pair of narrow green leaves, the seed-leaves or cotyledons. Soon between these seed-leaves will appear a little bud, which shoots upward into a second joint bearing another pair of leaves, which, however, differ in shape

from the first pair and resemble those of the maple as usually seen. Later, a third joint shoots up from the summit of the second, bearing a third pair of leaves, and so on until the plant likeness of the seed becomes a fully developed tree. The three organs, root, stem, and leaves, which exist in the embryo in a rudimentary state, are called the fundamental organs or organs of vegetation, because they have for their object the development and nutrition of the plant; while all the parts which succeed the leaves, such as the flower and its organs, are only modifications of them designed for a special purpose, and are called the organs of reproduction, since on them depends the increase of the plant in numbers, or the continuance of the species.

Proceeding onward with his reading the student will obtain some general knowledge of the various sorts and forms of these two sets of organs, and afterward will get an insight into the life of plants, and the mode in which they do the work of vegetation. He will discover that all plants possessing leaf-green (Chlorophyll) as the pigment which gives the green color to the leaves is called, possess also the power of assimilation, that is of making starch and similar organic compounds out of inorganic elements, such as water and carbonic acid; which transformation, briefly speaking, is thus effected. The plant through its roots, by the process known as osmose, takes in, dissolved in water, various compounds containing carbon, oxygen, hydrogen, nitrogen and other materials. The pressure exerted by the liquid as it comes into the roots, together with the attraction exerted by a constant process of evaporation from the leaves, causes the "sap," which is the plant food, to rise, and gives us what is known as the plant circulation. When, by this osmotic action, the sap finally reaches the leaves, it, in conjunction with carbonic acid derived from the air, is converted, in the chlorophyll grains under the influence of sunlight, into organic materials, which pass into a whitish granular liquid called protoplasm, and are used in "growth," that is in the building of new cells to form plant tissue. Assimilation takes place only in sunlight, but growth goes on most rapidly at night. In the former process oxygen is set free and given off through the leaf-pores or stomata, but in the latter, air is taken in through the stomata, and, as its oxygen is used up, carbonic acid gas is

given off. It will thus be seen, as tersely put by Mr. L. H. Bailey, Jr.—
"If the leaves are the lungs of the plant because they breathe, they are more emphatically the stomachs of the plant because they assimilate and digest."

It is now in order for the student to learn something of classification, as it is by this means he is enabled to analyze and recognize by name the plants with which he meets, thus to avail himself of all that has been recorded concerning them by botanists before him.

To the ordinary observer plants differ so much from one another that he can see no points of resemblance which could connect them naturally. For example, what likeness is there between the common strawberry and the mountain ash? Yet both belong to the rose family. Notwithstanding this great external dissimilarity, the botanist can readily point out in both, characters which at once stamp them as closely akin. The points which determine the relationship of plants are not confined to any one part of them; they may exist in the roots, leaves, flowers or fruits, but the natural system now in use aims to bring together those which most closely resemble each other in all these particulars, laying especial stress on the flowers and fruit. In this respect it differs from the Linnæan and all other artificial systems, which took up a certain set of organs and based kindredship on those alone.

The means by which a plant reproduces itself and is prevented from becoming extinct is evidently its most important and essential part, and it is upon this the fruit, that the vegetable kingdom is primarily divided, viz, into flowerless plants, such as ferns, mosses and fungi, and flowering plants, such as herbs, shrubs and trees. The former reproduce themselves by spores, which are commonly simple, minute cells and contain no embryo; the latter by seeds, which are embryo plantlets enclosed in an integument. Among flowering plants, increase in the diameter of the stem forms the first basis of division. There are two general methods in which this increase takes place. In the one case the woody tissue is scattered as separate threads throughout the whole stem, and the increase in diameter is by the interposition of new woody threads which stretch its surface; while in the other case,

the woody tissue is all collected so as to form a layer between a central cellular part, the pith, and an outer cellular part, the bark, the increase in diameter being by the addition of new layers of wood beneath the bark. The former class of plants, which includes our grasses, sedges and lilies, is called endogenous or "inside-growing;" while the latter, which includes all our northern trees and shrubs and most of our herbs, is known as exogenous or "outside-growing." In Canada, the endogens are all herbs with the single exception of *Smilax*, but in warm climates they are largely represented by the palms. It is not, however, only the manner of growth that separates these two great divisions of flowering plants; marked distinctions exist in the seeds, flowers and leaves. But I shall not weary you with these distinctions, nor by describing the principles upon which the exogens are again subdivided into polypetalæ, gamopetalæ, and apetalæ; neither will I inflict upon you the method of applying the system of classification to the naming of plants. All these you will find laid down in your structural botany under the heading "How to study plants." This I will say, however, that the analysis or naming of plants, tedious and difficult as it may at first seem, soon becomes very easy. After a few analyses the primary steps can be rapidly passed over, and I will guarantee that any one who will conscientiously study out twenty to twenty-five good examples will afterwards experience little difficulty in naming most of our flowering plants. Be not discouraged at the slow progress you will at first make; each successful analysis will facilitate the next, and very soon it will become so that when you have worked out one species of a genus you will be likely to know others when you see them, and even when plants of a different genus of the same family are met with, you will, ere long, generally be able to recognize their order at a glance from the family likeness. A capital practice for the beginner is to work out a few plants with whose names he is already familiar. Success in these attempts will naturally inspire confidence in the determination of plants previously unknown.

By his initial reading over of his text book the student has got some knowledge of plants and plant-life, as well as an insight into the manner in which their names are determined. He is like the race-horse to

which the jockey has just given a preliminary canter that he may "feel his legs" preparatory for his true task, the race, which lies before him. The knowledge he has gained is slight I grant you, but he is not quite in the dark. A foundation has been laid upon which it now becomes his duty to raise a creditable superstructure ; a superstructure, the first step towards which should be the commencement of an herbarium which, however, should be subservient to, or a co-partner with, the highest aim in botanicial science, the elucidation of the mysteries of plant-life. Laying such stress as I do on the formation of a collection as an aid to further study, let me for a little call your attention to the advantages to be derived from having one, and the best appliances and methods for accomplishing this.

The use of an herbarium is, in general terms, to have constantly on hand material for study in any class of plants, for, by soaking them in water, dried specimens can be studied almost as easily as fresh. In no other way can we see simultaneously specimens of neighboring species, different states of the same species, and specimens of a species from different localities ; and some of the brightest theories on the distribution of plants have been worked out by the aid of the "hortus siccus" or herbarium. The nomenclature and classification of objects can be best acquired by the constant handling of them, and the price of a good herbarium is incessant vigilance in warding of the attacks of insect pests. But in this vigilance what a throng of pleasant memories is perpetually being called up ; the time and the locality, the surroundings, and, if you were not alone when gathered, your companions. Each specimen represents so much information, and the very mention of its name will recall to mind associations connected with its study. These results from the possession of an herbarium have been so beautifully set forth by Professor Bailey of Brown University that I cannot refrain from quoting his words on the subject.

"In looking them over one sees not alone the specimens themselves, but the locality in which they were gathered. Many an incident of his life, the memory of which has long since become dormant will be re-awakened as by an enchanter's wand. He will thread the forest paths gay with flowers ; he will pause in imagina.

tion for the nooning by some fern-faced spring; he will climb the mountain ravine where the blood-root and orchis bloom; or wander, full of speechless yearning, by the ocean shore. Not only do the natural scenes return thus vividly, but the faces of friends who enjoyed the occasion with him. He is once more seated, may be, by a little lake on the mountain, in a garden of alpine flowers. Cool streams flow by him, and he picks the tart fruit of the cowberry. The world lies mapped at his feet, and the infinite heaven is above him. He hears the merry jest and ringing laughter, and his heart becomes gay with the thought of those old-time rambles."

A collector's outfit, which will answer all ordinary purposes, is cheap and most of it can be got or made at home. It consists of a botanical box or vasculum; a plant press; a pocket lens; a trowel; a sharp pocket knife; and a note-book. The clothing worn in collecting should be strong, as one often has to make his way through a tangle of thorny bushes, and old, so that no nervousness at fear of spoiling it may be excited. For foot-wear, stout shoes are generally recommended, but I prefer the oldest and easiest pair I have. A pair with plenty of holes in them. One has occasionally to wade through a swamp where the water comes above the tops of any ordinary boots, and it is much better that it should run out freely as fast as it enters, than to have to sit down, take off and empty one's shoes, or continue to walk with the water sogging about in them.

With the vasculum you are all doubtless familiar. Any easily portable box will answer the purpose. Of late years, however, I have entirely abandoned its use, putting my specimens directly into the press, and carrying in my pocket an old newspaper or two, in which, previously dampening it, I loosely wrap up any plant that I wish to make special examination of.

Plant presses are of various kinds. The one that I commonly use, and which has stood me in good stead from Cape Breton to British Columbia, was given me by our mutual friend Dr. George Dawson when we were in the North-West together, away back in 1871. Though battered, as you see, it is useful as ever, and that after twenty-five years of honest service. It is made of quarter inch basswood strengthened by four cleats, and is 18 inches long by 11½ inches wide. The straps are provided with a cross piece, like a shawl strap, which prevents them becoming separated when the press is open, and also serves for a

handle to carry it by. Wire presses and those of lattice woodwork are highly recommended by some, the advantages claimed being lightness and a free escape of moisture. In wet weather, however, the ordinary form has the great merit of keeping one's paper dry. For an excursion the press should contain a good supply of specimen sheets and driers with one or two pieces of mill-board or thin deal, all of them a little smaller than the press. Any thin, cheap paper will answer for specimen sheets. What is known as printing paper is the kind I ordinarily use. For driers a special paper is manufactured, but it is expensive, and I substitute "filter paper" which is obtainable at most druggists. Blotting paper of any kind will do, and, if economy be an object, old newspapers can be made to serve. Some of the finest and most beautiful specimens I have ever seen were turned out from newspapers alone. The object is to have a medium that will quickly absorb moisture and as quickly part with it again. The mill-boards or deals are to keep apart the damp papers containing the plants and the dry unused ones. I also usually carry in my press a few sheets of cotton-batting to lay over ripe fruits, such as strawberries or raspberries, to prevent their receiving too much pressure and so getting crushed out of shape.

A pocket lens should always accompany the collector, and should not be of too high power, (an inch to an inch and a half focal distance.) A very powerful lens while magnifying greatly, inconveniently narrows the field of vision.

A stout table knife answers the purpose of a trowel, which is used for taking up plants by the root.

The note book is an object of prime importance, and should be of such a shape that it can be easily carried in the pocket. In this book are to be jotted down any observations one cannot trust to memory, e.g. the color of flowers, the height of plants, the character of the soil in which they grow, etc. Unless the collector takes field-notes he will run the risk of letting important observations escape him, and he cannot too soon learn to make them in a concise, systematic and legible way, never mixing up conjectures with actually observed facts. Everyone is

prone to get into a hurried way of making notes, under the idea that they are for his own use only, and that he will readily recollect any facts omitted at the time. This is a great mistake. Notes are not often required immediately, because every circumstance connected with the subject is fresh in the memory. But it sometimes happens that weeks, months or years after, in pursuing some branch of study, the exact facts then observed are required; and I know nothing more disappointing than, on turning to one's note-book, to find that at the time, trusting to memory, some of the details had been omitted.

In collecting, when a number of plants of a desired species are discovered, the first thing is to make a judicious selection. To be really valuable the specimens in a collection should be as perfect and characteristic as possible, so that anyone referring to it can learn full particulars about each species. A perfect specimen comprises all that is necessary for complete botanical investigation; leaves (both mature and immature, cauline and radical) flowers and fruit. Specimens can often be secured showing both flowers and fruit on the same plant, or fruit may be found on more advanced plants at the same time. If not in fruit, it must be collected in this condition later in the season. The same rule applies to the obtaining of specimens with different leaves, or leaves in different stages, and it may require several seasons to make a complete specimen. The plant should be so arranged as to be no larger when dried than can be readily mounted on the herbarium paper.

Of small herbs, the whole plant, root and all, should be taken, but in any case enough of the root should be collected to show whether the plant is annual, biennial or perennial. Large plants may be doubled into a V or N shape, and thick stems, roots or bulbs can be thinned down. In the case of very delicate plants, as many ferns, thin sheets of paper should be placed on both sides of the specimen, in which sheets it remains until perfectly dry. By this means the delicate leaves are prevented from doubling up in changing the driers.

Care should be taken to display the specimens neatly, showing, if possible, both sides of the leaves. In some cases it is easier to spread out the leaves and remove creases after a night's pressure has somewhat subdued their elasticity. Morning is the best time to collect most flowering plants, as many close their blossoms by noon, but those that open in the evening, vespertine flowers, should be gathered at that time.

The actual pressing and drying of specimens is done at home, either in the ordinary field press in which they were collected, or between a couple of pieces of inch board of the same size as the press. Weights make the best pressure, and a good weight is made of half a dozen bricks tied together with a cord strong enough to lift them by. Specimens should be put into the drying press as soon as possible after gathering, but often in returning from an excursion one is too tired to care for more labour, and I commonly leave mine in the field-press until next morning, nor do I find them suffer any harm from so doing. Herein lies one of the great advantages of collecting directly into the field-press instead of a vasculum. In drying, the thin sheets (specimen sheets) containing the plants are transferred into fresh driers, heated in the sunlight or by a stove, and remember always, *the hotter they are the better*. Be careful to place the specimens in such a way that one part of the bundle is not materially thicker than the other, by placing them on alternate sides, or putting in wads of paper if necessary. Plants dry best in small piles, and for dividing up a package if too large, or for separating the lots put into the drying press on different days, use thin deals like those taken out in collecting. Some very succulent plants, and others with rigid leaves, such as stone crops and pines, dry better if plunged for a moment into boiling water, ere being put into the drying press. Every day, or at first even twice a day, the plants in their specimen sheets are to be shifted into fresh hot driers, the moist ones taken off being spread out to dry in the sun or by a fire, that they may take their turn again at the next shifting. The more frequently the plants are changed the better will they retain their color. After the first three or four days the changes need only be made every other

day until the specimens are thoroughly dry and no longer moist or cold to the touch. The drying usually occupies from a week to ten days, but varies according to the succulency of the plants, the state of the weather, the frequency of the changes, and the degree of heat of the driers. The most convenient place for changing plants, if it can be managed, is a table beside a good hot range or stove, the top of which is free for use. If a damp drier be laid flat on the hot metal, steam at once begins to rise from it, and the moment it ceases to do so the paper is dry; leave it for a second until it becomes so hot as to be barely touchable with the naked hand, then lay it quickly on a specimen previously moved from the damp pile, and continue thus until the whole lot is changed. This plan is invaluable when driers are scarce, as sometimes happens on a botanizing trip, for by it the same driers, no matter how wet, can be used again immediately. A plan adopted by myself and Professor Macoun a few years ago, while collecting in Nova Scotia, might be mentioned as worthy of remembrance should any of you ever be placed in similar circumstances. Though not to be recommended for common use, as the specimens fall short of those obtained by the ordinary method, yet, if so situated that an abundance of driers is not obtainable, or if the weather be so foggy and wet that they cannot be properly dried, it will be found of great practical value. On the trip referred to, a large number of specimens had been collected, but so bad was the weather from rain and sea fogs that there was great danger of losing them all. Under these circumstances the thought occurred to take advantage of occasional glimpses of sunshine in the following way; each sheet of specimens was placed between two driers, which were spread in a single layer on the floor of an open balcony exposed to the sun. Pieces of board, logs, or bark placed in the sun would of course answer the same purpose as did the balcony. Small stones placed on the corners of the sheets prevented the wind disturbing them, and no pressure was used except the weight of the single drier them covering. An hour of good sunshine served to fully cure most plants. The plan, is only applicable to specimens previously somewhat wilted in the press as the leaves of fresh or insufficiently wilted ones curled up in the absence of pressure.

A collector's work does not cease when his specimens are dried. Plants are subject to the attacks of insects and it is therefore necessary to poison them in some way. The best protection is corrosive sublimate dissolved in alcohol, which is applied lightly to the specimens with a soft brush. It should be done as soon as the plants are dried, care being taken afterwards to leave them spread out until the alcohol has evaporated. The formula I used is :

Corrosive sublimate	1 ½ drachms.
Carbolic acid	1 ½ "
Alcohol	12 ounces.

All the work hitherto done, the collecting, drying and poisoning, is but the preparation for the formation of an herbarium, the specimens in which should be fastened on half sheets of stiff white paper, either by slips of gummed paper or by glue applied to the backs of the specimens themselves. For a few cents a supply of white gummed paper, sufficient to last for years, can be purchased at any printing establishment. A narrow slip of this is cut off, moistened with the tongue, and placed over the part of the plant to be fixed down. The advantage of this process over actually glueing the specimens to the paper is that, in case the plant has to be removed for examination or any other purpose, these slips can be easily lifted.

In mounting plants care must be exercised to keep the pile forming each genus as nearly level as possible, by scattering the specimens over the sheets instead of placing them all in the centre. If the plants are small put some at the top of a sheet, some at the bottom, some on the right side and some on the left ; occasionally, in the case of large specimens, reversing them so as to have the thick stems and roots at the top. In no case should more than one species be put on the same sheet, but if small, two or more specimens of the same species may be so placed. The best size for mounting paper is what is known as the standard size, from its being the one used in the public herbaria of the United States. This size, 16 ½ x 11 ½ inches, experience has determined to be the best. My own sheets, I am sorry to say, are smaller, being only 15 ½ x 10 inches, but my collection was started and had grown to such a size before the standard was adopted, that to change it all would

have entailed great labour and expense. I have therefore considered it advisable to continue as I began. The Linnæan herbarium is on paper of the common fools-cap type, but this is much too small.

The labels to be attached to the sheets vary according to taste, the points desirable of observance being clear type, neatness and simplicity. They should not be too large nor yet too small. When a specimen is given you the accompanying label should always be mounted with it. Some collectors attach their labels permanently with paste or by having them printed on gummed paper, but I prefer to merely fasten them lightly at the sides thus allowing their removal should it ever become necessary to transfer the specimen to another sheet. All the sheets containing plants of the same genus are placed in genus covers, which are full sheets of stout, colored paper. They should measure about a quarter of an inch more in width than the mounting sheets. The name of the genus is written at the bottom of the genus cover, or sets of genus labels can be purchased cheaply and one of these pasted on instead. The various genera are arranged under the order to which they belong and laid flat in large pigeon-hole compartments in a closed cabinet, or else placed in portfolios, which stand upright like books in a book-case. The herbarium is made complete by a list or catalogue of the plants it contains.

Having thus described the method of collecting and preserving specimens, let us briefly consider the next step in the study of botany, viz. excursions. The object of collecting excursions should be three-fold :

- 1st. To cultivate habits of observation and secure knowledge of habitats and the growing appearances of plants.
- 2nd. To gather specimens for the herbarium.
- 3rd. To secure material to work on during the study of structural botany.

Even in the winter season excursions should not be entirely abandoned. The true naturalist can always find something to admire, and much useful work can be done in observing the trunks, branches and buds of trees and shrubs. Winter is, however, the time pre-eminently fitted for herbarium work, preserving, mounting, labelling,

cataloguing, and, if the necessary appliances are obtainable, laboratory work with the microscope.

The best place to begin collecting is where you live. Be your abode where it may there are surely some plant rarities near it, and the first goal to struggle for is a through knowledge of the resources of your own vicinity. When you have made a special study of the plants there you may easily extend your researches. If on your excursions you can have the company of some older botanist so much the better, since from him you can get the names of the plants you gather and the prominent characters on which the naming is founded. I would, however, strongly advise you always to take home one or two unnamed specimens, on which to practice analysis, for it is only by such practice you can ever become so familiar with the orders as to be able to, at least pretty nearly, locate strange ones at a glance. The accumulation of a mass of unnamed plants is to be avoided, lest a pleasant task becomes a wearisome labour, inspiring only disgust. Make it a rule to get your specimens named as soon as possible. If you have no one near to whom you can show them, enter into correspondence with some botanist and arrange with him to name the packets you may send him from time to time. You need not fear that your letter asking the favor will be unanswered. The wonderful spirit of fellowship, comradeship if I may call it so, existing among scientists, and evinced by their willingness to lend a helping hand to even the humblest votary, is to me one of the greatest charms in scientific pursuits. But here a word of warning,—never send scraps of plants to be named, for though a good botanist can often identify them, it is unfair to ask him. His time is too valuable to be spent in guessing riddles. Courtesy also demands that in all correspondence the seeker after information should enclose stamps for return postage. In collecting a specimen for yourself, if it be at all rare, always, if possible, gather duplicates to be used in exchange. Under no consideration, however, obliterate a rare species from any locality, and do not even make its whereabouts known to any except true lovers of the science. There are vandals, who, through mere vanity, would not hesitate to destroy the last survivor of a species; nor would they do it only unthinkingly. From the duplicates

of the best things around you a large variety of plants can be got by exchange. and the pleasure and profit in making a collection is largely due to the intercourse thus brought about with those of kindred tastes. Nor is this confined to those in your own country; it is often necessary to have certain specimens from other regions, and you are thus brought into correspondence with scientists in all parts of the world. Let your specimens be well made, and never send away a poor one unless it be of something very rare. A man soon becomes known by his exchanges, and if his specimens are poor he is made the subject of much unpleasant criticism and will in time be avoided by all good collectors. Always preserve the choicest specimen collected for your own herbarium, but after this send the best you have to the first correspondent who asks for it. Keep even a fragment of any species not represented in your collection until you get a better, but of your duplicates destroy any too poor to send away. Do not hoard up duplicates. The man who studies science for science sake would sooner give away every specimen for nothing than allow them to remain buried like a miser's gold. Make sure that all plants you send are correctly named, and notify your correspondent whether they are poisoned or not. Never promise a plant unless you actually have it or are positively certain of being able to get it, and keep a catalogue of your duplicates that you may be prepared at all times to answer a brother collector who applies for anything.

The last stage in botanical study, and the one to which all the others should be stepping-stones, is the working out of some of the many unsolved problems of plant life by independent and intelligent observation and experiment. The breadth of the field for exploration by original observation is immense, as comparatively little is known of the laws governing many of the phenomena of plants. For example, little is known of the hosts of some of our parasitic plants, and in some cases it is even disputed whether certain plants, commonly considered such, are parasites at all; though all plants move more or less, we possess scanty knowledge of the nature of this movement in many of them, and still less of its object; we know that cross-fertilization is generally necessary for the production of perfect seed, but in many cases we do not know

the particular agents that perform the work ; we are aware that cleistogene flowers produce pods far more fruitful than the ordinary blossoms, but we know almost nothing about the proportion of the kinds, or why a plant should be provided with two sets of blossoms. There are many other points just as vague, hints to which may be found in such works as Darwin's "*Climbing Plants*," Bailey's "*Talks Afeld*," Prentiss' "*Mode of Distribution of Plants*," and Kerner's "*Flowers and their Unbidden Guests*" ; enough, however, has been said to show that the way to discoveries new to science is open to even the humblest votary. There is practically no limit to the papers that could be prepared by many of you for this or similar societies ; papers both interesting and useful ; papers of value to science ; papers that I feel sure the "*OTTAWA NATURALIST*," would gladly find room for. In conclusion, I would say, that if within his means, and they are very cheap, no student of botany should neglect to take at least one of the periodicals devoted to the science. The "*Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club*," the "*Botanical Gazette*," and the "*American Naturalist*" are among the best. The first two are devoted entirely to botany, the last takes up other sciences as well. I take it for granted of course that all of you are already subscribers to your excellent local Natural History monthly.

If I have trespassed too much on your time, or wearied you with my effort to make plain to you some points on the study of botany, I pray you pardon me. Each of you who takes up this charming science will, I have no doubt, see modifications that you think might be advantageously made in the methods suggested. Should it be so, by all means adopt them. The method employed is of little importance provided only it brings about the great aim and end of the study, which is to learn to observe and compare. Do this honestly and you cannot fail to become lovers of nature, and, as lovers of nature, better and happier men and women, men and women in some degree approaching the illustrious scientist of whom was sung :—

“ And Nature, the old nurse, took

The child upon her knee,

Saying : ‘ Here is a story-book

Thy Father has written for thee.’

'Come, wander with me,' she said,
'Into regions yet untrod ;
And read what is still unread
In the manuscripts of God.'

And he wandered away and away
With Nature, the dear old nurse,
Who sang to him night and day
The rhymes of the universe.

And whenever the way seemed long,
Or his heart began to fail,
She would sing a more wonderful song,
Or tell a more marvellous tale."



GENERAL INDEX

TO THE

OTTAWA NATURALIST, VOL. IX., 1895-'96.

AND

Transactions of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club, Vol. XI.

Acetylene, the new illuminant, paper by H. S. Marsh.....	85	contribution to our knowledge of the "Laurentian".....	208
Air at Ottawa.....	93	Besserers, Ont., Fossils at.....	168
Ami, H. M.—Fossil Insects from the Leda clays of Ottawa and vicinity, paper.....	190	Botany, the study of, paper by Dr. Burgess.....	241
Ami, H. M.—Notes on some fossils from the Trenton of Highgate Springs, Vermont, near the Canadian boundary line, paper.....	215	Botany , Notes on.....	
Annual Report of Council of Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club, 1894- 95.....	15	Chamberlin, Mrs. Agnes— <i>Can- adian Wild Flowers</i> , Review of, by J. Fletcher.....	229
Anthropology, the present position of American, note of paper by Prof. John Campbell.....	77	Laflamme, Rev. J.C.K., on "Cor- nut's <i>Canadensium Plantarum</i> <i>Historia</i> .".....	77
Archæology; Notes on the Antiqui- ties of Lake Deschenes, by T. W. E. Sowter.....	114	Rare Manitoban Plants, James Fletcher.....	171
Argon, a newly discovered consti- tuent of the atmosphere, F. T. Shutt, paper.....	97	Bushy-tailed Wood Rat, <i>Neotoma</i> <i>cinerca</i>) paper by C. deBlois Green.....	225
Attide from Canada.....	205	Burgess, Dr. T. J. W., "Notes on the Study of Botany," paper.....	241
Aylmer, Que.,—Note on Geology of	58		
Barlow, A. E.—On some Dykes containing "Huronite".....	25	Cambro-Silurian Rocks of East Manitoba.....	65
Barlow, A. E.—Geology of the Ottawa Ship Canal.....	75	Camera Club, Ottawa.....	62
Barlow, A. E.—Review of paper by Dr. Adams on "A further		Chemical Notes	
		McGill, A. and T. Macfarlane:— Note of paper on "Viscosity in Liquids".....	77
		Macfarlane, Thomas, "On the Estimation of Starch," paper noted.....	77

Conchology. Notice of papers on, etc	
Latchford, F. R. ("I.")—Ottawa and Casselman Shells.....	156
Whiteaves, J. F.—"Recent Mollusca from the Headwaters of the Ottawa".....	22
Canadian Spiders, by J. H. Emerton, review by H. M. A.	182
Canadian Shrews.....	204
Canadian Echinodermata from Atlantic Coast	236
Caribou, Hunting the Barren ground, by Frank Russell.....	59
Casselman Shells, F. R. Latchford.	48
Central Experimental Farm, Native Trees in 1895.	156
Cilia, paper by Prof. E. E. Prince.	108, 132, 141
Club Notes	81
Colourless Blood in Animals, by Prof. E. E. Prince	61
Coleoptera.....	6
Cornut, J.—Canadian Plants.....	179
Council of O.F.N.C. for 1895-96..	77
Corresponding Members.....	61
Craig, J. ("J.C.")—Report of Excursion to Galetta.....	5
Crystals of Huronite in Diabase from Algoma, (illustrated)....	94
Crystals, paper by W. F. Ferrier....	30
Dale, T. Nelson—The Rensselaer Grit Plateau—Notice of by Dr. R. W. Ellis	117
Dana, James Dwight, Obituary Notice of.....	9
Dawson, G. M., referred to.....	55
Dowling, D. B.—Notes on the Stratigraphy of the Cambro-Silurian Rocks of Eastern Manitoba	73
Dykes, containing "Huronite," by A. E. Barlow	9
Echinoderms of N. E. America, A. E. Verrill	65
Editorial Notes	25
Ells, R. W.—Notice of the Rensselaer Grit Plateau, by T. Nelson Dale.....	59
Ells, R. W. and A. E. Barlow,— "The Geology of the proposed Ottawa Ship Canal".....	24
Ells, R. W.—How Rocks are formed—paper	9
Emerald Lake, Mollusca from....	75
Emerton, J. H.—Canadian Spiders by, reviewed	157
Entomology. Notes on.....	22
Cambridge Natural History, Vol. V. review of	182, 204
<i>Erebria discoidalis</i> , note by James Fletcher	238
"Frail Children of the Air" (Butter flies) —review of Dr. Scudder's work by James Fletcher.	92
Ormerod, Eleanor, "Report of Observations of Mysterious Insects and Common Farm Pests; review of.....	154
<i>Sphinx luscitiosa</i> , Cram, Note on, by J. Fletcher.	77
Unusual Abundance of Meloid Larvæ. Note by W. H. Harrington	172
<i>Eosoon Canadense</i> , review of Sir Wm. Dawson's paper	90
Errata, List of for Vol. IX., Ottawa Naturalist for 1895-95.....	228
Erythrite, Stilpnomelane var. Chalcodite crystallized Monazite and pleochroic Apatite from Canada, by W. F. Ferrier....	i-v.
Evans, N. N., Chemical Analysis by.....	193
Excursion Notices.	43
Excursion No. 1, to Chelsea.....	61, 62, 74, 131
"No. 2, to Galetta.....	80
"No. 3, to Pagan Falls.....	94
Extinct Monsters, Lecture by Dr. H. M. Ami, Notes on.....	150
Ferrier, Walter F., Crystals, paper	240
Ferrier, W. F.—Erythrite; Stilpnomelane var. chalcodite, etc..	117
Flora of Ontario, by Prof. Macoun	103
Fossils Insects from the Leda clays of Ottawa and vicinity, by H. M. Ami	196, 217
Fossils, mentioned	190
Geological Society of America	70, 56, 190, 205, 215, 223
Geology. Notice of papers on....	23, 151, 181
Adams, Frank D.—"A further contribution to our knowledge of the Laurentian"—Review by A. E. Barlow	208
Ami, H. M.—"Notes on Canadian Fossil Bryozoa".....	20
Ami, H. M.—"Notes on a collection of Silurian fossils from Cape George, Antigonish Co., N.S.,	

Geology (cont'd) : -

- with descriptions of four new species 21
- Bailey, Prof. L. W., "Preliminary Report on Geological Investigations in South Western Nova Scotia" 56
- Beecher, Chas. E., "Structure and appendages of *Trinucleus*," 90
- Beecher, C. E., "The Larval Stage of *Trilobites*"—Notice of.... 155
- Chalmers, Robert, "On the Glacial Lake St. Lawrence" of Prof. W. Upham, Note of..... 90
- Coleman, A. P., "Antholite" from Elzivir, Ont., Note of..... 90
- Coleman, A. P., "*Glacial and Interglacial Deposits near Toronto*," review of by H. M. Ami 209
- Dana, J. D., "Manual of Geology," Notice of..... 90
- Dawson, Sir Wm. J., Tertiary Plants, Notice of paper on 76
- Dawson, G. M. and R. G. McConnell, "On the Glacial Deposits of South Western Alberta," Note on..... 151
- Ells, R. W., "The Potsdam and Calciferous Formations of Quebec and Eastern Ontario".... 20
- Girty, Geo. H., "Development of the Corallum of *Favosites Forbesi*, var. *occidentalis*" 57
- Gordon, C. H., Notice of paper by, on "Syenite-gneiss, (Leopard rock) of Ottawa Co."..... 162
- Harrington, B. J., Notice of paper by 77
- Jones, T. Rupert, "On Some Fossil Ostracoda from Canada" 21
- Marsh, O. C., European and American Dinosaurs, Review of papers on..... 211
- Matthew, G. F., "The Organic Remains of the Little River Group" 77, 155
- Matthew, G. F., Notice of paper by L. Cayeux on "Early Protozoa." 56
- Taylor, Frank B., "Niagara and the Great Lakes," Note of paper 90
- Taylor, Frank B., "The Second Lake Algonquin" 57
- Whiteaves, J. F., "Descriptions of Eight New Species of Fossils from the Galena (Trenton)

Geology (cont'd) : -

- Limestones of Lake Winnipeg and the Red River Valley, Notice of by H. M. A. 207
- Whiteaves, J. F., "Notes on some Fossils from the Cretaceous Rocks of British Columbia, with descriptions of two species that appear to be new" 206
- Williams, H. S., "Devonian Fossils in Strata of Carboniferous Age," Note of..... 90
- Winchell, W. H., "The Stratigraphic Base of the Taconic or Lower Cambrian" 56
- Wright, G. F., "Glacial Phenomena of Newfoundland and Labrador," Note of 90
- Geological Notes**.....
- Hoffmann, G. C., "Chemical Contributions," Note of..... 90
- Ostracoda from Canada, T. R. Jones 21
- Protozoa, Early, Notice of..... 56
- The Saguenay Gorge, Note on... 181
- Geology of Aylmer, Notice of paper on by T. W. E. Sowter 58
- "Glacial Deposits in Europe and America," by Jas. Geikie, Notice of by H. M. Ami.....
- Green, C. de Blois, Some Account of the Bushy-tailed Wood Rat of British Columbia"..... 225
- Halkett, Andrew, Paper on "Ottawa Phyllopoys" 87
- Harrington, Dr. B. J.,—Analysis by Hickman, W. A., Birds observed at Pictou, N.S., 1895..... 231
- Highgate Springs Fossils, H. Ami. 215
- How Rocks are formed, Paper by R. W. Ells..... 157
- Hunting the Barren Ground Caribou, by Frank Russell..... 48
- Huronite, On some Dykes containing, by A. E. Barlow 25
- Hydrachnida..... 187
- Hymenoptera 180
- Iroquois, Nat. Science Association, Notes of and list of officers... 79
- Karyokinesis of the Ovum, by E. Wilson, review..... 205
- Koenike, Dr. F., North American Water mites..... 187
- Labrador, Lecture by Mr. A. P. Low, Notes on..... 240
- Land and Fresh Water shells of Alberta, paper by the Rev. Geo. W. Taylor..... 173

Lawsonite, Notice of paper on.....	154	Saunders, W. E., on "Blue-bird Dickcissel".....	212
Lecture Course, notes on.....	240	Saunders, W. E., Keen Sight of Birds, note.....	214
Lectures by O. F. N. C. etc. in Ottawa, 1895-96.....	172	Ottawa Phyllopods, Andrew Hal- kett, paper.....	87
Lees, W. A. D., "Town Birds".....	52	"Ottawa District," defined.....	62
Leopard Rock, Note on paper by C. H. Gordon.....	152	Peckham, G. W. and Eliz., Attidae of North America, review of paper.....	204
Lepidoptera.....	179	Petrographical descriptions of rocks containing "Huronite".....	33
Macoun, Prof. J., The Flora of Ontario, paper.....	196, 217	<i>Phryganea eflecta</i> , Scudder, a new Pleistocene Insect.....	191
Macoun, W. T., "List of Native Trees and Shrubs at Central Experimental Farm, 1895." 108, 132, 141	108, 132, 141	Phyllopods from Ottawa, Andrew Halkett.....	87
Manitoba, Stratigraphy of Cambro- Silurian Rocks of Eastern.....	65	Pictou Academy.....	189
Map of Lake Winnipeg, vol. IX, No. 3 facing page.....	65	Pictou Birds, W. A. Hickman.....	231
Marsh, Henry S., Acetylene, the new illuminant, paper.....	85	Plant Constituents.....	13
McGill, A., "The Air at Ottawa".....	63	Porter's Island, Fossils on.....	168
Meloid Larvæ, Abundance of.....	90	"Practical Entomology" Review of address, by James Fletcher.....	188
Members of the O. F. N. C., List of Meteorological observations for 1894 63, 64	63, 64	Presidential address:— O. F. N. C., by F. T. Shutt.....	197
Microscopical Soiree, Notice of.....	191	Presidential address:— Ottawa Literary and Scientific Society, by R. W. Ells.....	200
Minerals new to Canada, W. F. Ferrier.....	193	Prince, Prof. E. E.— Colourless blood in Animals.....	6
Moose, A Morning Among, paper by Prof. Prince.....	103	Prince, Prof. E. E., A morning among Moose.....	103
Mt. Mica Tourmalines.....	210	Prince, Prof. E. E., "Cilia" paper.....	81
Native trees at Central Experimental Farm in 1895, by W. Macoun 108, 132, 141	108, 132, 141	Programme of Winter Lectures in Ottawa.....	172
<i>Neotoma cinerea</i> , (Wood Rat).....	225	Psychic development in young animals, T. Wesley Mills, paper noted.....	76
Notes, Reviews and Comments. 20, 56, 77, 90, 154, 170, 181, 205, 228.		Ranunculaceæ, Prof. Macoun.....	217
Notes on the Flora of Ontario, by Prof. John Macoun.....	196, 217	Relation of the atmosphere to Agriculture. Paper by F. T. Shutt.....	12
Obituary Notice:— James Dwight Dana.....	55	Rensseler Grit Plateau, Notice of paper by T. Nelson Dale (R. W. Ells).....	9
Thomas H. Huxley.....	96	Report of the Entomological Branch, 1894-1895 by the leaders.....	178
George Lawson.....	180	Report of Geological Branch of O. F. N. C. for 1894-1895 by H. M. Ami.....	167
Antonio del Castillo.....	181	Royal Society of Canada, Notes on and review of Geological and Biological papers presented.....	75
Ontario, The Flora of, by Prof. Macoun.....	196, 217	Royal Society of Canada, fourteenth annual meeting.....	14
Ornithology, Notes on..... Kingston, A. G., Winter Birds.....	22	Ritter William E., on Tunicata of Pacific Coast.....	58
Kingston, A. G., A Well Marked Bird Wave.....	78	Russell, Frank, "Hunting the Barren Ground Caribou".....	48
A. G. K., Notes of Chapman's "Hand-book of Birds of East N. America".....	112		
A. G. K., "A new bird for Eastern Ontario".....	92		
Pictou Birds Observed by Mr. W. A. Hickman.....	231		

Saunders, W. E., Notes on Ornithology.....	212	of work by A. G. Hamlin.....	211
Scientific African, Notice of.....	215	"Town Birds," W. A. D. Lees ..	52
Scudder, Dr. S. H., Review of work by.....	154	Tunicata of Pacific Coast.....	58
Shrews from Canada.....	236	Tyrrell, J. B., North American Water-Mites.....	187
Shutt, F. T., Argon, a newly discovered constituent of the Atmosphere.....	97	Verrill, A. E., Echinoderm of N. E. America, Notice of.....	59
Shutt, F. T. and A. McGill, Note on "the Air at Ottawa".....	93	Water Mites, North American by F. Koenike.....	187
Shutt, Frank T., The relation of the Atmosphere to Agriculture,....	12	Wilson, E. B., " <i>An Atlas of the fertilization and Karyokinesis of the Ovum</i> : Review of work by H. M. A.....	205
Soirées, 1894-95.....	17	Winnipeg, Map of Lake.....	65
Sowter, T. W. E., Archaeology, Notes on the Antiquities of Lake Deschenes, paper.....	114	Wood Rat of British Columbia....	225
Spiders, Review of Prof. Emerton's paper on "Canadian Spiders "	182, 204	Zoology , Notes on	
Systems of Crystallization.....	130	Challenger Expedition, Scientific results in "Natural Science" ..	140
Taylor, Rev. Geo. W., The Land and Freshwater Shells in Alberta.....	173	Fletcher, Jas. ("F") The Common House Mouse.....	171
Temiscaming, Recent Mollusca of Lake.....	22	Merriam, C. Hart, North American Shrews, review by H. M. A. ..	236
Treasurer's balance sheet for 1894-1895		Ritter, William E., Tunicata of the Pacific Coast of North America ..	58
Tourmalines from Mt. Mica, review		Verrill, A. G., "Distribution of the Echinoderms of N. E. America" ..	59
		Whiteaves, J. J., <i>Primnoa reseda</i> from British Columbia, paper noted	75

ERRATA :

Page 23, line 2 ; for *Americana*, read : *Aucuparia*.

" 175, " 13 ; " *Bulimus*, " *Bulinus*.

" 175, " 32 : " 451, " 351.

" 175, " 32 ; " 1884, " 1885.

" 176, " 4 ; " 95, " 65.

" 215, " 19 : " 1893, " 1883.

" 178, Heading of column 5, for Wheeler, read;Willing.

J. ROBERTS ALLAN, Chemist and Druggist,
76 Rideau Street, Ottawa.

If you want nice PHOTOS, go to MR. J. JARVIS, 117 Sparks Street.



Tents, Flags, Camp Furniture, Hammocks.

We profess to manufacture our goods in a superior manner and of better material than any other house in the trade. In proof of this we may state that we have been awarded 203 gold and silver medals and first prizes at the leading exhibitions in Europe, America and Australia, and never had to take second place.



Our prices are as low as any on the continent. Send stamp for Catalogue.



Our line of bicycles are, we think, the largest in Canada, including Beeston Humber, Up-to-date, Rudge, Premier, Rambler, Crescent, Wanderer, Chainless, Whitworth, Hyslop, Spartan, &c. Our prices run from \$45.00 upwards. You can save money by purchasing from us.

COLE'S NATIONAL MFG. CO.,
160 SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

PITTAWAY'S PHOTO STUDIO,
58 SPARKS STREET.



THE
Russell House,
OTTAWA.
F. X. ST. JACQUES,
Proprietor.

Transactions of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club, 1880-86.

Complete in Two Volumes, containing Parts 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6 and 7.

VOL. I, price \$1.00; to members 70 cents.

VOL. II, price \$1.00; to members 50 cents.

TRANSACTIONS.

VOL. I. { Pt. 1, not sold singly.
 " 2, price 25 cts; members 15 cts.
 " 3, " "
 " 4, " "

VOL. II. { Pt. 5, price 30 cts; members 20 cts.
 " 6, " 40 cts; " 25 "
 " 7, " 30 " " 20 "

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST, \$1.00 per annum. MONTHLY PARTS, 10 cts, to members, 5 cts. QUARTERLY PARTS, 25 cts; to members, 15 cts. EXTRAS—1. Lecture on Palaeontology. Walter B. Billings. Eleven pages. Price, 5 cents. 2. Asbestos; its History, Mode of Occurrence and Uses. Dr. R. W. Ellis. Twenty-four pages. Price 10 cts.

SHOES SOLD BY RETALLACK WEAR WELL 63 SPARKS STREET.

Unimbed & Hurman, Diamonds, Watches, Jewellery, 67 Sparks St., Ottawa. Telephone 76.

M. M. Pyke, Men's Outfitter and Proprietor of Pyke's Steam Laundry.

HENRY WATTERS,

Chemist and Druggist,

Corner of Sparks and Bank Streets,

OTTAWA.

JOHN MURPHY & CO.,

IMPORTERS

FANCY AND STAPLE DRY GOODS,

66 and 68 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.

TOPLEY,

132 Sparks Street.

COME IN AND SEE LATEST PHOTOS.

Kodaks to Rent.

ESTABLISHED 1836.

J. DURIE & SON,

Booksellers Stationers,

Publishers.

SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

THOMAS LICGET

Has removed his Stock of

CARPETS, ETC.,

to new premises.

177 AND 179 SPARKS ST.

R. A. McCORMICK,

Prescription Druggist,

75 SPARKS STREET,

Phone 159.

Ottawa.

C. M. HOLBROOK,

102 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.

Trouser Stretchers, 50c. per pair.

ALEX. SPITTAL & CO.,

PITTSTON COAL.

All Sizes. Lowest Prices.

161 SPARKS STREET,

Telephone 971.

J. & R. CRAIG, Tailors, 105 Sparks St., Ottawa.

THE OTTAWA FIELD-NATURALISTS' CLUB, 1896-1897.

Patron:

THE RT. HONOURABLE THE EARL OF ABERDEEN
GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF CANADA.

President:

MR. F. T. SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C., F.C.S. &c.

Vice-Presidents

Dr. H. M. Ami, M.A., F.G.S. W. Hague Harrington, F.R.S.C.

Librarian:

Mr. S. B. Sinclair, B.A.
(Normal School.)

Secretary:

Mr. Andrew Halkett.
(Marine and Fisheries Dept.)

Treasurer:

Mr. D. B. Dowling, B.A.Sc.
(Geol. Survey Dept.)

Committee:

Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S. etc.
Mr. James Fletcher, F.R.S.C., F.L.S.
Mr. H. B. Small.

Miss A. Shenick, B. Sc.
" G. Harmer.
" Marion Whyte.

Standing Committees of Council:

Publishing: Dr. Ami, Prof. Prince, Mr. Harrington, Mr. H. B. Small, Mr. Dowling, Miss Whyte.

Excursions: Dr. Ami, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Small, Mr. Sinclair, Miss Shenick, Miss Harmer.

Soirees: Prof. Prince, Mr. Sinclair, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Halkett.

Leaders:

Geology: Dr. Ells, Mr. Ferrier, Dr. Ami.

Botany: Mr. R. B. Whyte, Mr. J. M. Macoun, Mr. J. Craig.

Entomology: Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Harrington, Mr. W. Simpson.

Ornithology: Mr. Kingston, Miss Harmer, Mr. Lees.

Conchology: Mr. Latchford, Mr. Halkett, Mr. O'Brien.

Zoology: Prof. Prince, Prof. Macoun, Mr. H. B. Small.

"THE OTTAWA NATURALIST."

Editor:

HENRY M. AMI, M.A., D.Sc., F.G.S.

Associate Editors:

DR. R. W. ELLS, F.R.S.C.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Geology*.

MR. W. F. FERRIER, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Mineralogy* and *Lithology*.

PROF. JOHN MACOUN, M.A., F.L.S.—Dominion Botanist, Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Botany*.

MR. F. R. LATCHFORD, B.A.—Department of *Conchology*.

MR. JAMES FLETCHER, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.—Botanist, and Entomologist, Central Experimental Farm—Department of *Entomology*.

MR. A. G. KINGSTON—Public Works Department—Department of *Ornithology*.

PROF. E. E. PRINCE, B.A., F.L.S.—Commissioner of Fisheries for Canada—Department of *Biology* and general *Zoology*.

"Ottawa Naturalist" and Membership Fee to O.F.N.C. only \$1.00 per annum.

MAY, 1896.

VOL X, No. 2

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

Published by the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club.

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
1. Chemical Work in Canadian Agriculture—Frank T. Shutt, M.A., F.I.C., F.C.S., etc.	29
2. Note on <i>Cardinalia subangulata</i> Dawson and <i>Arca punctifer</i> Dawson—H. M. Ami	44
3. Natural History Notes for April, 1896—H. B. Small, Esq.	44
4. Club Notes—(1). Prizes in Botany, Entomology and Geology for 1896. (2). Excursion to Chelsea. (3). Sub-excursions. (4). New Members. (5). Meteorological Observations for Ottawa, 1895 ..	45

OTTAWA, CANADA.

PRINTED AT THE OFFICE OF PAYNTER & ABBOTT,
48 RIDEAU STREET.

THURSDAY, MAY 23rd.—Half-day Excursion to Chelsea. Gatiqneau Valley R. R., Union Station, 2 p. m. For rates see page 46.

Accepted for Ottawa Post Office as second-class matter.

Canada's
High
Grade

PIANOS

Mason & Risch,
Nordheimer,
Gerhard
Heintzman.

Estey & Dominion
Organs.

J. L. Orme & Son,
113-115 Sparks St.



Sole Agents for
**STEINWAY,
KNABE,
CHICKERING.**

A large assortment
of second-hand in-
struments. Terms
to suit all purchas-
ers.

J. L. Orme & Son,
113-115 Sparks St.

J. G. BUTTERWORTH & Co.,
All-Rail Scranton Coal.
86 SPARKS STREET.

A. ROSENTHAL,

Jeweller and Optician.

87 SPARKS ST.

WELCH, MARGETSON & CO'S
Shirts, Collars and Cuffs.

R. MCGIFFIN,
49 SPARKS STREET.

KENNY BROS.,

Tailors to
His Excellency
THE GOVERNOR GENERAL.

C. H. THORBURN,
Books and Stationery,
FOUNTAIN PENS.
Views of Ottawa. 80 Sparks St.

WM. HOWE,

Importer of Artists' Materials and Artistic
Interior Decorations. Manufacturer
of White Lead, Paints & Colors.

Howe's Block, - - OTTAWA.

TRY

**BATE & CO'S
33 C.**

English Blended Black Tea.

J. & T. BALLANTYNE,
Best Grades of Hard and Soft Coal.
OFFICE, COR. ELGIN & QUEEN STS.
Telephones 586 and 579.

A. J. STEPHENS,
FINE SHOES.
39 SPARKS ST.

Boots and Shoes Made to Measure.

Wm. ROBERTSON,
Bookseller and Stationer,

69 Rideau Street.

Natural History Works supplied to
order.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.†

VOL. I. 1887-1888.

- ON A NEW GENUS AND THREE NEW SPECIES OF CRINOIDS. By W. R. Billings, p. 49.
TESTIMONY OF THE OTTAWA CLAYS AND GRAVELS, &c. By Amos Bowman, p. 149.
THE GREAT ICE AGE AT OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, pp. 65 and 81.
ON UTICA FOSSILS, FROM RIDEAU, OTTAWA, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 165-170.
NOTES ON SIPHONOTRETA SCOTICA, *ibid.*, p. 121.
THE COUGAR. By W. P. Lett, p. 127.
DEVELOPMENT OF MINES IN THE OTTAWA REGION. By John Stewart, p. 33.
ON MONOTROPA. By James Fletcher, p. 43; By Dr. Baptie, p. 40; By Wm. Brodie, p. 118.
SALAMANDERS. By F. R. Latchford, p. 105.

VOL. II. 1888-1889.

- DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW SPECIES OF MOSSES. By N. C. Kindberg, p. 154.
A NEW CRUSTACEAN—DIAPTOMUS TYRRELLII, POPPE. Notice of.
ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALEONTOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. H. M. Ami, p. 136.
ON THE CHAZY FORMATION AT AYLMER. By T. W. E. Sowter, pp. 7 and 11.
THE PHYSIOGRAPHY AND GEOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. By Wm. Craig, p. 136.
SEQUENCE OF GEOLOGICAL FORMATIONS AT OTTAWA WITH REFERENCE TO NATURAL GAS. H. M. Ami, p. 93.
OUR OTTAWA SQUIRRELS. By J. Ballantyne, pp. 7 and 33.
CAPRICORN BEETLES. By W. H. Harrington, p. 144.

VOL. III. 1889-1890.

- GEOLOGICAL PROGRESS IN CANADA. By R. W. Ells, p. 119-145.
LIST OF MOSSES COLLECTED IN THE NEIGHBORHOOD OF OTTAWA. By Prof. Macoun, pp. 149-152.
WHAT YOU SEE WHEN YOU GO OUT WITHOUT YOUR GUN, (Ornithological.) By W. A. D. Lees, p. 31-36.
THE AMERICAN SKUNK. By W. P. Lett, pp. 18-23.
THE BIRDS OF RENFREW COUNTY, ONT. By Rev. C. J. Young M.A. pp. 24-36.
THE LAND SHELLS OF VANCOUVER ISLAND. By Rev. G. W. Taylor.
DEVELOPMENT AND PROGRESS. By Mr. H. B. Small, pp. 95-105.

VOL. IV. 1890-1891.

- ON SOME OF THE LARGER UNEXPLORED REGIONS OF CANADA. By G. M. Dawson, pp. 29-40, (Map) 1890.
THE MISTASSINI REGION. By A. P. Low, pp. 11-28.
ASBESTUS, ITS HISTORY, MODE OF OCCURRENCE AND USES. By R. W. Ells, pp. 11-28.
NEW CANADIAN MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 61.
PALEONTOLOGY—A Lecture on. By W. R. Billings, p. 41.
ON THE WOLF. By W. Pittman Lett, p. 75.
ON THE COMPOSITION OF APPLE LEAVES. By F. T. Shutt, p. 130.
SERPENTINES OF CANADA. By N. J. GIBBOUX, pp. 95-116.
A NATURALIST IN THE GOLD RANGE. By J. M. Macoun, p. 139.
IDEAS ON THE BEGINNING OF LIFE. By J. Ballantyne, p. 127-127.

VOL. V. 1891-1892.

- ON THE SUDBURY NICKEL AND COPPER DEPOSITS. By Alfred E. Barlow, p. 51.
ON CANADIAN LAND AND FRESH-WATER MOLLUSCA. By Rev. G. W. Taylor, p. 204.
THE CHEMISTRY OF FOOD. By F. T. Shutt, p. 143.
CANADIAN GEMS AND PRECIOUS STONES. By C. W. Willimott, p. 117.

*Price \$1.00, per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

† Some of the papers contained in the eight volumes already published.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.

VOL. V. (Continued).

- "EXTINCT VERTEBRATES FROM THE MIOCENE OF CANADA." Synopsis of. By H. M. Ami, p. 74.
A BOTANICAL EXCURSION TO THE CHÂTS. By R. B. Whyte, p. 197.
SOME NEW MOSSES FROM THE PRIVY-LOF ISLANDS. By Jas. M. Macoun, p. 179.
DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 195-196.
ON DRINKING WATER. By Anthony McGill, p. 9.
LIST OF OTTAWA SPECIES OF SPHAGNUM. p. 83.
THE BIRDS OF OTTAWA. By the leaders of Ornithological section; Messrs. Lees, Kingston and John Macoun.

VOL VI. 1892-1893.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA OF OTTAWA. By W. Hague Harrington, p. 25.
THE WINTER HOME OF THE BARREN GROUND CARIBOU. By J. Burr Tyrrell, p. 121.
THE MINERAL WATERS OF CANADA. By H. P. H. Brumell, pp. 167-196.
THE COUNTRY NORTH OF THE OTTAWA. By R. W. Ells, p. 157.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALEONTOLOGY OF OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, p. 73.
THE QUEBEC GROUP. *ibid.* p. 41.
FOOD IN HEALTH AND DISEASE. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, p. 172.
OVIS CANADENSIS DALLII. By R. G. McConnell, p. 130.
CHECK-LIST OF CANADIAN MOLLUSCA, p. 33.
ANTHRACNOSE OF THE GRAPE. By J. Craig, p. 114.
SOME OF THE PROPERTIES OF WATER. By Adolf Lehmann, p. 57.

VOL. VII. 1893-1894.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA. By W. H. Harrington, pp. 117-128.
NARRATIVE OF A JOURNEY IN 1890 FROM GREAT SLAVE LAKE TO BEECHY LAKE, ON THE GREAT FISH RIVER. By D. B. Dowling, pp. 85 to 92, and pp. 101 to p. 114.
FOOD AND ALIMENTATION. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, pp. 69-84.
NOTES ON SOME MARINE INVERTEBRATA FROM THE COAST OF BRITISH COLUMBIA. By J. F. Whiteaves, pp. 133-137.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALEONTOLOGY OF THE ROCKLAND QUARRIES AND VICINITY. By H. M. Ami, pp. 138-47.
THE EXTINCT NORTHERN SEA COW AND EARLY RUSSIAN EXPLORATIONS IN THE NORTH PACIFIC. By George M. Dawson, pp. 151-161.
HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA, (1893). By W. H. Harrington, pp. 162-163.
NOTES ON CANADIAN BRYOLOGY. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 17.
CHEMICAL ANALYSIS OF MANITOBA SOIL. By F. T. Shutt, p. 94.
FOLLOWING A PLANET. By A. McGill, p. 167.

VOL. VIII. 1894-1895.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA. By W. Hague Harrington, pp. 132-136.
THE TRANSMUTATIONS OF NITROGEN. By Thomas Macfarlane, F.R.S.C., pp. 45-74.
MARVELS OF COLOUR IN THE ANIMAL WORLD. By Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S., p. 115.
RECENT DEPOSITS IN THE VALLEY OF THE OTTAWA RIVER. By R. W. Ells, pp. 104-108.
1. NOTES ON THE QUEBEC GROUP; 2. NOTES ON FOSSILS FROM QUEBEC CITY. 1. By Mr. T. C. Weston; 2. By H. M. Ami. (Plate.)
ALASKA. By Otto J. Klotz, pp. 6-33.
FOSSILS FROM THE TRENTON LIMESTONES OF PORT HOPE, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 100.
FLORA OTTAWAENSIS. By J. FLETCHER, p. 67.

*Price \$1.00 per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

VOL. X.

OTTAWA, MAY, 1896.

NO. 2.

CHEMICAL WORK IN CANADIAN AGRICULTURE.

By FRANK T. SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C., F.C.S., Chemist,
Dominion Experimental Farms.

In bringing before you an epitome of the work accomplished for Canadian agriculture by the Chemical Division of the Experimental Farms during the past eight years, it may be advisable by way of introduction to say something of the important relationship that exists between Chemistry and Agriculture. And in order to make this relationship clear we may first consider briefly the character and scope of these two great sciences.

Chemistry busies itself with the study of the composition of all matter, solid, liquid and gaseous—living and inert—and endeavours to ascertain the laws that govern the changes which such matter is continually undergoing in the animal, the vegetable and the mineral kingdoms. Thus, chemistry has found out the nature of plant constituents and the source whence plants obtain them. It indicates the various food elements and the proportions in which plants take them from the atmosphere and from the soil respectively. Hence, not only soil exhaustion and diminished yields resulting from the practice of continually cropping without any concomitant return of soil plant food, become easily understood with the aid of chemistry; but the way for a more or less speedy return to fertility is indicated. In other words, by analysis and vegetation experiment (the latter practically a synthetical method) the

peculiar requirements of our farm crops are ascertained and economical means of supplying these wants are suggested. After studying the conversion of soil substances and of the constituents of the air into vegetable tissues, chemistry further endeavours to learn the function of these latter when used as food by animals. Thus, experimental research has shown that starch, sugar, gums, etc. (the class of nutrients known generally under the term carbohydrates) fibre and oil, products of vegetable metabolism are chiefly of service in the animal system in producing heat and supplying energy for work, while the albuminoids or nitrogenous organic matter elaborated by plants find their chief function as flesh formers and in supplying the requisite constituents for the production of blood, milk, wool, etc.

It may be urged that these are for the most part questions of vegetable and animal physiology, and rightly so; but is not physiology a name for that special branch of chemistry that seeks to explain the changes in matter that attend or are produced by the vital functions of plants and animals? At all events, physiology is largely chemistry, for if the former science tells us that living matter is composed of cells capable of nutrition and reproduction, the latter shows how the changes of the matter within the cells, primarily leading to their nutrition, and secondarily to their reproduction, are true chemical transformations.

Concerning Agriculture, we may say, adopting a definition given for English grammar by an old author that it is "both a science and an art." It is the oldest of all arts, save perhaps that of the chase. The art of husbandry includes and imparts skill in all farming operations—draining, plowing, harrowing, seeding, cultivating, harvesting, threshing, and indeed all work concerning the culture of the field and the care of farm animals. Of late years great progress has been made in agriculture as an art, and this principally through the introduction and assistance of improved implements and machinery. The sickle and the flail are almost forgotten instruments of the past, and many of the implements—

triumphs in mechanics—now in general use were not even faintly foreshadowed twenty-five years ago.

The science of agriculture first makes plain the reason for and the results of the various operations we have just enumerated and then studies the whys and wherefores of the changes brought about by nature through plants and animals. If agriculture as a whole may be said to have for its object the economic production of plants and animals and the materials elaborated by them during their life, agriculture as a science endeavours to ascertain the causes and conditions that lead to the consummation of this object.

Although Botany, Zoology, Physiology and Physics all lend their aid, it will be apparent from what I have said that Chemistry furnishes the basis and a large proportion of the superstructure of scientific agriculture; indeed, so interwoven and intimately connected is chemistry with all branches of farm work that agricultural chemistry and scientific agriculture may be counted as almost synonymous terms, for it is difficult to conceive an agricultural problem that does not make demands upon chemistry for its solution. It is most certainly true that agriculture is fast passing beyond the ranks of empiricism. We recognize that it has entered the realms of science; and the hope for the future of agriculture, as has been well remarked by an eminent English authority, lies in the larger adoption of those methods which science with practice advocates.

Interesting, however, as these considerations are, we must pass to the matter in hand and show wherein assistance has been rendered by the Dominion Government to Canadian agriculture by the chemical researches carried on in our laboratories at Ottawa.

VIRGIN SOILS OF CANADA.

The factors of a soil's fertility may be briefly enumerated as follows:—

- 1 The amount and availability of its plant food.
- 2 Its mechanical condition or tilth.
- 3 The conditions of climate, rainfall, temperature, etc.

It is thus apparent that the knowledge afforded by a chemical analysis, when properly interpreted, is of great value as an indication of a soil's productiveness and for suggesting its economical treatment with fertilizers. A complete soil analysis comprises a series of most careful and accurate chemical operations, the determining of the amounts of plant food and more especially of the nitrogen, potash and phosphoric acid. Since such work necessitates a considerable expenditure of time, only typical soils, representative of large areas that have never been cropped or manured, are submitted to complete analysis.

As might be expected, the soils in Canada are exceedingly varied as regards their origin, their nature and composition. We have not yet the data that would enable us to speak of all classes of Canadian soils, for considering the area of the arable land in the Dominion, the work accomplished can scarcely be said to do more than give us information regarding the soils of widely isolated districts. Our endeavour will be, as opportunity offers, to continue this chemical survey and thus gradually accumulate data that will be of service, directly to our own farmers and of interest and value to those of other countries who may be meditating emigration to the Dominion by bringing before them a knowledge of the character of Canadian soils.

To mention a few of the more typical soils of the various provinces, I might, beginning in the West, tell you of the rich and fertile soils from the valleys of the Fraser and Pitt Rivers in British Columbia.

These alluvials deposits, composed of detritus, cover many thousands of acres, and rank, both as regards mechanical condition and richness of composition, with the best soils of any country in the world. Of nitrogen, potash and phosphoric acid, as well as of the minor elements of plant food, analysis has proved them to contain large stores. Undoubtedly, the soils formed by the deposits of other rivers in the province would show themselves on examination to be equally rich in plant food.

Another class of soils in British Columbia are the upper "bench" soils. Those analysed have been of a light and sandy character, considerably inferior to the soil just referred to as regards plant food, but, nevertheless, owing to the extremely favourably climatic conditions that prevail, have proved themselves to be capable of producing good and profitable yields.

British Columbia also possesses in many of her valleys areas of mucky soils, essentially rich in organic matter and nitrogen. These with proper treatment are exceedingly productive and eventually will prove of great value for the growing of most of our farm crops.

Concerning the soils of the North-West Territories, I can state that most of those samples examined have been found to contain large amounts of plant food. Even soils from the areas affected by the deleterious presence of alkali for the most part contain all the necessary elements for productiveness, and only await the proper treatment of drainage and the application of certain chemicals to make them fertile in a high degree.

The prairie soil of Manitoba constitutes a real mine of plant food. A sample examined from the Red River valley, a black loam more than two feet in depth, was of a very high order, possessing remarkable amounts of all those materials which crops require, and ranking as pre-eminent from both a chemical and mechanical standpoint. From the analysis, I calculated that an area of one acre to the depth of one foot, contained, approximately: Nitrogen, 33,145 lbs; Potash, 33,950 lbs; Phosphoric acid, 9,450 lbs. When we compare these amounts with those present in average fertile soils, viz: Nitrogen, 3,500 lbs; Potash, 7,000 lbs; Phosphoric acid 6,000 lbs., the great agricultural value and possibilities of this prairie soil will be obvious.

Both the North-West Territories and Manitoba are justly noted as grain growing areas and more especially for producing large yields of wheat rich in gluten and of excellent milling qualities. The magnificent soil of these districts has been one of the chief factors in bringing about this result. Our farmers

in the far West, however, should learn before too late that this store of fertility is not inexhaustible and that the export of grain results in soil exhaustion which must be met by the application of manures and fertilizers if the present conditions are to be preserved. Undoubtedly, the climate there prevailing is one that assists in the conservation of soil plant food, but this factor, obviously, is not one that should be relied on to the neglect of replacing plant food.

The difficulty of obtaining in Ontario samples of virgin soil representative of large areas has prevented me hitherto from being able to draw any conclusions that would be of general importance and value. As data accumulate, we may be in a better position to speak more definitely and probably to map out this province into districts according to the original character of its soils. In the meantime, we can report that in most instances the results we have obtained show a sufficiency of plant food for lucrative crops yields.

Unfortunately the practice of "burning" when clearing up land has been most disastrous over large districts, destroying vast stores of humus and nitrogen, a loss that can be replaced only by many decades of skilful procedure and care.

From the Province of Quebec both heavy and light soils have been received. Many of the frontier lands are in a condition of partial exhaustion, owing to the one-sided method of farming that has been in vogue. These must be built up with green manuring and by application of barnyard manure and fertilizers, thus replacing those elements that many years of cropping have taken away. Undoubtedly, the virgin soils of the areas here referred to were just as rich in plant food as those of any province in Canada, a statement that receives corroboration from results obtained in the examination of certain newly broken Quebec soils.

Hitherto, the soils from the Maritime Provinces examined by us have been few in number. Such data, as we have however, would go to show that their virgin soils are capable of giving excellent crops under proper treatment.

In closing this cursory review of our work in this branch of agricultural investigation, it only remains to say that our examination of Canadian cultivated soils points to certain economic methods of improvement that may be recommended to our farmers in order to enhance the productiveness of their fields.

These briefly are as follows :—

- 1 The more extensive growth of the legumes (peas, beans, clover, etc.). These plants alone have the ability to assimilate the free nitrogen of the air and thus are particularly valuable for "turning under" and also as fodder crops. Green manuring (the ploughing under of a green crop) with clover adds to the soil's store of fertility in nitrogen and humus, improving the soil both chemically and mechanically.

- 2 The application of wood ashes to supply the second essential element of plant food, viz: potash. Canadian wood ashes (in other words, Canadian soil fertility), though much undervalued at home, find a ready sale in the United States. Our farmers receive in exchange for their ashes but a tithe of their worth. Does not parting with them under such conditions seem like killing the goose that laid the golden egg? If wood ashes are not obtainable, muriate of potash or kainit (a potash salt mined in Stassfurt, Germany) should be used to supplement the barnyard manure.

Again, there are many of our soils and crops that would be benefited by an application of a soluble phosphate. Apatite or mineral phosphate of lime we have in Canada in abundance and also the raw materials for manufacturing the sulphuric acid to treat it with and make it soluble. It only remains for our farmers to intelligently use the superphosphate in order to increase the fertility of their fields and at the same time assist an industry that would be of great importance to the country.

- 3 Compared with the soils of other countries, many in Canada appear to be deficient in lime. This fact suggests that the judicious application of lime, marl or gypsum (at the same time supply other forms of plant food) would lead to good re-

sults. We have ample testimony that on many of our heavy and light soils this treatment has been eminently satisfactory.

NATURALLY-OCCURRING FERTILIZERS.

Closely relating to the question of soil plant food is that of fertilizers. In many parts of the Dominion are to be found vast deposits of material rich in the elements necessary for plant growth. These accumulations of swamp muck, peat, marl, gypsum, moss, river and tidal muds, seaweed, etc., etc., are all most valuable. Their composition should be better known and their methods of application more universally understood. Analyses made in our laboratories have established the fact that swamp mucks are nitrogenous fertilizers of a high order. In an air-dried condition they will average per ton between 30 lbs. and 40 lbs. of nitrogen which element by suitable fermentation may be converted into assimilable forms for crop use. Moreover, we have ascertained that this material (air-dried) is an excellent absorbent so that it can be used to advantage in and about our farm buildings and indeed everywhere where there is liquid manure to absorb. By its use in this way not only is the most valuable portion of the manure saved from loss but the buildings, the farm and the yard well kept clean. The fermentation that subsequently ensues in the manure pile results in the production of a rich and quick acting fertilizer. These deductions are drawn from over one hundred analyses made by us of muck collected in the various provinces of the Dominion.

A word or two about moss litter. During the past year an investigation was made in our laboratories of samples of peat moss from New Brunswick. The results obtained established a high value for this substance as a bedding material. Its absorptive capacity is high, the air-dried moss holding as much as 16 and 18 times its own weight of liquid. Not only is it useful in keeping stables dry, but also preserves them free from odour, for it has the property of absorbing ammonia and other gases. Moss litter (principally species of *Sphagnum*) contains about half of one percent of nitrogen, as well as notable quantities of other

fertilizing ingredients. The resulting manure ferments well and is of excellent quality. Here again we have an opportunity to establish a lucrative business in Canada—one of value, not only to agriculture but to commerce generally; for moss litter is in great demand for use in the stables of the larger cities of the United States.

We must pass over our deposits of marl and gypsum, merely recording the fact that our analytical work in the Farm laboratories has shown that we have, in many districts, in a cheap and obtainable form just that element which many of our soils require to bring them into a high state of productiveness.

Seaweed from the Atlantic and Pacific coasts of Canada has been analysed by us, and its value as a manure, on account of the potash and nitrogen it contains, well established. The ease and rapidity with which this fertilizer decays in the soil, liberating its constituents in forms at once available for plant use, greatly enhance its value.

The tidal deposits of the Maritime Provinces, and more especially of the Bay of Fundy, have received careful examination at our hands. Their beneficial action has been shown to depend not only upon the nitrogen and organic matter they contain, but also upon the somewhat small amounts of the other essential elements of fertility they possess or of the carbonate of lime they supply. While not of the character of commercial fertilizers in the quantities of plant food they contain, they are undoubtedly valuable for many soils as amendments, both chemically and physically. As they differ very much, it is exceedingly difficult to speak of these muds as a class. While some are but of the nature of fair soil, others on examination are found to contain notable quantities of nitrogen, potash, phosphoric acid and lime.

FODDERS AND FARM CROPS GENERALLY.

There is now such a large accumulation of analytical data respecting the composition of our native and introduced grasses, clovers, Indian corn, roots of all kinds, cereals and milling bye-

products, that it will only be possible for me on the present occasion to refer to a few of the more important features of this work and to direct your attention to those conclusions that seem to be of special interest to us as Canadians.

In 1888 we began an examination of our wheat, the results being published in Bulletin No. 4 of the Experimental Farm Series. That work was almost exclusively confined to wheat grown in Manitoba and the North-West Territories. Not only was the composition of the grain ascertained, but as far as possible the influence of climate, soil and cultivation upon the wheat were studied. Our analyses of the western wheats showed besides other good features, a large percentage of albuminoids (gluten). Both the physical and chemical data testified to the excellent milling qualities and the high nutritive value of the Red Fife as grown in the provinces referred to. The effect of environment upon wheat is an interesting study, but one into which we cannot to-night examine with minuteness. It must suffice to state that the conditions of the North-West appear to be particularly favourable to the increase in the most important constituents of the wheat, viz: the albuminoids the percentage of albuminoids (or flesh-formers) present being the chief factor used in grading and valuing wheat.

Further analytical work on Canadian cereals was that done by me when acting as a professional juror at the World's Columbian Exposition in Chicago in 1893. Of 166 samples of wheat submitted to analysis, 49 were from Canada. The data, which are published in my report now in press, again furnish ample proof of the very excellent qualities of the wheat from Manitoba and the North-West Territories. Indeed, the averages from these provinces are fully equal to those afforded by the best grain growing districts of the world. The samples submitted by the Province of Ontario at this Exposition had not been selected with care or skill, and, as a result, the general Canadian average of quality appears to be much lower than it really is.

From our analyses, the points in favour of Canadian oats appear to be (1) a heavy kernel, (2) a low percentage of moisture, (3) high albuminoids and (4) a large percentage of fat. It must be remembered, however, that oats, like wheat, are greatly influenced in composition by their conditions of growth, and, therefore, while there are many samples exhibiting the qualities I have mentioned, there are many districts in which by careful cultivation the feeding value of the oats might be increased.

THE GRASSES OF CANADA.

The enormous importance to our farmers, stock raisers and dairymen of palatable, nutritious and cheap fodder led to a determination of the food constituents of many species of native and introduced grasses. The analytical data already published have been largely obtained from the examination of grasses grown under the care of the Botanist of the Farm at Ottawa, though a considerable number of samples from Manitoba were also analysed.

Grasses may be divided into two agricultural classes; pasture grasses and meadow grasses, those of the first class springing up well when eaten off, those of the second being characterized by yielding a heavy crop of hay. The requirements of a good grass are: (1) That it should produce a heavy crop; (2) That it should be hardy; (3) That it should be rich in the more valuable food constituents; and (4) that it should be palatable.

Of native pasture grasses, I can speak in special commendation of June Grass (*Poa pratensis*), a rich, palatable perennial. In all respects it is a most excellent pasture grass, abundant everywhere and worthy of more careful cultivation. A careful study of this grass (sometimes known as Kentucky Blue Grass) led Mr. Fletcher, the Botanist of the Farms, and myself to the conclusion that it was "undoubtedly the most valuable pasture grass in the Dominion."

Red Top (*Agrostis vulgaris*), though not a native grass, is now very common. This also is a valuable grass and one

especially adapted for low lying lands, where it may well find a place in permanent pasture mixtures.

Austrian Brome Grass (*Bromus inermis*) is an introduced perennial, hardy, and a heavy cropper, producing a good aftermath of excellent feeding quality. By reason of the richness of its composition and its luxuriant habit of growth, it is certainly one of the most valuable of the introduced grasses.

Orchard Grass (*Dactylis glomerata*). This is a grass which responds well to liberal treatment, giving large crops on rich soils and particularly suitable for shady pastures.

These must suffice as types or illustrations of our work in the examination of Canadian grasses—the complete series comprising nearly three hundred analyses. I would, however, refer to some general conclusions, drawn from this investigation, regarding the right period at which to cut for hay.

In analysing the same grass at different stages of growth, it was noticed that certain changes of composition take place as the plant approaches maturity; the percentages of water, ash and albuminoids and fat decrease, while the percentage of fibre and usually the nitrogen free extract increase. In the younger stages, the grass is more succulent and palatable, and our work also shows that it is during the earlier weeks of growth that the plant's nitrogen and mineral matter are taken from the soil—which point to the advisability of thoroughly preparing the seed bed by cultivation and fertilizing, and to the value of top dressings with nitrate of soda while the crop is still young.

Further, the data we obtained allow us to infer that a loss of much valuable and digestible food material occurs when a grass is allowed to thoroughly mature before it is cut for hay. Scientific evidence is all in favor of cutting at or shortly after the flowering period.

INDIAN CORN.

No account of the coarse or bulky fodder plants of Canada would be complete without some reference to the character of the Indian corn crop, one which ranks next in importance to

grass, and certainly the one which above all others has made winter dairying possible and profitable.

Owing to the large yields obtained and its succulent and nutritious character, corn furnishes one of the best and certainly the cheapest of our bulky fodders. An immense amount of chemical work has been done in our laboratories to ascertain, (1) the requirements of this crop, (2) the relative value of certain varieties for feeding purposes, and (3) the best time for cutting, whether for the silo or for preservation in the dry condition. Our data on this subject are voluminous. I can now but refer to one or two of the more important conclusions.

Analyzing the principal varieties at five different stages of growth and ascertaining the weight of the crop per acre at the same periods, we learned that a variety coming to early maturity (known as the glazing condition) would at that stage afford nearly twice as much real cattle food per acre than if cut a month earlier. The more practical deductions from our chemical work may be summarized as follows :

1. That the ground should be well prepared and rich in available plant food constituents, and more especially in potash.
2. That such varieties should be planted as will in all probability come to maturity before danger from frost.
3. That corn should not be sown broadcast ; for vigorous growth and in order to come to maturity it requires plenty of room for both roots and leaves.
4. That cutting either for the silo or for drying in stock should be delayed (unless it is touched by early frost) until the corn reaches the glazing condition.

Other fodder crops, including clover, beans, rye, and roots of all kinds, have been carefully studied and their requirements and relative feeding values made known for the guidance of our farmers. Since the profits in farming to-day depend as much upon cheap production as upon good prices ; the value of the knowledge of cheap and efficient feeding materials is obvious.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Canadian Horticulturists are being assisted by the chemical investigations instituted with the view of ascertaining the special requirements of our fruit trees. The knowledge thus afforded will lead, I trust, to the more economic and profitable application of fertilizers. Already reports on the chemistry of the apple and strawberry have been published, and further contributions will be issued shortly.

Spraying in order to prevent and check the ravages of insects and fungous foes is now recognized as an indispensable operation by all progressive orchardists. Without Bordeaux mixture and Paris green we can no longer gather a harvest of apples free from spot and the inroads of the Codling Moth. It has been our duty, therefore, to examine into the chemistry of these insecticides and fungicides, in order to obtain an exact knowledge of their constitution, modes of action and best methods of preparation.

WELL WATERS OF FARM HOMESTEADS.

Of the many lines of research in Agricultural Chemistry that we have prosecuted since the establishment of our laboratories, few have been of greater importance than the examination of the well waters of Canadian farm homesteads. Though the natural waters of the Dominion as found in the rivers, lakes and springs are the purest, the equal in wholesomeness and good quality of the best to be found in any country, the water used by the farmer and his cattle is too often of a most pernicious character. It is very much to be regretted that so many of the samples received by us from farmers were seriously polluted. It would appear that our farmers have been in the habit of locating, for convenience sake, the well in the barnyard or stable, or dangerously near some contaminating source. The result of this is that many wells are acting as cess-pits, and their impure waters are reeking with organic filth and disease-producing germs. We have at last awakened such an interest in this vital ques-

tion by the publication of our results and by addresses before conventions of farmers that concerted action by Ontario dairy-men is spoken of towards compelling all those sending milk to a creamery or cheese factory to have an ample supply of pure, fresh water, free from all drainage matter.

In the foregoing résumé I have not been able even to mention many important branches of work undertaken by the Chemical Division of the Experimental Farms. To those who would know more of the ways in which we endeavour to help Canadian agriculturists, or who may wish for further details of the work which I have brought before you to-night in outline, I would suggest the perusal of our annual reports and bulletins.

The national importance and value of these chemical investigations will be apparent when we reflect that Canada is essentially an agricultural country, that her future progress as a nation must in a very large measure be proportionate to the progress of her agricultural industries. It is not for me on this occasion to speak of her minerals and forests (which undoubtedly are stores of untold wealth); but it is my privilege and duty to say that I believe her to be a great food-producing country, that her prosperity lies chiefly in the pursuit of agriculture, in producing butter and cheese, in stock raising, in fruit-growing and in the cultivation of grain.

NOTE ON *CARDINIA SUBANGULATA* DAWSON, AND *ARCA PUNCTIFER* DAWSON.

By HENRY M. AMI.

Some time ago the writer had occasion to call Sir William Dawson's attention to the above species of fossils from the carboniferous limestone of Windsor, Nova Scotia, stating that the names which they bore were pre-occupied. In reply Sir William has requested me to publish the following names or designations for the two species described by him in his "Acadian Geology," page 304, London, 1868.

For *Cardinia subangulata*, Dawson, Acadian Geology, p. 304, fig. 108, London, 1868, *Cardinia angulifera* is proposed.

For *Arca punctifer*, Dawson, Acadian Geology, p. 304, London, 1868, not figured, *Arca puncticostata* is proposed.

NATURAL HISTORY NOTES FOR APRIL, 1896.

The following notes of the dates of arrival of birds in April of this year are not intended for those which may have been observed in any specially sheltered spot, as individual arrivals, but are of those which appear generally around Ottawa.

ROBINS appeared in gardens on the 9th, and were numerous on the 10th instant.

The SONG SPARROW (the "rossignol" of Quebec) was first heard on the morning of the 10th instant, its arrival this year being remarkably late. Last year it arrived the 3rd of April, and in 1894 it and Blue-birds were seen on the 11th March. Its ordinary arrival is the 27th March. This year a cold and continuous north and north-west wind set in on the 26th March, continuing with little intermission to the 9th of April, when a warm south-west wind blew, and apparently brought with it our early birds.

The BLUE-BIRD was seen on the 11th of April.

The PURPLE GRACKLE abundant on the 13th.

The PEWEE was heard uttering its plaintive note on the 19th.

WHITE-BREASTED SWALLOWS were abundant over the Rideau River on the 20th.

The SWIFTS were abundant over the city on the 28th.

A BAT (probably the common bat) was flying around on the evening of the 19th. The temperature that day reached 82° Fah.

MAPLES were in full bloom on the 22nd.

FROGS were heard all around on the night of the 16th.

Ottawa, 29th April, 1896.

H. B. SMALL.

CLUB NOTES.

PRIZES IN BOTANY, ENTOMOLOGY AND GEOLOGY.

At a meeting of the Council of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club, held in the Normal School last month, it was unanimously agreed to offer prizes for competition among the members of the Club in three of the branches of our work, viz: in Botany, Entomology and Geology.

The collections are to be made during the collecting season of 1896, and obtained within the limits of the "OTTAWA DISTRICT," as defined in the April number of the NATURALIST for 1895.

First and *second* prizes are offered in each branch.

Competition open to any member of the Club, exclusive of the leaders, who will be called upon to act as judges in their respective sections.

1. BOTANY.—For the best collection of botanical specimens. The specimens obtained are to be properly and neatly mounted on paper. Accuracy of naming, quality of the collection, and number of species will be taken into consideration.
2. ENTOMOLOGY.—For the best collection of insects in any one or more orders. Accuracy of naming, care in preparing mounting, collecting, etc., will be taken into consideration.

3. GEOLOGY.—For the best collection of fossils, rocks or minerals from any or all the formations in the Ottawa district, named and classified according to the most approved methods.

EXCURSION TO CHELSEA.

Half-day excursion to the mountains.—The Excursion Committee of the Club, acting in accordance with a resolution of the Council, has completed arrangements for the May or Spring excursion of the Club, when the district around Chelsea will be visited. The delightful scenery at and around Chelsea and the excellency of the region as a botanical, entomological or geological hunting ground is too well known to be described here.

Ample accommodation will be provided for excursionists, as the observation cars for the party will be left on a siding for the use of the members of the Club.

The following very low rates have been obtained :

Members of the O. F. N. Club, of the Ottawa Camera Club, Students of the Provincial Normal School : Adults, 25 cents; Children, 15 cents. Non-members : Adults, 35 cents; Children, 15 cents. The excursion train leaves the UNION STATION (Gatineau Valley Railway) at 2 p.m. sharp, returning shortly after sundown.

It is expected that there will be a large attendance of members and their friends, also a number of visiting members of the Royal Society of Canada.

SUB-EXCURSIONS.—As one of the primary objects of the Club has always been to foster studies and researches in the field of Nature about Ottawa, the leaders of the Club have agreed to be present at the City Post Office Saturday afternoons at 2 p. m. to organize field parties in Botany, Entomology and Geology. Mr. James Fletcher, Prof. Macoun, Mr. A. G. Kingston, Dr. Ells, Dr. Ami, Mr. Harrington and others will be present.

METEOROLOGICAL OBSERVATIONS.

The Editor of the NATURALIST acknowledges with sincere thanks the receipt of an abstract of meteorological observations taken at Ottawa from Mr. R. F. Stupart, the director of the Meteorological Service in Toronto. This abstract is a valuable record of the weather, and will be found on pages 47 and 48 of this volume.

NEW MEMBERS.

1. C. de Blois Green, Esq. (Osroyoos, B.C.); 2. H. O. Honeyman, Esq., B.A. (Richmond, Que.); 3. Léon Gérin, Esq., B.A.; 4. Eugene Belleau, Esq., B.A.; 5. Rev. W. A. Burman (Winnipeg, Man.).

Frequency of the Different Winds from Observations at 7 a.m., 2 and 9 p.m., Ottawa, 1895.

	N.	N.E.	E.	S.E.	S.	S.W.	W.	N.W.	Calm
January	4	3	17	4	11	17	25	4	8
February.....	4	2	4	2	6	16	37	11	2
March	7	2	8	0	14	16	26	18	2
April	13	7	23	6	6	8	13	11	3
May	5	7	10	3	19	18	18	7	6
June.....	8	5	5	1	7	13	17	15	19
July	4	8	7	5	12	12	27	14	4
August.....	3	2	6	2	9	12	34	19	6
September	6	3	7	1	13	24	23	13	0
October.....	12	4	7	4	17	13	20	14	2
November.....	10	9	19	3	12	15	11	11	0
December.....	7	10	23	2	7	14	14	3	13
Year	83	62	136	33	133	178	265	140	65

February 8—Heaviest snow storm of winter, depth 18 inches.

" 5—Coldest day of year, mean temperature—16°.43—16°.43.

March 28—Last snow of season.

May 22—Last frost of season.

June 2—First thunder.

" 26—Heaviest rain storm, depth 2.27 inches.

July 7—Warmest day of year, mean temperature 79°.27.

Sept. 10—Last thunder storm.

October 9—First frost.

" 17—First snow, depth not measurable.

Nov. 23—First measurable snow, (3.0 in.)

Dec. 3—First temperature below zero—7°.5.

" 31—Stormiest day of year, mean velocity 25.9 miles.

Abstract of Meteorological Observations at Ottawa for the Year 1895.

	MONTH.												YEAR.
	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	April.	May.	June.	July.	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	
Average height of barometer at 32° and reduced to sea level.	30.010	29.776	30.025	30.067	29.930	30.048	29.955	29.918	30.008	30.007	30.174	30.122	30.003
Highest barometer.	30.654	30.499	30.570	30.680	30.534	30.461	30.264	30.272	30.476	30.592	30.593	30.780	30.780
Lowest barometer.	29.246	29.093	29.483	29.384	29.390	29.664	29.530	29.623	29.577	29.493	29.387	29.051	29.057
Monthly and annual ranges.	1.408	1.406	1.087	1.296	1.144	0.797	0.734	0.649	0.899	1.099	1.206	1.723	1.723
Average temperature of air (Fah.)	12.73	13.63	20.15	42.45	57.59	69.53	65.89	65.16	58.90	39.92	31.75	20.51	41.52
Difference from average.	+2.13	+1.33	-2.35	+4.25	+2.89	+7.53	-3.21	-1.04	+0.90	-4.52	+1.22	+4.39	+1.13
Highest temperature.	37.9	38.0	41.9	71.3	93.5	91.8	91.2	86.8	90.3	65.8	60.0	52.8	93.5
Lowest temperature.	-19.3	-23.0	-10.0	15.3	27.5	49.5	46.5	39.0	34.0	16.5	1.5	-17.5	-23.0
Monthly and annual ranges.	57.2	61.0	51.9	56.0	66.0	42.3	44.7	47.8	56.3	49.3	58.5	70.3	116.5
Average maximum temperature.	21.12	21.09	29.89	51.16	70.01	80.77	76.37	76.51	70.86	50.57	41.27	28.48	.....
Average minimum temperature.	2.27	3.61	10.15	32.21	45.87	57.80	54.75	54.15	49.18	30.35	24.60	11.25	.....
Average daily range.	18.85	17.48	19.70	18.95	24.14	22.97	21.62	22.36	21.68	20.22	16.67	17.23	20.16
Average pressure of vapour.	0.075	0.076	0.099	0.186	0.351	0.509	0.449	0.477	0.388	0.210	0.171	0.123	0.260
Average humidity of the air.	85	85	82	69	67	69	69	75	71	81	87	90	78
Average temperature of dew point	12.0	12.3	18.2	32.7	49.2	59.5	56.0	57.7	52.0	35.7	30.6	20.5	26.37
Amount of rain in inches.	K	R	R	2.58	3.54	5.65	3.13	3.23	1.68	0.41	1.86	2.29	24.37
Difference from average.	-0.55	-0.46	-0.84	+1.06	+1.11	+2.71	-0.03	+0.10	-0.90	-1.98	+0.24	+1.51	+1.97
Number of days of rain.	5	5	1	10	12	11	13	14	8	7	9	6	98
Amount of snow in inches.	38.5	19.5	8.9	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	6.0	7.5	86.4
Difference from average.	+13.2	2.6	-5.8	-4.7	*	.....	.....	.....	.....	-0.9	-3.4	-14.8	-19.0
Number of days of snow.	13	6	10	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	6	11	48
Percentage of sky clouded	62	61	50	52	63	55	58	63	56	.....	74	69	60
Number of days completely clouded	7	5	4	8	3	2	2	2	4	.....	10	11	60
Average velocity of wind (miles)	7.95	7.03	10.10	7.70	7.30	5.11	7.30	5.28	6.86	10.20	8.39	5.84	7.42
Number of auroras.	1	1	2	3	0	3	0	0	1	0	0	0	11
Number of thunder storms.	0	0	0	0	0	7	1	3	2	0	0	0	13
Number of fogs.	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	1	0	4

J. ROBERTS ALLAN, Chemist and Druggist,
76 Rideau Street, Ottawa.



Tents, Flags, Camp Furniture, Hammocks.

We profess to manufacture our goods in a superior

manner and of better material than any other house in the trade. In proof of this we may state that we have been awarded 203 gold and silver medals and first prizes at the leading exhibitions in Europe, America and Australia, and never had to take second place.

Our prices are as low as any on the continent. Send stamp for Catalogue.



JAMES HOPE & CO., Importing and Manufacturing Stationers, Booksellers and Bookbinders, Ottawa.
Depository Ottawa Auxiliary Bible Society.



Our line of bicycles are, we think, the largest in Canada, including Beeston Humber, Up-to-date, Rudge, Premier, Rambler, Crescent, Wanderer, Chainless, Whitworth, Hyslop,

Spartan, &c. Our prices run from \$45.00 upwards. You can save money by purchasing from us.

COLE'S NATIONAL MFG. CO.,
160 SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

PITTAWAY'S PHOTO STUDIO,
58 SPARKS STREET.



THE
Russell House,
 OTTAWA.
F. X. ST. JACQUES,
 Proprietor.

Transactions of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club, 1880-86.

Complete in Two Volumes, containing Parts 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6 and 7.

VOL. I, price \$1.00; to members 70 cents.

VOL. II, price \$1.00; to members 50 cents.

TRANSACTIONS.

VOL. I. { Pt. 1, not sold singly.
 " 2, price 25 cts; members 15 cts.
 " 3, " "
 " 4, " "

VOL. II. { Pt. 5, price 30 cts; members 20 cts.
 " 6, " 40 cts; " 25 "
 " 7, " 30 " " 20 "

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST, \$1.00 per annum. MONTHLY PARTS, 10 cts, to members, 5 cts. QUARTERLY PARTS, 25 cts; to members, 15 cts. EXTRAS—1. Lecture on Palaeontology. Walter R. Billings. Eleven pages. Price, 5 cents. 2. Asbestos; its History, Mode of Occurrence and Uses. Dr. R. W. Ellis. Twenty-four pages. Price 10 cts.

SHOES SOLD BY RETAILLACK WEAR WELL. 63 SPARKS STREET.

M. M. Pyke, Men's Outfitter and Proprietor of Pyke's Steam Laundry.

HENRY WATTERS,

Chemist and Druggist,

Corner of Sparks and Bank Streets,

OTTAWA.

JOHN MURPHY & CO.,

IMPORTERS

FANCY AND STAPLE DRY GOODS,

66 and 68 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.

TOPLEY,

132 Sparks Street.

COME IN AND SEE LATEST PHOTOS.

Kodaks to Rent.

THOMAS LIGGET

Has removed his Stock of

CARPETS, ETC.,

to new premises.

177 AND 179 SPARKS ST.

R. A. McCORMICK,

Prescription Druggist,

75 SPARKS STREET,

Phone 159.

Ottawa.

G. M. HOLBROOK,

102 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.

Trouser Stretchers, 50c. per pair.

C. C. RAY.

D. MURPHY.

J. W. McRAE.

C. C. RAY & CO.,

COAL DEALERS,

OFFICE :

53 Sparks Street, Ottawa.

Telephone 461.

J. & R. CRAIG, Tailors, 105 Sparks St., Ottawa.

THE OTTAWA FIELD-NATURALISTS' CLUB, 1896-1897.

Patron :

THE RT. HONOURABLE THE EARL OF ABERDEEN
GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF CANADA.

President :

MR. F. T. SHUTT, M.A., F.L.C., F.C.S. &c.

Vice-Presidents

Dr. H. M. Ami, M.A., F.G.S. W. Hague Harrington, F.R.S.C.

Librarian :

Mr. S. B. Sinclair, B.A.
(Normal School.)

Secretary :

Mr. Andrew Halkett.
(Marine and Fisheries Dept.)

Treasurer :

Mr. D. B. Dowling, B.A.Sc.
(Geol. Survey Dept.)

Committee :

Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S. etc.
Mr. James Fletcher, F.R.S.C., F.L.S.
Mr. H. B. Small.

Miss A. Shenick, B. Sc.
" G. Harmer.
" Marion Whyte.

Standing Committees of Council :

Publishing : Dr. Ami, Prof. Prince, Mr. Harrington, Mr. H. B. Small, Mr. Dowling, Miss Whyte.

Excursions : Dr. Ami, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Small, Mr. Sinclair, Miss Shenick, Miss Harmer.

Soirees : Prof. Prince, Mr. Sinclair, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Halkett.

Leaders :

Geology : Dr. Ellis, Mr. Ferrier, Dr. Ami.

Botany : Mr. R. B. Whyte, Mr. J. M. Macoun, Mr. J. Craig.

Entomology : Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Harrington, Mr. W. Simpson.

Ornithology : Mr. Kingston, Miss Harmer, Mr. Lees.

Conchology : Mr. Latchford, Mr. Halkett, Mr. O'Brien.

Zoology : Prof. Prince, Prof. Macoun, Mr. H. B. Small.

"THE OTTAWA NATURALIST."

Editor :

HENRY M. AMI, M.A., D.Sc., F.G.S.

Associate Editors :

DR. R. W. ELLS, F.R.S.C.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Geology*.
MR. W. F. FERRIER, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Mineralogy* and *Lithology*.

PROF. JOHN MACOUN, M.A., F.L.S.—Dominion Botanist, Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Botany*.

MR. F. R. LATCHFORD, B.A.—Department of *Conchology*.

MR. JAMES FLETCHER, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.—Botanist, and Entomologist, Central Experimental Farm—Department of *Entomology*.

MR. A. G. KINGSTON—Public Works Department—Department of *Ornithology*.

PROF. E. E. PRINCE, B.A., F.L.S.—Commissioner of Fisheries for Canada—Department of *Biology* and general *Zoology*.

"Ottawa Naturalist" and Membership Fee to O.F.N.C. only \$1.00 per annum.

JUNE, 1896.

VOL X, No. 3.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

Published by the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club.

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
1. Annotated List of Some Noctuids, taken at Olds, N. W. Territories—John B. Smith, Sc. D.	48
2. A Little Wood and Some of its Feathered denizens—Miss A. C. Tyndall	54
3. Ninth Annual Report of the Dominion Experimental Farms: Director's Report by Dr. Wm. Saunders, F.R.S.C. Report of Chemist—Mr. F. T. Shutt, M.A., F.I.C. Report of Botanist and Entomologist—Dr. James Fletcher. Report of the Horticulturist—Mr. John Craig.	58
4. EXCURSIONS :—Excursion to Chelsea, Que. ; Sub-Excursion No. 1, Rockliffe ; Sub-Excursion No. 2, Beaver Meadow, Hull	65
5. NOTES, REVIEWS AND COMMENTS.—i. <i>Royal Geographical Society of London</i> . ii. <i>Natural History Notes for May, 1896</i> . iv. <i>Ornithological Notes</i> . New Members	71

OTTAWA, CANADA.

PRINTED AT THE OFFICE OF PAYNTER & ABBOTT,
48 RIDEAU STREET.

at the Ottawa Post Office as second-class matter.

Canada's
High
Grade

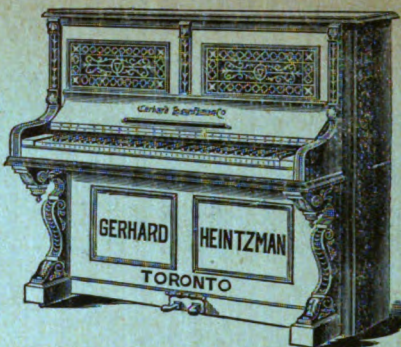
PIANOS

Mason & Risch,
Nordheimer,
Gerhard
Heintzman.

Estey & Dominion
Organs.

J. L. Orme & Son,

113-115 Sparks St.



Sole Agents for
STEINWAY,
KNABE,
CHICKERING.

A large assortment
of second-hand in-
struments. Terms
to suit all purchas-
ers.

J. L. Orme & Son,

113-115 Sparks St.

J. G. BUTTERWORTH & Co.,

All-Rail Scranton Coal.

86 SPARKS STREET.

A. ROSENTHAL,

Jeweller and Optician.

87 SPARKS ST.

WELCH, MARGETSON & CO'S
Shirts, Collars and Cuffs.

R. MCGIFFIN,

49 SPARKS STREET.

KENNY BROS.,

Tailors to
His Excellency

THE GOVERNOR GENERAL.

C. H. THORBURN,

Books and Stationery,

FOUNTAIN PENS.

Views of Ottawa. 80 Sparks St.

WM. HOWE,

Importer of Artists' Materials and Artistic
Interior Decorations. Manufacturer
of White Lead, Paints & Colors.

Howe's Block, - - OTTAWA.

TRY

BATE & CO'S
33 C.

English Blended Black Tea.

J. & T. BALLANTYNE,

Best Grades of Hard and Soft Coal.

OFFICE, COR. ELGIN & QUEEN STS.

Telephones 586 and 579.

A. J. STEPHENS,
FINE SHOES.

39 SPARKS ST.

Boots and Shoes Made to Measure.

Wm. ROBERTSON,

Bookseller and Stationer,

69 Rideau Street.

Natural History Works supplied to
order.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.†

VOL. I. 1887-1888.

ON A NEW GENUS AND THREE NEW SPECIES OF CRINOIDS. By W. R. Billings, p. 49.

TESTIMONY OF THE OTTAWA CLAYS AND GRAVELS, &c. By Amos Bowman, p. 149.

THE GREAT ICE AGE AT OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, pp. 65 and 81.

ON UTICA FOSSILS, FROM RIDEAU, OTTAWA, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 165-170.

NOTES ON SIPHONOTRETA SCOTICA, *ibid*, p. 121.

THE COUGAR. By W. P. Lett, p. 127.

DEVELOPMENT OF MINES IN THE OTTAWA REGION. By John Stewart, p. 33.

ON MONOTROPA. By James Fletcher, p. 43; By Dr. Baptie, p. 40; By Wm. Brodie, p. 118.

SALAMANDERS. By F. R. Latchford, p. 105.

VOL. II. 1888-1889.

DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW SPECIES OF MOSSES. By N. C. Kindberg, p. 154.

A NEW CRUSTACEAN—DIAPTOMUS TYRRELLII, POPPE. Notice of.

ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. H. M. Ami, p. 136.

ON THE CHAZY FORMATION AT AYLMER. By T. W. E. Sowter, pp. 7 and 11.

THE PHYSIOGRAPHY AND GEOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. By Wm. Craig, p. 136.

SEQUENCE OF GEOLOGICAL FORMATIONS AT OTTAWA WITH REFERENCE TO NATURAL GAS. H. M. Ami, p. 93.

OUR OTTAWA SQUIRRELS. By J. Ballantyne, pp. 7 and 33.

CAPRICORN BEETLES. By W. H. Harrington, p. 144.

VOL. III. 1889-1890.

GEOLOGICAL PROGRESS IN CANADA. By R. W. Ells, p. 119-145.

LIST OF MOSSES COLLECTED IN THE NEIGHBORHOOD OF OTTAWA. By Prof. Macoun, pp. 149-152.

WHAT YOU SEE WHEN YOU GO OUT WITHOUT YOUR GUN, (Ornithological.) By W. A. D. Lees, p. 31-36.

THE AMERICAN SKUNK. By W. P. Lett, pp. 18-23.

THE BIRDS OF RENFREW COUNTY, ONT. By Rev. C. J. Young M.A. pp. 24-36.

THE LAND SHELLS OF VANCOUVER ISLAND. By Rev. G. W. Taylor.

DEVELOPMENT AND PROGRESS. By Mr. H. B. Small, pp. 95-105.

VOL. IV. 1890-1891.

ON SOME OF THE LARGER UNEXPLORED REGIONS OF CANADA. By G. M. Dawson, pp. 29-40, (Map) 1890.

THE MISTASSINI REGION. By A. P. Low, pp. 11-28.

ASBESTOS, ITS HISTORY, MODE OF OCCURENCE AND USES. By R. W. Ells, pp. 11-28.

NEW CANADIAN MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 61.

PALÆONTOLOGY—A Lecture on. By W. R. Billings, p. 41.

ON THE WOLF. By W. Pittman Lett, p. 75.

ON THE COMPOSITION OF APPLE LEAVES. By F. T. Shutt, p. 130.

SERPENTINES OF CANADA. By N. J. GIBBOUX, pp. 95-116.

A NATURALIST IN THE GOLD RANGE. By J. M. Macoun, p. 139.

IDEAS ON THE BEGINNING OF LIFE. By J. Ballantyne, p. 127-127.

VOL. V. 1891-1892.

ON THE SUDBURY NICKEL AND COPPER DEPOSITS. By Alfred E. Barlow, p. 51.

ON CANADIAN LAND AND FRESH-WATER MOLLUSCA. By Rev. G. W. Taylor, p. 204.

THE CHEMISTRY OF FOOD. By F. T. Shutt, p. 143.

CANADIAN GEMS AND PRECIOUS STONES. By C. W. Willimott, p. 117.

*Price \$1.00, per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

† Some of the papers contained in the eight volumes already published.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.

VOL. V. (Continued).

"EXTINCT VERTEBRATES FROM THE MIOCENE OF CANADA." Synopsis of. By H. M. Ami, p. 74.

A BOTANICAL EXCURSION TO THE CHÂTS. By R. B. Whyte, p. 197.

SOME NEW MOSSES FROM THE PRIVY-OF ISLANDS. By Jas. M. Macoun, p. 179.

DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 195-196.

ON DRINKING WATER. By Anthony McGill, p. 9.

LIST OF OTTAWA SPECIES OF SPHAGNUM. p. 83.

THE BIRDS OF OTTAWA. By the leaders of Ornithological section; Messrs. Lees, Kingston and John Macoun.

VOL VI. 1892-1893.

FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA OF OTTAWA. By W. Hague Harrington, p. 25.

THE WINTER HOME OF THE BARREN GROUND CARIBOU. By J. Burr Tyrrell, p. 121.

THE MINERAL WATERS OF CANADA. By H. P. H. Brumell, pp. 167-196.

THE COUNTRY NORTH OF THE OTTAWA. By R. W. Ells, p. 157.

NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, p. 73.

THE QUEBEC GROUP. *ibid.* p. 41.

FOOD IN HEALTH AND DISEASE. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, p. 172.

OVIS CANADENSIS DALLII. By R. G. McConnell, p. 130.

CHECK-LIST OF CANADIAN MOLLUSCA, p. 33.

ANTHRACNOSE OF THE GRAPE. By J. Craig, p. 114.

SOME OF THE PROPERTIES OF WATER. By Adolf Lehmann, p. 57.

VOL. VII. 1893-1894.

FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA. By W. H. Harrington, pp. 117-128.

NARRATIVE OF A JOURNEY IN 1890 FROM GREAT SLAVE LAKE TO BEECHY LAKE, ON THE GREAT FISH RIVER. By D. B. Dowling, pp. 85 to 92, and pp. 101 to p. 114.

FOOD AND ALIMENTATION. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, pp. 69-84.

NOTES ON SOME MARINE INVERTEBRATA FROM THE COAST OF BRITISH COLUMBIA. By J. F. Whiteaves, pp. 133-137.

NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF THE ROCKLAND QUARRIES AND VICINITY. By H. M. Ami, pp. 138-47.

THE EXTINCT NORTHERN SEA COW AND EARLY RUSSIAN EXPLORATIONS IN THE NORTH PACIFIC. By George M. Dawson, pp. 151-161.

HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA, (1893). By W. H. Harrington, pp. 162-163.

NOTES ON CANADIAN BRYOLOGY. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 17.

CHEMICAL ANALYSIS OF MANITOBA SOIL. By F. T. Shutt, p. 94.

FOLLOWING A PLANET. By A. McGill, p. 167.

VOL. VIII. 1894-1895.

FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA. By W. Hague Harrington, pp. 132-136.

THE TRANSMUTATIONS OF NITROGEN. By Thomas Macfarlane, F.R.S.C., pp. 45-74.

MARVELS OF COLOUR IN THE ANIMAL WORLD. By Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S., p. 115.

RECENT DEPOSITS IN THE VALLEY OF THE OTTAWA RIVER. By R. W. Ells, pp. 104-108.

1. NOTES ON THE QUEBEC GROUP; 2. NOTES ON FOSSILS FROM QUEBEC CITY. 1. By Mr. T. C. Weston; 2. By H. M. Ami. (Plate.)

ALASKA. By Otto J. Klotz, pp. 6-33.

FOSSILS FROM THE TRENTON LIMESTONES OF PORT HOPE, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 100.

FLORA OTTAWAENSIS. By J. FLETCHER, p. 67.

*Price \$1.00 per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

VOL. X.

OTTAWA, JUNE, 1896.

No. 3.

ANNOTATED LIST OF SOME NOCTUIDS TAKEN AT OLDS, N.W.T.

By JOHN B. SMITH, Sc.D.

By the kindness of Mr. James Fletcher, Dominion Entomologist, I received recently a little lot of Noctuids in papers, "which," writes Mr. Fletcher, "I asked a friend (Mr. T. N. Willing) to collect for you at Olds, North-West Territory, about forty miles north of Calgary and about sixty miles east of the main chain of the Rocky Mountains." The specimens were not very well collected, and were in poor condition generally; but they are of great interest, nevertheless, and indicate something of the line of distribution of the species. I have received of Mr. F. H. Wolley Dod sendings of specimens from Calgary, which in part duplicate those received from Mr. Willing; but Mr. Dod's collections indicate a somewhat distinctive, more typically western fauna, while at Olds, the fauna is on the whole more northern and eastern. At Calgary the Atlantic and Rocky Mountain faunas join for some species, so that we get forms that are puzzling and intermediate in character; at Olds the northern and eastern types predominate so far as limited collection makes it possible to judge. None of the peculiar or new species taken by Mr. Dod at Calgary occur in this sending from Olds.

The specimens seem to have been collected at light, and the dates run from May 26 to September 2. More specifically, the dates are, May 26, June 3, 4, 20, 21, July 15, 18, 20, 21, 23,

24, 27, 28, 30, August 2, 4, 5, 6, 8, 10, 11, 14, 16, 17, 18, 20, 21, 22, 25, 27, and September 2. The best date, or that on which most specimens were collected, is August 20.

RHYNCHAGROTIS RUFIPECTUS Morr., August 18; one male specimen of normal type in all particulars. The species extends across the continent and occurs on the Pacific coast as far south as Los Angeles.

PACHNOBIA LITTORALIS Packard, July 18; one male. The specimen is unusually dark, the contrasts of the fore-wing well marked, but the transverse lines incomplete and somewhat indefinite. The species extends from Labrador into the Northern Rocky Mountain region, and has not yet occurred south of Colorado.

PERIDROMA OCCULTA Linn., August 5 (1); August 8 (1); September 2 (1). Apparently normal forms in all respects, but two of the three are very badly marred. The species occurs throughout the Northern and Eastern United States to Nova Scotia and the Rocky Mountains of Colorado.

PERIDROMA ASTRICATA Morr., August 4 (1); August 5 (1); August 10 (1). All are females, in rather poor condition. In this species and in the preceding the badly marred specimens seem to have been papered while still alive, and the specimens oviposited in their envelopes. The larvæ hatched and apparently devoured most of the body of their parent, before themselves perishing. The distribution is much as in the preceding species.

NOCTUA COLLARIS G. & R., August 16 and 22; two male specimens. Both are large and rather dark forms, with the collar and shade between the ordinary spots well defined; but the other markings tending to become obscure. This is the most western record of this species. It is a typical northern and eastern form.

NOCTUA CLANDESTINA Harris, June 21 (2); July 20 (1); July 24 (2); July 30 (1); August 8 (1); August 20 (1). All are dark typical specimens, and vary only a little in size. A well

marked eastern form, without the least tendency to the *havlæ* type, which is marked in some Calgary examples.

CHORIZAGROTIS BALINITIS Grote, July 15 (1); July 24 (5); July 23 (1); July 27 (2); July 28 (1); August 2 (1); August 2 (1); August 5 (1); August 6 (1); August 14 (1); August 21 (1). Evidently a common species in this locality and probably close to its true home. It has been also recorded from Calgary, British Columbia, and the Mountains of Colorado. I have two specimens labelled "California," but without more exact data. I have never had the opportunity of examining so many specimens of this species before, and find that, as in the others of the genus, there is very little variation except in the distinctness of the markings; well defined in some, almost obsolete in others. The males run smaller as a whole than the females. While the species has a casual resemblance to *messoria* in appearance, it is easily distinguished by the wing form and by the smooth, somewhat glistening vestiture.

FELTIA SUBGOTHICA Harv., August 20; one male only, of the normal type. This species occurs throughout North America.

CARNEADES RIDINGSIANA Grote, August 20; three male specimens of the normal type. They agree with each other and with specimens from other localities. This species has been heretofore recorded from Colorado, Arizona and New Mexico, and is therefore somewhat of the south-western type.

CARNEADES DISSONA Moeschler, August 20; two males. I make this identification with some doubt, but the specimens seem different from *munis*, and are not *opipara*. The only point in which they fail to agree with typical *dissona* is, that the woolly clothing of the underside is not blackish. On the other hand, it is darker than in *munis*, and I am inclined to believe that we have to do with a local form of Moeschler's species. It will require further material to make this certain, however. Moeschler's species has been thus far recorded from Labrador only.

CARNEADES INSULSA Walker, August 6 and 11; two males. They are in bad condition, but show more red than usual in the ground color. The species occurs throughout the northern and mountainous regions of North America.

CARNEADES TESSELLATA Harris, August 2; one male, one female. They are somewhat different from the usual eastern type, but are unfortunately too poor to serve for purposes of critical comparison. The species occurs throughout North America north of Mexico.

CARNEADES REDIMICULA Morr., August 20; two males, offering nothing unusual. The species is here at the most north-western limit recorded.

MAMESTRA PURPURISSATA, G. & R., August 20; two males in such condition that determination was barely possible. This is the most north-western limit thus far recorded.

HADENA LATERITIA Hfn., July 21 (1); July 27 (1); August 25 (1). The late specimen is a female; but none offer anything worthy of special remark. The species has not yet been recorded from any point west of the Rocky Mountains.

HADENA IMPULSA Morr., July 21; one specimen of usual type. This is a typical northern and eastern species, but also occurs, rarely, in Texas.

HADENA DEVASTATRIX Brace, July 18 and 21: two male specimens. The examples are unusually well marked and the black ornamentation is so contrasting as to obscure the recognition of the species at first sight. Occurs throughout North America.

ORTHOSIA CONRADI Grote, August 4 (1); August 5 (1); August 14 (1); August 17 (1); August 20 (1); four males and one female. I am not quite certain of this determination, because the species of this genus have not yet been satisfactorily studied. They do not seem to be congeneric, and I suspect that one species figures both as a *Xylophasia* and as an *Orthosia*. Of the specimens before me no two are quite alike, and the female is of a much brighter red-brown than any other specimen

I have ever seen. Heretofore the species has not been recorded anywhere nearly so far north-west.

CIRROEDIA PAMPINA Gn., August 27 ; one specimen of the normal form. Mr. F. H. Wolley Dod has taken at Calgary a series of a remarkably pale form of this species which gives a strange impression and seemed, at first, to indicate a good species. More abundant material, however, proved it to be a local and by no means constant variety, intergrading with the typical form.

DRASTERIA DISTINCTA Neum., May 26 (2) ; June 3 (1) ; June 4 (1) ; June 20 (1). This interesting little form seems to have its home in this region. It has been referred as a variety of *crassiuscula*, and may eventually prove to be such. I have a specimen of *crassiuscula* from Long Island that would easily pass for *distincta*, except that it lacks that the peculiar livid or bluish tinge that allies *distincta* to *cærulea*. The latter species is recorded from California, but I have it also from Oregon, Washington, Vancouver and British Columbia. Calgary seems to be the point of meeting between *crassiuscula* and *cærulea*, and *distincta* appears to be intermediate between the two. Larger collections to the east and to the west of this locality will prove of great interest.

PHILOMETRA GAOSALIS Wlk., August 4 ; one male of normal type. The species is here close to the recorded western limit of its range.

A LITTLE WOOD AND SOME OF ITS FEATHERED
DENIZENS.

By Miss A. C. TYNDALL.

It covers five or six acres of ground perhaps, and is situated partly on the top of a hill, and partly in a deep hollow or ravine. A beautiful little stream takes its way through the hollow, it runs mostly over a bed of sand, and pebbles of many colours ; the water is perfectly clear, the trees—big-leaved bass-woods and large alders—bend over it ; giant ferns droop over the tiny tide. A dead and fallen tree, a relic of the old forest, forms a natural bridge for our miniature river, and where the trees meet over-head the wild clematis links them together in most beautifully draped arches. This is in the hollow ; on the high ground grow cedars, ashes, and a few elms, thus affording every bird his favourite tree. Such a little wood is always a favourite place of resort and residence with the greater number of our song-birds, and although the larger birds for the most part prefer wilder, more lonely places, where their enemy, man, is not so likely to find them, there are very interesting birds of this latter description to be met with occasionally ; from a lone whip-poor-will who has left his fellows in the high woods of the uplands to act as soloist here, or the owl who may be heard holding forth on a stormy evening in the gruesome manner approved of by his kind, to the sparrow-hawk who has turned a hollow "rampike" rising out of the tangled growth of fern and climatis, into a veritable ogre's castle to his small neighbours, by making his nest there.

One of the most beautiful of the small song-birds to be found in little woods like this, is the goldfinch, also known as the yellow-bird or wild canary. Most people are familiar with the appearance of this little finch from seeing it as a cage bird—the male with the golden-yellow of his summer plumage well set off by the black of his cap, wings and tail ; his mate no less pretty, though less showy, in her modest garb of olive-green and

yellow. The goldfinch may readily be distinguished from most other birds while on the wing by its peculiar undulating flight, with an exclamatory note which sounds like the syllables *per-chick-o-pee*, to mark each rise and fall.

This bird nests late, building operations usually beginning about July. The nest is one of the neatest, best shaped and woven to be found among birds of his kind ; much resembling that of the kingbird, though much smaller. It may be looked for in a small tree or clump of bushes in the little woods and pasture fields he frequents. This little finch has a sweet voice which is no less pleasing in his call notes than in his very pretty song.

Through July, when song-birds are every day becoming fewer, an untiring vocalist whose clear, but somewhat shrill notes, may be heard from the tall tree-tops from morning till night, is the indigo-bird. This is a very handsome little bird when in full summer plumage, which for some reason or other he very often is not—that is to say that whereas his entire coat, with the exception of the wings and tail, which are black, should be a bright satiny blue, it is very often mingled with the brown feathers of his winter plumage—which is, by the way, the same as that which his mate wears the year round. The nest of the indigo-bird is not the beautifully woven thing which that of the goldfinch is ; it is a little larger, made of dead leaves and grass, and is placed most often in a bush not far above the ground. The eggs are four, are pale blue in colour, and may be found in July.

A bird of dazzling colour, of most gorgeous plumage, is the scarlet tanager, but it is a shy bird, and does not often allow the observer more than a passing glimpse of its rich scarlet and black plumage. Like the greater number of birds of brilliant hue, the female bird, and the young until their second year, are quite different in appearance from the gaily coloured head of the family, their plumage being a dull olive-green.

The scarlet tanager builds its nest about the middle of May, on the horizontal branch of a large tree, generally in the more

sequestered parts of the woods. The eggs number from three to four, and are of a dull blue colour, spotted with two or three shades of brown or purple. The brood is fledged early in July if no accident occurs, and they leave for the south the middle or end of August.

Not so brilliantly coloured as that of the tanager and gold-finch, but lovely in another way, is the plumage of the rose-breasted gross-beak, black, white and rose-pink being his colours. Black head, back and tail, black and white wings with a touch of pink in the linings, white belly and front up to where it reaches the clear bright pink of the breast, this is the striking combination in hues of the plumage of the rose-breasted gross-beak. He has a voice of rich round tone too, which may be heard in his loud rollicking song all through June and July.

This bird sometimes sings while on the wing, and the song thus given has a very pretty effect as he flits rapidly through the groves. Starting from a clump of trees close at hand, he is next heard a little further away, then at some distance, and finally the song dies away far in the depths of the woods.

Another summer visitant often to be met with in small woods and orchards, is the cedar or cherry-bird, as it is often called—perhaps from its love of cherries, which causes the owner of cherry trees to regard it as an unwelcome visitor to the orchard.

It is a handsome bird, with its crested head and soft reddish-brown plumage touched with scarlet and yellow about the wings and tail, but it has no song, and instead, only a peculiar whistling note, not very loud, and not easily mistaken for that of any other bird. The cedar-bird comes in May, and leaves again in September; it nests late, through July and August. The nest is compact and well built, and is placed in a small tree, most often a cedar; the eggs are purplish white with dark spots.

The red-winged blackbird or starling, is another bird who may be met with in the little wood, although his home and chief haunt is the low marshy meadow on its borders. He has a

nest, it seems to me, unnecessarily large, constructed out of rushes and coarse grass, in a thicket of alders there—last year it was in a tuft of rushes, and one of his fellows had one in a bush standing by itself close by—opinions among these birds as to the best location for domicile appearing to differ somewhat.

The red-winged blackbird is a strikingly handsome bird, with silky black coat and scarlet and yellow epaulets, but his ways are not winning, nor his manners the most polished. Without a moment's intermission, as long as I am half-a-mile or more from his domestic possessions, he keeps up a series of shrill complaints and lamentations, fluttering now high overhead, now near the ground, first at some distance away, and then very near—until I am glad to leave the place to him. It is manners like this which often lead to such a birds' being "collected" for other reasons than the good of science.

REPORT OF DOMINION EXPERIMENTAL FARMS FOR 1895.

By Wm. Saunders, LL.D., F.R.S.C., etc., Director.

The annual report of the Experimental Farms for 1895, recently issued, is a volume of 426 pages, full of information to all those who are interested in agriculture or horticulture. It opens with the report of the Director, which covers 73 pages.

Following a few introductory paragraphs, we find details of experiments with 45 varieties of oats, 36 of barley, 43 of spring wheat, 25 of fall or winter wheat, and 68 of pease, making in all 192 different sorts of grain which have been experimented with during the past year. The results are given of the sowing of these in groups or plots on similar soil and under similar conditions in every particular. The growth of each sort, showing that there are great variations, which are evidently due to individual characteristics possessed by these different samples.

Among the wheats, barleys and pease tested there are included 87 new sorts which have been produced at the Experimental Farm, by cross fertilizing. Among these there are a considerable number of varieties which are of high quality and very productive.

To gain information as to the best time for sowing, a large number of plots have been devoted to successive sowings of oats, barley, spring wheat and pease; the first sowing having been made in each case as soon as the land was in fit condition to receive the seed, and the subsequent sowing a week apart. The crop in each of these plots has been harvested and threshed separately and the yield of each determined and compared.

Many experiments have also been conducted with a number of varieties of Indian corn, turnips, mangels, carrots and potatoes and information gained as to the quality and usefulness of the several sorts. Tests have been carried on with many fertilizers and combinations of fertilizers, for the purpose of ascertaining their effect on particular crops, and further tests also to learn the

value of clover as a green manure for fertilizing purposes. Experiments have been conducted with barnyard manure, to find out the loss in weight which occurs in this material during the process of rotting.

Particulars of the distribution of samples of seed grain among Canadian farmers are also given. which show that the total number of samples distributed during 1895 was 27,991, and the number of applicants supplied, 26,941.

The testing of seeds for vitality has been continued, and during the past year 1776 samples of grain and other seeds have been tested for farmers, to ascertain whether they possessed that vitality and germinating power necessary to insure good results.

An interesting and useful chapter to all lovers of flowers is that on roses, which contains information on the different classes of roses, their hardiness, and general treatment, which is followed by a list of those sorts which have been grown with the greatest success in Ottawa.

The visits of the Director to the branch farms are also referred to, and a summary is given of the immense correspondence now carried on by the officers of the Experimental Farm with the farming community. The letters received during 1895 number 35,481, and the number of letters and circulars of instructions sent out, 58,592; while the number of reports and bulletins sent out through the mail was 227,631.

This document also includes the report of the Director's assistant and foreman of forestry, Mr. W. T. Macoun. This officer gives a very interesting account of the growth of the various species of trees in the forest belts, with the particulars of the annual growth made by the different sorts, under the different methods of treatment which have been adopted. The hedges, avenues, lawns, borders and flower beds are also reported on, all showing good progress. Some details are given of the advancement made with the work in the Arboretum and Botanic

Garden, in which there were included, at the end of 1895, 935 species and varieties of trees and shrubs and 863 of herbaceous perennials. This fine collection of trees, shrubs and plants is fast becoming one of the most attractive features of the Farm and will, in the future, be a most valuable aid to botanists as a collection for reference, and at the same time will attract the attention of all others interested in this useful line of work.

THE NINTH ANNUAL REPORT OF THE CHEMIST TO THE
DOMINION EXPERIMENTAL FARMS, MR. FRANK T.
SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C., F.C.S.

The first chapter of this report is devoted to a consideration of certain virgin soils from the Province of British Columbia. The analytical data, presented in tabular form, are very complete, showing not only the *total* amounts of plant food constituents in the soils, but also the proportions of these which may be regarded as more or less *immediately available* for crop use. These latter determinations were made according to the method of Dr. Dyer, an eminent English agricultural chemist, and in soil investigations they mark a distinct step in advance of previous work. We infer that it is not only possible by chemical means to ascertain approximately the relative richness as regards the total amounts of the essential elements of fertility in a soil, but that the relative amounts of these that can be at once acted upon by exudations of plant rootlets, may be determined. Such information must prove valuable in suggesting economic and effective methods of soil fertilization.

The details regarding the soils here reported upon cannot now be discussed, but will be found of interest to readers who are wishful to learn somewhat of the character of the untouched soils of our far-west province. This chapter besides diagnosing

nd suggesting lines of treatment for the soils under consideration gives a general account of the factors, chemical and physical, that conduce to a soil's fertility.

Under the caption "Naturally-occurring Fertilizers," the composition of a large number of swamp mucks, marsh, river and mussel muds is given. The samples are from very widely distant points in Canada, and the results show that farmers may easily and cheaply in many parts of the Dominion supplement their supply of home-produced barnyard manure, enhancing the fertility of their fields. The composition of the Bracken Fern (*Pteris aquilina*) has also been ascertained. It appears to possess in a marked degree the ability to exhaust the soil of certain mineral ingredients, and hence should not be allowed to spread through pastures, as often noticed.

An interesting chapter appears on the "Nitrogen in the clover crop." The analytical figures show that in the experiment recorded there were 172.3 lbs. of nitrogen stored in the leaves, stems and roots of this plant, per acre. In this way the value of clover as a green manure is brought before our agriculturists. The data of this investigation are particularly interesting.

A short report on moss litter from New Brunswick follows, giving the amounts of fertilizing constituents it contains and its absorptive capacity. Evidently in this dried sphagnum, Canada possesses a most valuable bedding material and one which must come more and more into use in cities, replacing the more bulky straw now employed.

Industrial Fertilizers : These include "Waste from a Shoddy Factory," "Bone and Meat Meal Tankage," "Slaughterhouse Offal, etc., etc., the analytical data being accompanied by directions for their use.

The investigation commenced some years ago into the value of finely ground mineral phosphate has been continued, and some interesting results are here brought forward on this important question.

The chemistry of Arsenate of Lead, a new insecticide

recommended as a substitute for Paris Green, is explained and directions for the preparation of the spraying fluid furnished.

Sixty-five samples of well waters from farmers' homesteads have been examined during 1895 and are here reported upon. The results show a most unsatisfactory condition of affairs, a very large proportion of the wells evidently receiving drainage of a pernicious character.

This report concludes with a detailed account of the composition of Canadian cereals examined at the World's Columbian Exposition, at which Mr. Shutt acted as a professional juror in chemical investigations. This investigation marks the first systematic and scientific enquiry into the composition of Canadian grown grains. The excellent qualities of the wheat grown in Manitoba and the North-West Territories are depicted, the percentage of albuminoids being very high, coupled with good milling properties. Data regarding Canadian oats, barley and buckwheat are also given.

We learn that copies of this report may be obtained by applying to Mr. Shutt at the Experimental Farm, Ottawa.

THE ANNUAL REPORT OF THE ENTOMOLOGIST AND BOTANIST
TO THE DOMINION EXPERIMENTAL FARMS, DR. JAMES
FLETCHER.

This report presents an interesting review of the insects and plants which have particularly required attention during the past year. It naturally treats principally of agricultural pests, but farmers are not the only ones that can benefit by a perusal of its contents. Students of insects will find many new facts recorded here concerning insects belonging to various orders. The Amputating Brocade Moth occurred in enormous numbers in Western Ontario, and we learn that this year the caterpillars from eggs laid by these moths are working serious havoc in the grain fields. Cabbages and Turnips were injured

in certain districts by plant lice. Among the new attacks treated of we note the following : A rather severe outbreak was that of the Carrot Fly, *Psila rosæ*, at Rothesay, N.B. In pastures on Cape Breton Island, the Cottony Grass-Scale, *Eriopeltis festuæ*, was very numerous, but was much reduced in numbers by parasites. In Essex County, Ontario, the Black Peach aphid required treatment ; the Carpet Beetle, miscalled the "Buffalo Moth," appears to be spreading in Canada, and it will be well for all housekeepers to procure Dr. Fletcher's report and study it carefully. The different subjects are well arranged, and a good index makes them easy to refer to. The divisions of the report are : Insects Injurious to Cereals, Fodder, Plants and Fruits ; Household Pests ; and a report on the Apiary, including reports from Mr. John Fixter, who has the practical management of the bees on the Central Experimental Farm, and from Mr. Shutt, upon certain brands of "Foundation." The report closes with a well illustrated article on Some Specially Noxious Weeds.

THE ANNUAL REPORT OF THE HORTICULTURIST TO THE DOMINION EXPERIMENTAL FARMS, MR. JOHN CRAIG.

This is contained in an illustrated pamphlet of sixty pages. The following are some of the more important topics discussed in the letter of transmittal : The development of the fruit industry in different parts of Canada ; the shipment of perishable fruits to Britain ; cranberry culture.

In the body of the report, considerable space is devoted to an article, didactic in character, bearing upon apple culture.

This will be found to be of much service to orchardists. The care of orchard trees and the handling of the product are matters of increasing importance to Canadian fruit growers. Some of the new and valuable varieties are described and figured. These include seedling, as well as named varieties.

Under "Notes on the Blossoming of Fruit Trees in Canada" will be found data of scientific and economic value, covering the blossoming period of the leading fruits in widely separated portions of the Dominion. By referring to these records the orchardist may so arrange his fruit trees as to bring together those varieties blossoming at or about the same time, in order to encourage thorough fertilization of the blossoms.

The results of cultural experiments with raspberries, strawberries and blackberries are detailed, and valuable deductions drawn therefrom.

Under "Spraying Experiments" the value of this practice is emphasized by the results obtained in treating plant diseases particularly injurious to orchard and garden crops. Extensive varietal tests are described in connection with vegetable and tobacco experiments. The report is sent without charge to farmers, fruit growers and others who express a desire to receive it.

FIELD DAY AND EXCURSION TO CHELSEA, QUE.

The first general excursion or field of the Club was held on Saturday, 23rd May, 1896, when Chelsea and the beautiful district thereabout were visited.

Close upon two hundred excursionists left the city *via* the Ottawa & Gatineau Valley Railway. The party was composed chiefly of members of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club, but there were present also in goodly numbers, students of the Provincial Normal School, Ottawa ; besides members of the Ottawa Camera Club and various friends of these institutions.

Among those present were noticed : Dr. James Fletcher, Dr. R. W. Ells, F. T. Shutt, Esq., H. B. Small, Esq., R. B. Whyte, Esq., W. J. Wilson, Esq., D. B. Dowling, Esq., M. O'Brien, Esq., W. C. Bowles, Esq., R. A. A. Johnston, Esq., S. B. Sinclair, Esq., Miss Marion Whyte, Miss G. Harmer, Mrs. R. W. Cowan, and many others.

The weather was all that could be desired and everything went off very well. On alighting at the station in Chelsea—on the very edge of the Laurentide Hills—the President. Mr. F. T. Shutt, addressed the party and pointed out the various places of interest in the neighbourhood, intimating at the same time the names of those gentlemen who were present to pilot the various sections of the Club. The attractive and bewitching appearance of the woods afforded to the botanists a fine field for research, soon the scene of great activity. The geologists followed the railway track and examined the cuttings along the way in a westerly direction, devoting particular attention to the Pleistocene clays, gravels and sands occurring there.

The valley of the Gatineau is particularly wild and enchanting in the month of May. The swollen waters were busily carrying upon their bosom the wealth of the forests of the north, and one after another in rapid succession the logs could be seen gliding along smoothly, now in a placid basin, where the delicate green tracery of the foliage was beautifully mirrored—then,

diving headlong into the foaming current till they reached some embayment or eddy.

The botanists, as usual, were in the majority and their efforts were amply rewarded with a splendid harvest of beautiful plants.

On reassembling at the rendez-vous the President, Mr. F. T. Shutt, addressed the members present and in well-chosen and happy remarks referred to the success of each department of the Club represented. He then called upon the different leaders present to describe some of the specimens collected and note objects of interest observed.

Dr. H. M. Ami, being called upon as geologist, gave a brief sketch of the history of the district from a geological standpoint. Chelsea was situated just where the two extremes in geology meet, viz., where the Archæan or oldest formation rests up on the Pleistocene or youngest series of rocks.

The Archæan rocks of the district were very extensively and beautifully developed from Chelsea northward to Hudson Bay, and the Gatineau River which flowed at our feet so tortuously and rapidly was one of the oldest streams in Canada—the bed being cut out of the hard gneissoid and granitic rocks of the Archæan system of which the Laurentian is the basal or fundamental formation.

In the newest, or Pleistocene deposits, were to be found :
I. Boulder-clays and "till" of glacial origin. These were remnants of the "Great Ice Age" which has left markings all over the Laurentide Hills and on the softer and newer Ordovician limestone strata of Parliament Hill and Ottawa generally.
II. Marine clays of the "Leda clay" formation capped by marine sands and gravels, both of which carried sand. From specimens collected by Messrs. W. J. Wilson, D. B. Dowling and the writer in the cutting half-a-mile north of Chelsea station the following species of marine shells were obtained :—

1. *Leda (Portlandia) arctica*, Gray.
2. *Macoma fragilis*, Fabricius.

3. *Macoma calcarea* (?) Chemnitz.

4. *Saxicava rugosa*, Linnæus.

These shells here occur at an altitude of about 410 feet above present sea level.

Mr. W. H. Harrington then followed and described many of the insects collected and observed by the entomologists. He devoted special attention to the study of the coleoptera and diptera. In the latter order the number of species was amazingly large, so also regarding the hymenoptera. He had discovered several new forms, and many more interesting and undescribed species awaited the keen eye of the naturalist who would find it and place it on record.

Mr. H. B. Small was then called upon and said :—

The leader in Zoology has so little left him apart from bird and insect life, in a settled part of the country, that I must diverge from speaking on animal life proper and instead, allude to natural history generally. To place stuffed specimens in cabinets and plants in drawers, Sir John Lubbock styles only the drudgery of the study, but to watch the habits and study the instincts of animals, that constitutes the true interest of natural history. Some may delight us specially by the beauty or their voice, others by their habits, especially those living in communities such as ants or bees. The lover of Nature can never be dull, for in every blade of grass, in every stone he finds something to open a train of thought. Kingsley remarked that such a one is never alone in his walks, for he has the bird and the insect always around him. As the seasons come round he gathers fresh stores to look back upon as happy memories, and for him all Nature seems to have been specially created. Loveliness is around us everywhere, but because of its being always before us, it is overlooked. Were we compelled to dwell inside the earth and only got a chance to see the rising and setting sun, we should be lost in admiration of its beauties, which from familiarity we lightly pass by. To the ardent disciple of Nature every ordinary walk may be made a morning or an evening sacrifice, and the study of nature may become a veritable fairy tale.

Mr. R. B. Whyte, leader in Botany, and an ardent botanist, then addressed the large gathering. He took up the leading forms of flowering plants collected during the day and described their structure, uses and gave such interesting notes that many

were taken down for reference in note-books, with which the excursionists were provided.

Among the interesting finds were :—*Cypripedium acaule*, belonging to the orchid family ; *Clintonia borealis*, a member of the lily family, besides several forms belonging to the Rose and Pêa family. The application of the knowledge of botany to scientific agriculture was well exemplified in the remarks made by Mr. Whyte. Interesting notes were also given on such species as :—*Coptis trifolia*, golden thread ; *Aralia nudicaulis*, *A. quinquefolia* and *A. trifoliata* or Sarsaparilla and Ginseng ; *Cornus Canadensis*, &c.

Dr. James Fletcher then spoke and concluded the series of addresses given by the leaders. He was introduced by the President as the "father of the Club." In his usual happy and bright manner Dr. Fletcher (upon whom the Senate of Queen's University, Kingston, has recently conferred the honour of the doctorate degree) spoke of the humbler kinds of plants, dealing principally with the fungi and filices or ferns. There were many kinds of the former which were edible, and the latter were most beautiful as ornamental plants. The mode of growth and reproduction of these plants were then graphically described and useful hints how to collect, prepare and preserve specimens were also given.

This excursion can be well described as one of the most enjoyable and successful that has been held under the auspices of the Club.—H. M. AMI.

SUB-EXCURSION NO. 1.—On Saturday afternoon, May 9th, the first sub-excursion of the season was held to Rockcliffe. There was a large party, consisting chiefly of the Normal School students, and many of them members of Mr. Sinclair's Botany Class. The usual rendezvous, the City Post Office, was left at 2.15 p.m. Mr. James Fletcher, Miss Marion Whyte and Dr. Ami, of the Council, went with the excursionists. The afternoon proved a most satisfactory one, notwithstanding the

excessive heat. The early season made it necessary for all who wished to make complete collections of the spring flowers, to show great activity in gathering the many species which were found to be in perfection. Leaving the street cars at Rockliffe, the route taken was towards Hemlock Lake and then back again towards Beechwood to the street car line. The wild plum, *Prunus Americana*, was in perfection and some beautiful bushes were seen in the small coppice above Hemlock Lake, where formerly *Daphne Mezereum* used to grow, but of which unfortunately from the land having been cleared for building purposes, not a single bush is now to be found. *Viola Selkirkii* was found in good condition, as well as many others of the less local spring flowers. After leaving the woods, and before returning, a practical lesson on Botany was given by Mr. Fletcher, plants collected during the afternoon being used as illustrations. The outing was a very enjoyable one and was participated in by about sixty ladies and gentlemen.

SUB-EXCURSION NO. 2 ; BEAVER MEADOW, HULL, QUE.—

About fifty members of the Club and students of the Normal School attended this sub-excursion. The weather was delightfully warm and pleasant, but the mesquitoses were very vicious in the "meadow" itself. Prof. Macoun, Dr. Fletcher and Mr. S. B. Sinclair led the botanists and entomologists whilst Dr. Ami took charge of the geologists and led them to the "pile" of Trenton limestone and shale taken out of the cutting on the Aylmer Branch of the Pontiac Railway. The genial president, Mr. F. T. Shutt, was also present and took an active part in the programme of the day. On re-assembling and comparing notes the Botanists were addressed by Prof. Macoun and Dr. Fletcher. Prof. Macoun dwelt more particularly upon the trees of the district visited and replied to a number of interesting and puzzling questions put to him during the afternoon. A very interesting discussion took place upon the relations of the different members of the Urticacæ or Elm family. Prof. Macoun promised to

give us additional information on this important topic. In a few pleasing words Dr. Fletcher pointed out several interesting relations between plant and insect life, illustrating his points with specimens obtained. On the way home along the Aylmer Road opposite the Protestant cemetery, the geologists were treated to a graphic illustration of the effects of the glacial period. The collections of fossils made during the afternoon proved very interesting, in the neighbourhood of thirty species having been obtained by Messrs. W. J. Wilson, A. M. Campbell, Hugh Anderson and Dr. Ami.

ROYAL GEOGRAPHICAL SOCIETY OF LONDON.

At the meeting of the Royal Geographical Society held in London on the 27th day of April, 1896, the President announced that the Back Grant had been awarded to Mr. J. B. Tyrrell, of this city, and one of the old members of this club, in recognition of the geographical work done by him in the Barren Lands west of Hudson's Bay. The grant, usually given in the form of an instrument or piece of plate, was founded in 1878 by Sir George Back, who in his will bequeathed a sum of money to the Society "the annual interest of which is to be applied to the rewarding of meritorious explorers."

The award, which will be accompanied by a diploma, comes with peculiar appropriateness to Mr. Tyrrell, as Sir George Back himself was one of those who did most to explore the Barren Lands of Canada, for in 1819 and again in 1825 he accompanied Sir John Franklin through Canada to the shores of the Arctic Ocean, and in 1834 he descended the Thlewisch or Back river to its mouth opposite King William's Land, passing within seventy miles of the river discovered by Mr. Tyrrell in 1893. Among those who have been similarly honoured by the Geographical Society are, L'Abbé Petitot, for work in the Mackenzie Basin ; D. L. Brainard, of the Greely Expedition ; and F. C. Selous, the African explorer.

The President announced at the same meeting that the Gill Memorial was granted to Mr. A. P. Low, of the Geological Survey of Canada, for his researches in the Labrador Peninsula.

NATURAL HISTORY NOTES—MAY, 1896.

May 7th—During the evening large numbers of plover and sandpipers were on the wing, and till midnight their shrill notes were audible as they were apparently circling round in the vicinity of the Rideau river. Evidently a very large flight of the late arrivals was passing over. Night, sultry and thunder to the south.

May 10th—The whip-poor-will was heard in the vicinity of Ottawa, and had been heard above Aylmer a few nights previous.

May 14th—Night-hawks appeared in numbers. I could get no reliable data of their appearance prior to this. Last year they were seen on 5th May, and in 1894 on 15th and in 1893 on 21st. This shows how variable is the time of their arrival, dependant, doubtless, on the temperature.

May 21st—A pair of yellow-billed cuckoos were flying round among some large elm trees on Wilbrod Street. A few years ago they built in that vicinity but the nest was unfortunately destroyed. They had not been seen there since till this date.

H. B. SMALL.

ORNITHOLOGY.—I think I have never seen pine gross-beaks as plentiful as during the past winter. From the beginning of December until nearly the end of March, they were to be seen any day almost, in the groves and small woods, and even in the trees about the houses; sometimes in large flocks, sometimes three or four together—the latter being the case more in the earlier part of the winter.

Chick-a-dees have been more than usually numerous this winter in this locality; there have been the usual number of blue-jays to be seen, crows in abundance, and wood-peckers a few. I saw a flock of red-polls once or twice through the winter, but that was all.

I usually learn of the presence of a few owls in the neighbourhood during the winter, either by their being driven by un-

commonly severe weather to seek their prey in barns and barn-yards, or by hearing their weird voices from the woods in unsettled weather. This season I have seen or heard of none.

The birds are very late in arriving this spring, I saw a robin for the first time on the second of this month. There were one or two song-sparrows to be seen and heard a little earlier than this, but as there had been at least one in the neighbourhood all winter, I could not feel certain that they were new arrivals.

This is the first season I can remember of that there have been no shore-larks to be seen—or at least when I have been able to see or hear of any.

A. C. TYNDALL.

CEDAR BIRDS EATING APPLE BLOSSOMS. *Ampelis cedrorum* (Vieill.). Two specimens of this pretty little bird were received yesterday from Mr. J. P. Jones. Mr. Jones says that he noticed about a dozen of them busily picking off apple blossoms, which they succeeded in doing very rapidly. An examination of the crop of one of them showed it to be tightly packed with petals and stamens of apple blossoms, though the smaller and less conspicuous pistils were not discovered. I find that Cook says the flowers of fruit trees, notably apples and cherries, are a common food of this bird. Any injury wrought in this way is probably more than counterbalanced by the large number of noxious insects it destroys.

J. CRAIG.

PORZANA NOVABORACENSE.—On the 22nd October, 1895, I shot a small Yellow-rail in a marsh some twenty-four miles from the city. This is the first record of a specimen of this species obtained in this vicinity.

GEORGE R. WHITE,

Leader in Ornithology.

NEW MEMBERS.—During the past month the following persons have been enrolled upon the membership book of our Club :—Charles Stevenson, Esq., Montreal ; William H. Smith, R.N.R., Halifax, N.S. ; Miss E. Williams, Ottawa ; Miss G. Hannington, New Edinburgh ; W. J. Barrett, Esq., Ottawa ; Dr. Beenan, Perth, Ont. ; Miss L. Mathews, Ottawa ; Miss Helen N. Bell, Ottawa.



Tents, Flags, Camp Furniture, Hammocks.

We profess to manufacture our goods in a superior

manner and of better material than any other house in the trade. In proof of this we may state that we have been awarded 203 gold and silver medals and first prizes at the leading exhibitions in Europe, America and Australia, and never had to take second place.



Our prices are as low as any on the continent. Send stamp for Catalogue.

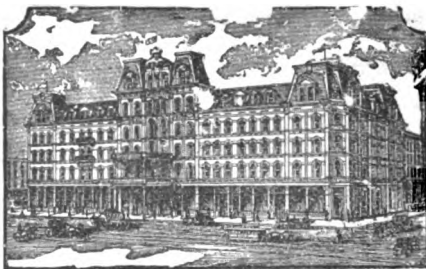


Our line of bicycles are, we think, the largest in Canada, including Beeston Humber, Up-to-date, Rudge, Premier, Rambler, Crescent, Wanderer, Chainless, Whitworth, Hyslop,

Spartan, &c. Our prices run from \$45.00 upwards. You can save money by purchasing from us.

COLE'S NATIONAL MFG. CO.,
160 SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

PITTAWAY'S PHOTO STUDIO,
58 SPARKS STREET.



THE
Russell House,
 OTTAWA.
F. X. ST. JACQUES,
 Proprietor.

Transactions of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club, 1880-86.

Complete in Two Volumes, containing Parts 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6 and 7.

VOL. I, price \$1.00; to members 70 cents.

VOL. II, price \$1.00; to members 50 cents.

TRANSACTIONS.

VOL. I. { Pt. 1, not sold singly.
 " 2, price 25 cts; members 15 cts.
 " 3, " "
 " 4, " "

VOL. II. { Pt. 5, price 30 cts; members 20 cts.
 " 6, " 40 cts; " 25 "
 " 7, " 30 " " 20 "

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST, \$1.00 per annum. MONTHLY PARTS, 10 cts, to members, 5 cts. QUARTERLY PARTS, 25 cts; to members, 15 cts. EXTRAS—1. Lecture on Palaeontology. Walter R. Billings. Eleven pages. Price, 5 cents. 2. Asbestos; its History, Mode of Occurrence and Uses. Dr. R. W. ELLS. Twenty-four pages. Price 10 cts.

HENRY WATTERS,

Chemist and Druggist,

Corner of Sparks and Bank Streets,

OTTAWA.

JOHN MURPHY & CO.,

IMPORTERS

FANCY AND STAPLE DRY GOODS,

66 and 68 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.

TOPLEY,

132 Sparks Street.

COME IN AND SEE LATEST PHOTOS.

Kodaks to Rent.

THOMAS LICGET

Has removed his Stock of

CARPETS, ETC.,

to new premises.

177 AND 179 SPARKS ST.

R. A. McCORMICK,

Prescription Druggist,

75 SPARKS STREET,

Phone 159.

Ottawa.

G. M. HOLBROOK,

102 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.

Trouser Stretchers, 50c. per pair.

C. C. RAY.

D. MURPHY.

J. W. McRAE.

C. C. RAY & CO.,

COAL DEALERS,

OFFICE :

53 Sparks Street, Ottawa.

Telephone 461.

J. & R. CRAIG, Tailors, 105 Sparks St., Ottawa.

THE OTTAWA FIELD-NATURALISTS' CLUB, 1896-1897.

Patron:

THE RT. HONOURABLE THE EARL OF ABERDEEN
GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF CANADA.

President:

MR. F. T. SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C., F.C.S. &c.

Vice-Presidents

Dr. H. M. Ami, M.A., F.G.S. W. Hague Harrington, F.R.S.C.

Librarian:

MR. S. B. SINCLAIR, B.A.
(Normal School.)

Secretary:

MR. ANDREW HALKETT.
(Marine and Fisheries Dept.)

Treasurer:

MR. D. B. DOWLING, B.A.Sc.
(Geol. Survey Dept.)

Committee:

Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S. etc.
Mr. James Fletcher, F.R.S.C., F.L.S.
Mr. H. B. Small.

Miss A. Shenick, B. Sc.
" G. Harmer.
" Marion Whyte.

Standing Committees of Council:

Publishing: Dr. Ami, Prof. Prince, Mr. Harrington, Mr. H. B. Small, Mr. Dowling, Miss Whyte.

Excursions: Dr. Ami, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Small, Mr. Sinclair, Miss Shenick, Miss Harmer.

Soirees: Prof. Prince, Mr. Sinclair, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Halkett.

Leaders:

Geology: Dr. Ells, Mr. Ferrier, Dr. Ami.

Botany: Mr. R. B. Whyte, Mr. J. M. Macoun, Mr. J. Craig.

Entomology: Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Harrington, Mr. W. Simpson.

Ornithology: Mr. Kingston, Miss Harmer, Mr. Lees.

Conchology: Mr. Latchford, Mr. Halkett, Mr. O'Brien.

Zoology: Prof. Prince, Prof. Macoun, Mr. H. B. Small.

"THE OTTAWA NATURALIST."

Editor:

HENRY M. AMI, M.A., D.Sc., F.G.S.

Associate Editors:

DR. R. W. ELLS, F.R.S.C.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Geology*.
MR. W. F. FERRIER, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Mineralogy* and *Lithology*.

PROF. JOHN MACOUN, M.A., F.L.S.—Dominion Botanist, Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Botany*.

MR. F. R. LATCHFORD, B.A.—Department of *Conchology*.

MR. JAMES FLETCHER, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.—Botanist, and Entomologist, Central Experimental Farm—Department of *Entomology*.

MR. A. G. KINGSTON—Public Works Department—Department of *Ornithology*.

PROF. E. E. PRINCE, B.A., F.L.S.—Commissioner of Fisheries for Canada—Department of *Biology* and general *Zoology*.

"Ottawa Naturalist" and Membership Fee to O.F.N.C. only \$1.00 per annum.

JULY, 1896.
VOL. X, No. 4.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

Published by the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club.

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
1. How Whales Breathe—Prof. E. E. Prince, B A., F.L.S.	73
2. Survey of Tides and Currents in Canadian Waters—W. P. Anderson, C.E.	78
3. The National Museum—H. M. Aml, D. Sc.	80
4. Some Colonial Museums—H. M. Aml, D. Sc.	81
5. General Excursion No. 2. Rockland and the Quarries Visited	84
6. NOTES, REVIEWS AND COMMENTS.—1. Botanical Notes. 2. Geological and Physical Reviews. 3. Club News	86

OTTAWA, CANADA.

**PRINTED AT THE OFFICE OF PAYNTER & ABBOTT,
48 RIDEAU STREET.**

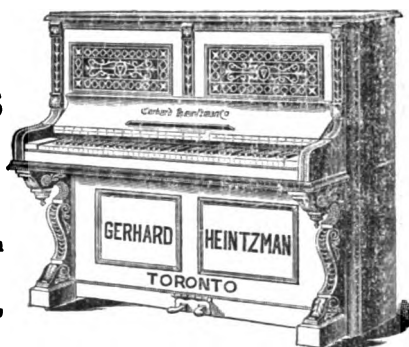
Canada's
High
Grade

PIANOS

Mason & Risch,
Nordheimer,
Gerhard
Heintzman.

Estey & Dominion
Organs.

J. L. Orme & Son,
113-115 Sparks St.



Sole Agents for
**STEINWAY,
KNABE,
CHICKERING.**

A large assortment
of second-hand in-
struments. Terms
to suit all purchas-
ers.

J. L. Orme & Son,
113-115 Sparks St.

J. G. BUTTERWORTH & Co.,
All-Rail Scranton Coal.
86 SPARKS STREET.

A. ROSENTHAL,

Jeweller and Optician.

87 SPARKS ST.

WELCH, MARGETSON & CO'S
Shirts, Collars and Cuffs.
R. McGIFFIN,
49 SPARKS STREET.

KENNY BROS.,
Tailors to
His Excellency
THE GOVERNOR GENERAL.

C. H. THORBURN,
Books and Stationery,
FOUNTAIN PENS.
Views of Ottawa. 80 Sparks St.

WM. HOWE,
Importer of Artists' Materials and Artistic
Interior Decorations. Manufacturer
of White Lead, Paints & Colors.
Howe's Block, - - OTTAWA.

TRY
BATE & CO'S
33 C.
English Blended Black Tea.

J. & T. BALLANTYNE,
Best Grades of Hard and Soft Coal.
OFFICE, COR. ELGIN & QUEEN STS.
Telephones 586 and 579.

A. J. STEPHENS,
FINE SHOES.
39 SPARKS ST.
Boots and Shoes Made to Measure.

Wm. ROBERTSON,
Bookseller and Stationer,

69 Rideau Street.

Natural History Works supplied to
order.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.†

VOL. I. 1887-1888.

- ON A NEW GENUS AND THREE NEW SPECIES OF CRINOIDS. By W. R. Billings, p. 49.
TESTIMONY OF THE OTTAWA CLAYS AND GRAVELS, &c. By Amos Bowman, p. 149.
THE GREAT ICE AGE AT OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, pp. 65 and 81.
ON UTICA FOSSILS, FROM RIDEAU, OTTAWA, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 165-170.
NOTES ON SIPHONOTRETA SCOTICA, *ibid*, p. 121.
THE COUGAR. By W. P. Lett, p. 127.
DEVELOPMENT OF MINES IN THE OTTAWA REGION. By John Stewart, p. 33.
ON MONOTROPA. By James Fletcher, p. 43; By Dr. Baptie, p. 40; By Wm. Brodie, p. 118.
SALAMANDERS. By F. R. Latchford, p. 105.

VOL. II. 1888-1889.

- DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW SPECIES OF MOSSES. By N. C. Kindberg, p. 154.
A NEW CRUSTACEAN—DIAPTOMUS TYRRELLII, POPPE. Notice of.
ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALEONTOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. H. M. Ami, p. 136.
ON THE CHAZY FORMATION AT AYLMER. By T. W. E. Sowter, pp. 7 and 11.
THE PHYSIOGRAPHY AND GEOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. By Wm. Craig, p. 136.
SEQUENCE OF GEOLOGICAL FORMATIONS AT OTTAWA WITH REFERENCE TO NATURAL GAS. H. M. Ami, p. 93.
OUR OTTAWA SQUIRRELS. By J. Ballantyne, pp. 7 and 33.
CAPRICORN BEETLES. By W. H. Harrington, p. 144.

VOL. III. 1889-1890.

- GEOLOGICAL PROGRESS IN CANADA. By R. W. Ells, p. 119-145.
LIST OF MOSSES COLLECTED IN THE NEIGHBORHOOD OF OTTAWA. By Prof. Macoun, pp. 149-152.
WHAT YOU SEE WHEN YOU GO OUT WITHOUT YOUR GUN, (Ornithological.) By W. A. D. Lees, p. 31-36.
THE AMERICAN SKUNK. By W. P. Lett, pp. 18-23.
THE BIRDS OF RENFREW COUNTY, ONT. By Rev. C. J. Young M.A. pp. 24-36.
THE LAND SHELLS OF VANCOUVER ISLAND. By Rev. G. W. Taylor.
DEVELOPMENT AND PROGRESS. By Mr. H. B. Small, pp. 95-105.

VOL. IV. 1890-1891.

- ON SOME OF THE LARGER UNEXPLORED REGIONS OF CANADA. By G. M. Dawson, pp. 29-40, (Map) 1890.
THE MISTASSINI REGION. By A. P. Low, pp. 11-28.
ASBESTUS, ITS HISTORY, MODE OF OCCURENCE AND USES. By R. W. Ells, pp. 11-28.
NEW CANADIAN MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 61.
PALEONTOLOGY—A Lecture on. By W. R. Billings, p. 41.
ON THE WOLF. By W. Pittman Lett, p. 75.
ON THE COMPOSITION OF APPLE LEAVES. By F. T. Shutt, p. 130.
SERPENTINES OF CANADA. By N. J. GIROUX, pp. 95-116.
A NATURALIST IN THE GOLD RANGE. By J. M. Macoun, p. 139.
IDEAS ON THE BEGINNING OF LIFE. By J. Ballantyne, p. 127-127.

VOL. V. 1891-1892.

- ON THE SUDBURY NICKEL AND COPPER DEPOSITS. By Alfred E. Barlow, p. 51.
ON CANADIAN LAND AND FRESH-WATER MOLLUSCA. By Rev. G. W. Taylor, p. 204.
THE CHEMISTRY OF FOOD. By F. T. Shutt, p. 143.
CANADIAN GEMS AND PRECIOUS STONES. By C. W. Willimott, p. 117.

*Price \$1.00, per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

† Some of the papers contained in the eight volumes already published.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.

VOL. V. (Continued).

- "EXTINCT VERTEBRATES FROM THE MIOCENE OF CANADA." Synopsis of. By H. M. Ami, p. 74.
A BOTANICAL EXCURSION TO THE CHÂTS. By R. B. Whyte, p. 197.
SOME NEW MOSSES FROM THE PRIBYLOF ISLANDS. By Jas. M. Macoun, p. 179.
DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 195-196.
ON DRINKING WATER. By Anthony McGill, p. 9.
LIST OF OTTAWA SPECIES OF SPHAGNUM. p. 83.
THE BIRDS OF OTTAWA. By the leaders of Ornithological section; Messrs. Lees, Kingston and John Macoun.

VOL. VI. 1892-1893.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA OF OTTAWA. By W. Hague Harrington, p. 25.
THE WINTER HOME OF THE BARREN GROUND CARIBOU. By J. Burr Tyrrell, p. 121.
THE MINERAL WATERS OF CANADA. By H. P. H. Brumell, pp. 167-196.
THE COUNTRY NORTH OF THE OTTAWA. By R. W. Ells, p. 157.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, p. 73.
THE QUEBEC GROUP. *ibid.* p. 41.
FOOD IN HEALTH AND DISEASE. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, p. 172.
OVIS CANADENSIS DALLII. By R. G. McConnell, p. 130.
CHECK-LIST OF CANADIAN MOLLUSCA, p. 33.
ANTHRACNOSE OF THE GRAPE. By J. Craig, p. 114.
SOME OF THE PROPERTIES OF WATER. By Adolf Lehmann, p. 57.

VOL. VII. 1893-1894.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA. By W. H. Harrington, pp. 117-128.
NARRATIVE OF A JOURNEY IN 1890 FROM GREAT SLAVE LAKE TO BEECHY LAKE, ON THE GREAT FISH RIVER. By D. B. Dowling, pp. 85 to 92, and pp. 101 to p. 114.
FOOD AND ALIMENTATION. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, pp. 69-84.
NOTES ON SOME MARINE INVERTEBRATA FROM THE COAST OF BRITISH COLUMBIA. By J. F. Whiteaves, pp. 133-137.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF THE ROCKLAND QUARRIES AND VICINITY. By H. M. Ami, pp. 138-47.
THE EXTINCT NORTHERN SEA COW AND EARLY RUSSIAN EXPLORATIONS* IN THE NORTH PACIFIC. By George M. Dawson, pp. 151-161.
HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA, (1893). By W. H. Harrington, pp. 162-163.
NOTES ON CANADIAN BRYOLOGY. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 17.
CHEMICAL ANALYSIS OF MANITOBA SOIL. By F. T. Shutt, p. 94.
FOLLOWING A PLANET. By A. McGill, p. 167.

VOL. VIII. 1894-1895.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA. By W. Hague Harrington, pp. 132-136.
THE TRANSMUTATIONS OF NITROGEN. By Thomas Macfarlane, F.R.S.C., pp. 45-74.
MARVELS OF COLOUR IN THE ANIMAL WORLD. By Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S., p. 115.
RECENT DEPOSITS IN THE VALLEY OF THE OTTAWA RIVER. By R. W. Ells, pp. 104-108.
I. NOTES ON THE QUEBEC GROUP; 2. NOTES ON FOSSILS FROM QUEBEC CITY.
1. By Mr. T. C. Weston; 2. By H. M. Ami. (Plate.)
ALASKA. By Otto J. Klotz, pp. 6-33.
FOSSILS FROM THE TRENTON LIMESTONES OF PORT HOPE, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 100.
FLORA OTTAWAENSIS. By J. FLETCHER, p. 67.

*Price \$1.00 per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

VOL. X.

OTTAWA, JULY, 1896.

No. 4.

HOW WHALES BREATHE.

By PROFESSOR EDWARD E. PRINCE,

Dominion Commissioner of Fisheries, Ottawa.

No sight is more common, on a sea-voyage, than the spectacle of a whale "blowing." Many people imagine that the creature spouts forth a column of water, and most artists so depict it, forgetful of the fact that the blow-hole or spiracle, being really the nostril, is used for respiration, and that all cetaceans or whales are air-breathing creatures. It is true that fishes, which are cold-blooded, inhale water, for they breathe by means of gills; but whales have warm blood and have no gills, and indeed, are not fishes at all. Like ourselves they have a pair of lungs, and are compelled to rise to the surface of the water in order to breathe. If detained under water too long they are drowned like any other air-breathing animal. Some of the largest species remain submerged for thirty or forty minutes and on rising to the surface spout eight or nine times and then descend again. The sperm-whale spouts sixty or seventy times at brief intervals of three to ten seconds and then dives below. Whale hunters say that, when hunted, a whale will remain below for an hour. The white column thrown up at each "spout" of the whale, is really the hot damp breath mingled with a little mucus and water. In the cold atmospheric stratum just above the waves the breath is condensed and falls like a shower of fine

rain or spray, and the colder the weather the more marked and visible is this phenomenon. When a large whale raises its snout sufficiently far out of the water the column is thrown up precisely like a jet of steam forcibly escaping from a boiler. This jet may be ten or twelve feet high in the case of an Arctic whale or a huge Finner; but in the porpoise, one of the smallest of the whales, the jet is an insignificant puff only six or eight inches in height. Sometimes the creature breathes before the blow-hole is clear of the waves and a low fountain like a boiling jet is then formed, but if the blow-hole is level with the surface of the sea a small quantity of water is carried up with the rushing column of hot vapour. The cloud of ejected vapour, in very still weather, hangs for a considerable time and moves slowly over the water until it dissipates and fades away. Its appearance when seen from the level of the sea, as the late Professor H. N. Moseley recorded, "is very different from that which it has when seen from the deck of a ship; it appears so much higher and shoots up into the air like a fountain discharged from a very fine rose." Whereas the great Arctic whale (or Right whale) possesses two blow-holes side by side, and throws up two lofty jets of vapour, the Beluga or white porpoise, and the small porpoise or sea-pig, exhibits a single crescent-shaped aperture, and like the huge sperm-whale ejects a single puff or column; but in the last-named whale the spout curves over in front of the head, and forms an arch of white vapour. Two blow-holes occur in the Hump-backs, but in the Beaked Whales (*Hyperoodon*) which are allied to the toothed sperm-whale, there is a single cruciform aperture.

Great force being required to expand the spacious chest of these huge monsters, the muscles used in the breathing operation are very powerful and this is especially true of the muscular diaphragm. The elasticity of the lungs, due to the enormous development of "yellow fibres," and the pressure on

the surface of the body, by reason of the external water, renders the emptying of the lungs very easy, and the out-rush is not only swift and powerful enough to clear the complicated nasal passages, but to throw up the vapoury breath to a considerable height ; as we have seen.

I have on many occasions been privileged not only to examine the carcasses of these gigantic creatures after capture, but to see them at close quarters when enjoying themselves in active life. On the Pacific coast, while cruising up the great inlets, and between the numerous islands, along the British Columbia sea-board, I frequently found myself in the midst of a school of whales, numbering in some cases at least twenty. The sea was as calm as a lake, and in the cool still atmosphere, the great clouds of vapour shot up at intervals all around, while the monsters glided with slow gracefulness after the shoals of minute animals on which they were feeding. At times one, in a fit of playfulness, would cause a great commotion, and with his flippers and tail throw up a storm of spray and foam ; but the school as a whole moved leisurely and noiselessly like dark shadows rising and sinking in the water. On certain occasions, when engaged in fishery investigations on the Scottish coast I found myself in close proximity to schools of gigantic Rorquals. They rose around our fishing yawl on all sides, and constantly threw up columns of white vapour accompanied by a deep bass snort or sigh like the gasp of the piston in a Cornish engine. When one of these mighty creatures, fifty or sixty feet in length, spouted within a few yards of us, the vibration made our vessel tremble, and one can understand the feelings of the novice on board ship who, in the long night watch, saw clouds of vapour and heard terrific sighs and snorts, and asked appealingly "How soon will I be off this perilous duty with those great guns afiring off so close to me ?"

This process, by which whales breathe, may be likened to

sneezing, the ejection of the breath out of the nostrils being so powerful and spasmodic. It is easy to understand that in air-breathing creatures, which are born and live their whole life in the water, special provision was necessary to prevent the entrance of water into the windpipe and air passages, more especially as water must be taken in along with their food. - Most of this water is thrown out again from the mouth, but the solid particles of food are retained and swallowed.

If we examine the breathing apparatus say in a small porpoise, we find that the trachea or windpipe is very short, and of wide calibre. At the top; the epiglottis projects like a conical funnel, and can be raised until it is pushed into the opening of the nasal chamber in the roof of the mouth. But a whole series of complex structures intervenes between the outer valved blow-hole, on the summit of the head, and the epiglottis or top of the windpipe. Five of these structures may be noticed in the porpoise, viz.: first; the valve of the crescentiform spiracle; second, the spiracular tube; third, a double enlarged chamber, really the two smelling sacs, but not used for purposes of smell; fourth, the sub-spiracular passage; fifth, the final opening into the mouth which is provided with a strong circular band of muscle. The purpose of the tubes, chambers, and valves is to afford passage to the air, entering, and driven out of the trachea and lungs, while at the same time preventing the entrance of water. Were water to gain access to the windpipe it might choke and kill the whale. We adopt in our churches in Canada an analogous arrangement in order to allow of the admission and exit of the congregation, while, as far as possible, preventing the entrance of cold air. Thus the storm-porch with its tight-fitting doors leads into a vestibule, which in some churches, leads into one or two curtained recesses, these finally opening, by baize-covered doors, into the body of the church.

The sense of smell, like that of hearing, is in the whales

either very defective or practically absent. The olfactory nerves, in fact, degenerate in all Cetaceans except the great baleen whales, the nasal chambers and passages being modified, as we have seen, for the peculiar respiration characteristic of these aquatic mammals.

Pennant in his "British Zoology" remarks that whales "like land animals, breathe by means of lungs, being destitute of gills. This obliges them to rise frequently to the surface of the water to respire, to sleep on the surface, as well as to perform several other functions." In the eyes of the law whales are still regarded as fish, and along with the sturgeon are, in Britain, named "Royal fish," and belong to the sovereign, in accordance with an old Act of Edward the Second, which runs "Item habet varectum maris per totum regnum Ballenas et Sturgiones captos etc.," so that when accidentally stranded or captured on British shores, "the king and queen divided the spoil," as Pennant quaintly adds: "the king asserting his right to the head, her majesty to the tail." Nor was the Queen's share to be altogether despised if Frederick Marten's opinion is to be trusted. "The flesh of the whale is coarse and leathery" he wrote, about three, hundred years ago, "but somewhat resembles that of the ox . . . the flesh of the tail is softer." It is not the object of these notes, however, to determine the culinary excellencies of the whale, but to refer simply to certain striking features in the respiration of these gigantic creatures.

SURVEY OF TIDES AND CURRENTS IN CANADIAN
WATERS.

By WM. P. ANDERSON, ESQ., C. E., Chief Engineer,
Department of Marine and Fisheries.

Good progress has been made by the technical branch of the Department of Marine and Fisheries in the survey of the tides and currents of the Gulf of St. Lawrence and Atlantic coasts of the Dominion.

Self registering tide gauges, giving continuous records day and night throughout the year, are now in operation at Quebec, Father Point, Anticosti, the Strait of Belle Isle, St. Paul Island, Halifax, and St. John, N. B.

Tide tables for Halifax and Quebec, based for the first time upon direct observations of the tides, have been published this year, which are infinitely more accurate than anything heretofore available. These tables have been inserted in the leading Canadian and nautical almanacs, and are thus far more widely circulated than they could be through any official medium.

The currents in the Strait of Belle Isle, off the Gaspé coast and in Cabot Strait, at the entrance to the Gulf of St. Lawrence have, during the past two seasons, been examined by Mr. W. Bell Dawson, Engineer in charge of the survey.

It is found that the current in the Strait of Belle Isle is not a constant inward current, as has been frequently claimed, but is fundamentally tidal in its nature. Off the Gaspé coast and in Cabot Strait there is a permanently outward set which, however, nowhere extends below forty fathoms in depth. An interesting development of the investigation of this current is the relation between the density of the water and the track of the current. It is found, as might reasonably be expected from the volume of discharge of the St. Lawrence, that the water off the Gaspé

coast is perceptibly less salty than in other parts of the gulf, and it is expected that the track of this freshened water will bear an intimate relation to that of the outward current.

Water of less density than the normal density of ordinary sea water, or in other words, containing less salt, is also found in Cabot Strait, but the connection with that off the Gaspe coast has yet to be definitely determined.

During the present season Mr. Dawson, on the Dominion steamer *Lansdowne*, will continue his examination of the currents, taking up first that part of the Gulf between the east end of Anticosti and the Newfoundland and Labrador shores.

Mr. Mackay, Mr. Dawson's principal assistant, will spend the summer on the west coast of the gulf, taking tidal observations with temporary gauges at several different points, for the purpose of establishing tidal differences, which can be referred to the main registering stations. The relations of the tide between different points in the gulf are not yet well defined, while the differences in the river St. Lawrence are remarkably regular, as has been established by comparison of the records of the gauges at Anticosti, Father Point, and Quebec.

Reports of progress have been published in pamphlet form by the Department of Marine and Fisheries, detailing the results obtained by Mr. Dawson up to this season.

THE NATIONAL MUSEUM.

The Museum on Sussex Street is fast becoming much too small for the purpose for which it was originally intended, on its being established in Ottawa. No one who visits that institution to-day will say that it is not overcrowded. The fact is that only a fraction of the resources of our Great Dominion are exhibited at present. Our legislators, who, during the session of Parliament, visit the Museum for the sake of obtaining exact and useful information on the natural resources of any special district, are deprived of the advantage of having the specimens they require to see, exhibited in their proper place in the Museum. The general public also apply for information on all kinds of topics and the fact that the Museum does not show all the specimens available for exhibition is a decided drawback.

Nor can we insist too much upon the fact that the Museum is a fire-trap. To think that the building as it stands to-day from cellar to attic contains the result of fifty-three years of work on the part of a well organised Geological staff, in all parts of Canada. Only two weeks ago a fire broke out in the immediate vicinity of the Museum and burned up a portion of the boundary between two lots adjoining the lot on which the Museum itself is built. We sincerely hope that the Government will see its way clear to build such a Museum as will be a credit to the memory of the first director of the Survey—Sir William Logan.

The Museum, we must not forget, is a unique one. It contains the type specimens described by men of science and these are unreplaceable in case of accident by fire or otherwise. The constant reference which scientific men of Europe and America make to specimens in the case of the Museum on Sussex Street is in itself an index of the value which outsiders place upon them.

And still the question comes—"how long will these valuable specimens be housed in a building quite inadequate to hold or receive the specimens ready to be exhibited therein?" We are

glad to see that the Roy. Soc. of Canada has passed a resolution in this respect at its last session. It is a step in the right direction. Not until the Scientific societies of Canada combine their forces and urge the Government to erect such a National Museum building as will be suitable for the purpose for which it was established, not till then will there be a movement in that direction.

H. M. A.

"SOME COLONIAL MUSEUMS."

By H. H. M. AMI.

An instructive comparative study of nine different Museums visited by Prof. Bather in South Africa, Tasmania, Australia and New Zealand, is given by Prof. Bather, of the British Museum, under the above title. From a cursory examination of the contents of the pamphlet, there are several points of unusual interest to Canadians. The value of Museums to a community depends largely upon the material which is exhibited and also upon the manner in which this material is displayed. The educative value of Museums make them a necessity now-a-days and from the excellence of a Museum, can be obtained a good general idea of the degree of progress and advancement which a community has made in the various branches of thought and research. My purpose here is to give a mere abstract of the pamphlet in question so as to enable the Canadian authorities to gain acquaintance with the advance made by other portions of the British Empire in this direction. The following are the different Museums and the brief abstracts made from the writings of Prof. Bather :—

The South African Museum.—This is situated in Cape Town ; now a-building and to cost £20,000. Workshops and

spirit rooms to be apart from the main building. The Museum will include :—

- (a) Carvings, bronze and iron weapons, implements etc. the property of the Royal South African Company.
- (b) Fossils, minerals, shells, corals, larger vertebrates.
- (c) Birds, fishes, reptiles, insects, marine invertebrates.
- (d) Ethnological specimens.

Hobart Museum, Tasmania.—This museum is very neat and effective. It included an Art Gallery, an aquarium, where native fish may be studied and examined critically, also an ethnological collection besides four main divisions of Zoology, Botany, Geology and Mineralogy. Tasmania University and the Royal Society of Tasmania are both connected with this Museum. University Extension lectures are given every year in one of the Halls of the Museum.

Otago Museum, Dunedin, New Zealand.—The chief feature of the museum is its zoological collection. Whales, Birds (*Noctornis Mantelli*) Copepods and Dinornis are also prominently represented. To the museum there is an annex for an Ethnological collection.

Christ Church Museum New Zealand.—In connection with Canterbury College. The largest museum in New Zealand. Very good general collection in Zoology. Extinct birds form a conspicuous feature of the exhibits. The Ethnological collections contain Alaskan, Indian, and Japanese costumes. Twelve fine skeletons of Mea birds one of which measures 10 ft. 7 inches in a resting position, besides four species of Apteryx are also present. Fossils, rocks, and minerals from the district are also exhibited, besides an excellent Botanical collection or Herbarium accompanied by a series of flower-paintings Very fine Cetacea and Sirenia, also skulls of Maoris.

Colonial Museum, Wellington, New Zealand.—This is essentially a government Museum. It is the head quarters of the Geological Survey of New Zealand and the collec-

tions are therefore mostly geological. There is practically no arrangement in the Museum as everything is crowded, notwithstanding the great work done by such men as Sir James Hector and Alex. McKay there is insufficiency not only in men, but in means and time.

Auckland Museum, New Zealand.—Size, 100 ft x 50 ft., cost £10,074. A most complete collection of specimens illustrating the life-history of the Maoris. Fine collection of well-stuffed monkeys, in which may be seen that of an orang-outang with callosities, also *Semnopithecus nasalis*. New Zealand rocks and minerals also form part of the collections. The arrangements are excellent. T. F. Cheeseman, F. L. S., etc. in charge.

Australian Museum Sydney.—This is a government museum. Prof. Bather says :—"This is perhaps the largest and most important museum in all our colonies." The old building was altered in 1891. The Ethnological collection is the finest part of the collection. Original collections were burnt in 1882. Some rare birds and a few type specimens. Dr. Ramsay is curator. The various departments comprise, Osteology, Mammalia, Birds, Reptiles, Fishes, Fossils, and Minerals.

Mining and Geological Museum, Sydney.—Fire proof building for the Museum and offices. Geological branch and Dept. of Mines are here located. Fine collection of the minerals of New South Wales. Dr. Etheridge's type specimens of Permo-Carboniferous fossils are preserved here, and also A. Smith Woodward's types of fossil fishes.

Macleay Museum, Sydney.—Prof. Bather remarks that this museum is not necessary in Sydney. It is in connection with the University of Sydney. Contains the collections of W. S. Macleay.

Technological Museum, Sydney.—Cost \$20,000, contains 35,000 specimens, all collections made since 1882. Workshops, laboratories and offices just completed. Besides the above three museums in Sydney there is the "University of Sydney Museum."

GENERAL EXCURSION NO. 2. ROCKLAND AND
THE QUARRIES VISITED.

Another fortunate choice of date and place was made when the council decided to hold the second general excursion of the club to Rockland on Saturday, June 20th.

A party of about 80, composed of members and their friends boarded the Empress at the somewhat early hour of 7.30 o'clock, and thoroughly enjoyed the sail down the Ottawa, despite the fact that the mercury made a well marked ascent as the morning advanced.

Rockland was reached shortly after ten o'clock, and the party, at the kind invitation of W. C. Edwards, M. P., went for a trip among the islands with which the river abounds for some miles above the village. In this pleasant way more than two hours were spent, affording many delightful glimpses that the amateur photographers of the company took pains to obtain impressions of in remembrance of the day. During this voyage of discovery and enchantment one incident occurred that should be recorded. The obliging Captain in the endeavour to find a passage between two islands ran the boat aground. After the engine had been proven powerless to get her afloat, all the able-bodied men on board were enlisted and the volunteer crew worked at the ropes until success crowned their efforts and the "Aid" was once more able to pursue the even tenor of her way.

A landing was made about 1 p.m., and partly on foot and partly in vehicles the excursionists started for the rendezvous, the quarries of Mr. Archie Stewart. Here lunch was partaken of, the lunch basket of the company being supplemented by cooling drinks and grateful fruits through the generosity of Mr. Stewart. This is the second time that this gentleman has entertained the Club, and we wish in this way to publicly acknowledge our appreciation of his kindness and to tender our thanks to him for his hospitality.

The sight of this immense quarry in full work was indeed a surprise to many of us. Tracks and trucks, hammers and

horses all busily employed, and men everywhere ; a cut into the side of the hill considerably over 100 feet in height and some hundreds of yards in length, and from which a very large amount of stone has already been taken out ; walks and track roads everywhere lined along their narrow way with towering walls of huge blocks of stone ready cut and trimmed for use—these are the sights that meet the eye of the visitor and reward him for the hot, dusty walk from the river.

The quarry is of the lower beds of the Trenton limestone, and the stone appears to be eminently suited for building purposes, being close grained and free from flaws.

During the afternoon a visit was paid by many of the party to the noted farm and out buildings of Mr. W. C. Edwards. Those interested in agriculture inspected the admirable arrangements here in force for carrying on stock feeding on a large scale.

On returning to the wharf it was found that the "Empress" was one and a half hours late, so another delightful sail was taken on Mr. Edwards' tug. For contributing so much towards the real enjoyment of the excursion Mr. Edwards is entitled to the thanks of our members ; and we shall not soon forget his kindness. Ottawa was reached in the cool of the evening and another pleasant field-day brought to a close. Circumstances conspired against a large attendance of the Council, but among those who took a prominent part in the management of affairs may be mentioned Mr. Frank T. Shutt, President ; Mr. D. B. Dowling, Treasurer ; Mr. John Craig, leader in botany ; Mr. H. B. Small, leader in zoology ; and Mr. Wilson who shared with Mr. Dowling the honour of furnishing information regarding the geology of the district visited.

F. T. S.

NOTES, REVIEWS AND COMMENTS.

BOTANICAL NOTES.

Sisymbrium Alliaria.—Among some plants sent by Miss Alice Bowen from the vicinity of the Gomin Swamp, Quebec, was a specimen of this European weed. Some years ago a large patch of this plant was observed in the grounds of the Hon. G. W. Allan, at Moss Park, Toronto. It is not a very valuable acquisition to our Flora. The white flowers are small, and the whole plant has a rather disagreeable alliaceous odour, from which it takes its English name, Garlic White Cress.

Cypripedium aristinum.—A splendid clump of this rare Lady's slipper has been presented to the Botanic Garden of the Central Experimental Farm by Mr. R. J. Drummond, of Perth. This beautiful little Orchid is very rare. It has been found in this vicinity in Dow's Swamp, at Alymer and at Buckingham.

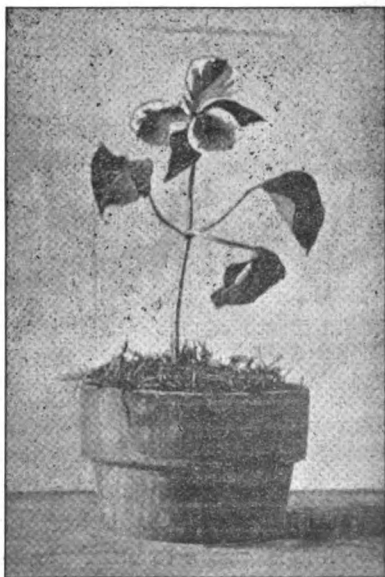
Arethusa bulbosa.—A few specimens of this lovely Orchid were found in full flower in the Mer Bleue by Mr. W. T. Macoun on May the 28th. This is rather earlier than usual for the flowers to be found.

Listera australis.—The bed of this rare but not very showy Orchid was visited on the above named date, and about a dozen specimens were observed in full flower. This locality is the only one so far discovered for *L. australis* in Canada. There is no doubt it is a very rare plant but it is probable that, on account of its dull purplish brown colour, it has been overlooked by collectors.

Habenaria fimbriata, the Large Fringed Orchis.—From time to time specimens of a Fringed Orchis are sent in for confirmation named as above, but in almost all instances the specimens prove to be *H. psycodes*. If full data are kept there is no difficulty in distinguishing between these two species. *H. fimbriata* is not only a larger and handsomer plant in all its

parts, but flowers two or three weeks earlier, the buds are rounder, the spike less crowded and the separate flowers are much larger, deeper in colour, and each one has a rather conspicuous white eye. It has occurred in the vicinity of Ottawa at Eastman's, Buckingham and King's Mere, but is very rare. Mr. J. B. Goode, of Montreal, a well-known and successful collector of our native Orchis, who made an excursion to the Mere Bleue with some members of the Botanical Section, on May 28th found two or three fine plants, although at that time the spike of flowers was only just appearing. The flowers do not expand until the end of June.

Trillium Grandiflorum.—We give herewith a figure of a very beautiful *Trillium* which was received from our esteemed member Mrs. Chamberlin, now of Lakefield, Ont. The specimen was found on May the 1st, under a hawthorn tree in leaf mould with another young specimen. The parcel also contained a specimen of undoubted *Trillium grandiflorum*, of which the inner lobes of the perianth ("petals") were beautifully striped with green. I am inclined to think that the present specimen is a variation of *Trillium erythrocarpum*, the Painted *Trillium*, although there are some characters which tend to make this doubtful. *Trillium erythrocarpum* with both whorls of the perianth green are found from time to time in different parts of Canada and are quite abundant in some localities, particularly along the shore of Lake Erie. I have never felt quite



satisfied, however, that the specimens are correctly identified as *T. erythrocarpum*, and any one who finds this form might compare it with *T. nivale*. To show the remarkable *monstrosity* of the beautiful specimen figured, I give herewith the measurements: Height of plant from ground, 9 inches; stem up to base of leaves, 4 inches; peduncle, $3\frac{1}{2}$ inches; petioles, $2\frac{3}{4}$ inches; blade of leaf, $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches long by 3 in width; "sepals," $2\frac{1}{4}$ by $1\frac{1}{8}$ inches, leaf like; "petals," $1\frac{1}{8}$ by $1\frac{1}{4}$ inches wide, green and leaf-like, each borne on a petiole half an inch long. When young this inner whorl of the perianth had a white margin on each petal from $\frac{1}{8}$ to $\frac{1}{4}$ inch wide. As the flower grew older this white part turned magenta as in *T. grandiflorum* and ultimately faded whilst the green parts expanded and grew larger and assumed a purplish tinge similar to that of the stem. Pistil with three long slender beaks $\frac{3}{4}$ inch long; capsule $\frac{3}{8}$ by $\frac{1}{8}$ inch, spindle-shaped rounded, with the angles flattened slightly towards the apex. I fear that the fruit will not bear seed although it is perfectly green and healthy looking.

The photograph from which the figure is made was kindly taken by our President, Mr. F. T. Shutt, on May the 5th. The above given measurements were made on June the 5th.

Camelina sativa, False flax.—Among European weeds which have been introduced into Canada and which are gradually becoming more conspicuous and aggressive, mention may be made of this plant. As a rule, it is an annual, springing up in the summer particularly in the fields of flax with the seeds of which it is frequently imported, and ripening its seeds the same season. Specimens, however, have lately been received which were found by Dr. F. Johnson, near Delaware, Ont. which had made part of their growth last autumn and were flowering early this spring. This has not been previously observed with regard to this species; but is not at all an unusual habit among several other annual crucifers. It may be seen every year with *Capsella bursa pastoris* and in this district with

the newly introduced and pernicious weeds of the prairie province, Ball Mustard, *Neslia paniculata* and Tumble Mustard, *Tisymbrium altissimum*, L. (= *S. Sinapiotrum*, Crantz). In the west owing to the severity of the winter both of these plants are true annuals the seeds germinating in spring and ripening their seeds the same season.

Mr. W. T. Macoun, who is in charge of the work being carried on at the Experimental Farm with introduced ornamental shrubs and trees, reports that, notwithstanding the past unfavorable winter at Ottawa, which began with a long period of very cold weather without any snow on the ground until January 20th and which on the whole has been more disastrous than for some years there was not, however, as great a loss among the trees and shrubs in the Arboretum, Botanic Garden and ornamental grounds at the Experimental Farm, as was at first supposed, many varieties having recovered to a large extent; and at the present date, June 9th, most are looking well. The show of bloom on most of the shrubs has been better so far than it was last year. In the early part of May the trees and shrubs were about a week earlier in blooming than last year, and vegetation is now from two to four days earlier.

J. F.

REVIEWS OF RECENT GEOLOGICAL AND PHYSICAL WORKS.

MCGILL, ANTHONY, B.A., B. SC.,—“*Viscosity in Liquids and instruments for its measurement. Trans. Roy. Soc. of Canada, (new series), Vol. I sect. III 1895-1896, pp. 97-103, Montreal, 1895.*”

Separates of this paper were distributed by the author in advance of the volume just issued, June, 1896. The paper is illustrated with diagrams and figures.

H. M. A.

CLARK, W. B. (PROF.) "*The Potomac River section of the Middle Atlantic Coast Eocene*" *American Jour. Sc. and Arts*, Vol. I, May, 1896.

In this article the author concludes—(1) "That the Eocene deposits of the Middle Atlantic slope constitute a single geological unit already described under the name of the Pamunky formation. (2) "The deposits are remarkably homogeneous; consisting typically of glauconitic sands and clay which reach a thickness of nearly 300 feet. (3) Two clearly defined faunal zones are found, viz:—the Aquia Creek stage and the Woodstock stage."

"Both the geological and palaeontological criteria are wholly inadequate for establishing the great number of local subdivisions recognised in the Gulf Area, and indeed the sequence of forms indicates that no such differentiation of the fauna took place."

H. M. A.

WOODWARD, HENRY, F. R. S., F. G. S.—"*On some Podophthalmous Crustacea from the Cretaceous formation of Vancouver and Queen Charlotte Islands*," *Quart. Jour. Geol. Soc. of London*, Vol- 52, pp. 221-228, London, 1896.

Among his many accomplishments, the keeper of the British Museum (Natural History Division), is an eminent authority on Crustacea. Notwithstanding his arduous labours in connection with the Cromwell Road Museum, Dr. Woodward has found time to describe several new forms of fossil animals amongst which we note four Canadian podophthalmous crustaceans. The following are the four species just recently described by Dr. Woodward:—

1. *Callianassa Whiteavesii*.
2. *Homolopsis Richardsoni*.

3. *Palaeocorystes Harveyi*.
4. *Plagiolophus Vancouverensis*.

Callianassa Whiteavesii, Woodward, is described as one of the "small burrowing crustaceans, found at the present day." It is compared with two European species:—*C. neocomiensis* and *C. isochela* both described by Dr. Woodward himself. The Canadian form is smaller than its European congeners. As the name implies, this species is so called in honour of Mr. J. F. Whiteaves, one of the members of our Club.

Homolopsis Richardsoni, Woodward, is compared by Dr. Woodward with the European form *H. Edwardsi*, Bell, from the Gault formation of Folkstone, England.

Palaeocorystes Harveyi, Woodward, was described from two specimens sent to Dr. Woodward by Mr. Whiteaves who had obtained the same from Mr. Harvey in 1892 and from Dr. C. F. Newcombe. The species is named after Mr. Harvey of Comox who is doing a great deal towards elucidating the Natural History and geology of his district.

Plagiolophus Vancouverensis, Woodward, is based upon four specimens in the hands of Dr. Woodward; two from Hornby Island, one from Comox and a fourth from the Museum of the Geol. Soc. of London, Eng. locality and collector not being given.

Regarding other Crustacea from the Cretaceous of Canada Dr. Woodward refers to an *Hoploparia* or *Podocrates* recorded from the Niobrara-Benton of Manitoba, and a long-tailed decapod from the Pierre of the West. The descriptions are accompanied by excellent figures of the types in question.

H. M. A.

CLUB NEWS.

Two of our members, Messrs. J. M. Macoun and Andrew Halkett, have been appointed naturalists on the Behring Seal Commission to enquire further into the life history of the seal and also to observe the methods used in their capture. Mr. Macoun with the British naturalist goes to the Pribyloff Islands. Mr. Halkett will accompany the schooners engaged in pelagic sealing.

During the absence of our genial secretary, Miss Marion Whyte has been kind enough to offer to attend to the duties of the office

J. ROBERTS ALLAN, Chemist and Druggist,

76 Rideau Street, Ottawa.



Tents, Flags, Camp Furniture, Hammocks.

We profess to manufacture our goods in a superior

manner and of better material than any other house in the trade. In proof of this we may state that we have been awarded 203 gold and silver medals and first prizes at the leading exhibitions in Europe, America and Australia, and never had to take second place.



Our prices are as low as any on the continent. Send stamp for Catalogue.



Our line of bicycles are, we think, the largest in Canada, including Beeston Humber, Up-to-date, Rudge, Premier, Rambler, Crescent, Wanderer, Chainless, Whitworth, Hyslop,

Spartan, &c. Our prices run from \$45.00 upwards. You can save money by purchasing from us.

COLE'S NATIONAL MFG. CO.,

160 SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

JAMES HOPE & CO., Importing and Manufacturing Stationers, Booksellers and Bookbinders, Ottawa. Depository Ottawa Auxiliary Bible Society.

PITTAWAY'S PHOTO STUDIO,
58 SPARKS STREET.



THE
Russell House,
 OTTAWA.
F. X. ST. JACQUES,
 Proprietor.

Transactions of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club, 1880-86.

Complete in Two Volumes, containing Parts 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6 and 7.

Vol. I, price \$1.00; to members 70 cents.

Vol. II, price \$1.00; to members 50 cents.

TRANSACTIONS.

VOL. I. {	Pt. 1, not sold singly. " 2, price 25 cts; members 15 cts. " 3, " " " 4, " "	VOL. II. {	Pt. 5, price 30 cts; members 20 cts. " 6, " 40 cts; " 25 " " 7, " 30 " " 20 "
-----------	---	------------	---

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST, \$1.00 per annum. MONTHLY PARTS, 10 cts, to members, 5 cts. QUARTERLY PARTS, 25 cts; to members, 15 cts. EXTRAS—1. Lecture on Palaeontology. Walter R. Billings. Eleven pages. Price, 5 cents. 2. Asbestos; its History, Mode of Occurrence and Uses. Dr. R. W. Ellis. Twenty-four pages. Price 10 cts.

SHOES SOLD BY RESTALLACK WEAR WELL. 63 SPARKS STREET.

HENRY WATTERS,
Chemist and Druggist,
Corner of Sparks and Bank Streets,
OTTAWA.

JOHN MURPHY & CO.,
IMPORTERS
FANCY AND STAPLE DRY GOODS,
66 and 68 Sparks Street,
OTTAWA.

TOPLEY,
132 Sparks Street.
COME IN AND SEE LATEST PHOTOS.
Kodaks to Rent.

THOMAS LIGGET
Has removed his Stock of
CARPETS, ETC.,
to new premises.
177 AND 179 SPARKS ST.

R. A. McCORMICK,
Prescription Druggist,
75 SPARKS STREET,
Phone 159. Ottawa.

G. M. HOLBROOK,
102 Sparks Street,
OTTAWA.

C. C. RAY. D. MURPHY. J. W. McRAE.
C. C. RAY & CO.,
COAL DEALERS,
OFFICE :
53 Sparks Street, Ottawa.
Telephone 461.

Trouser Stretchers, 50c. per pair.

M. M. Pyke, Men's Outfitter and Proprietor of Pyke's Steam Laundry.

J. & R. CRAIG, Tailors, 105 Sparks St., Ottawa.

THE OTTAWA FIELD-NATURALISTS' CLUB, 1896-1897.

Patron :

THE RT. HONOURABLE THE EARL OF ABERDEEN
GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF CANADA.

President :

MR. F. T. SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C., F.C.S. &c.

Vice-Presidents

Dr. H. M. Ami, M.A., F.G.S. W. Hague Harrington, F.R.S.C.

Librarian :

Mr. S. B. Sinclair, B.A.
(Normal School.)

Secretary :

Mr. Andrew Halkett.
(Marine and Fisheries Dept.)

Treasurer :

Mr. D. B. Dowling, B.A.Sc.
(Geol. Survey Dept.)

Committee :

Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S. etc.
Mr. James Fletcher, F.R.S.C., F.L.S.
Mr. H. B. Small.

Miss A. Shenick, B. Sc.
" G. Harmer.
" Marion Whyte.

Standing Committees of Council :

Publishing : Dr. Ami, Prof. Prince, Mr. Harrington, Mr. H. B. Small, Mr. Dowling, Miss Whyte.

Excursions : Dr. Ami, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Small, Mr. Sinclair, Miss Shenick, Miss Harmer.

Soirees : Prof. Prince, Mr. Sinclair, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Halkett.

Leaders :

Geology : Dr. Ells, Mr. Ferrier, Dr. Ami.

Botany : Mr. R. B. Whyte, Mr. J. M. Macoun, Mr. J. Craig.

Entomology : Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Harrington, Mr. W. Simpson.

Ornithology : Mr. Kingston, Miss Harmer, Mr. Lees.

Conchology : Mr. Latchford, Mr. Halkett, Mr. O'Brien.

Zoology : Prof. Prince, Prof. Macoun, Mr. H. B. Small.

"THE OTTAWA NATURALIST."

Editor :

HENRY M. AMI, M.A., D.Sc., F.G.S.

Associate Editors :

DR. R. W. ELLS, F.R.S.C.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Geology*.

MR. W. F. FERRIER, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Mineralogy* and *Lithology*.

PROF. JOHN MACOUN, M.A., F.L.S.—Dominion Botanist, Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Botany*.

MR. F. R. LATCHFORD, B.A.—Department of *Conchology*.

MR. JAMES FLETCHER, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.—Botanist, and Entomologist, Central Experimental Farm—Department of *Entomology*.

MR. A. G. KINGSTON—Public Works Department—Department of *Ornithology*.

PROF. E. E. PRINCE, B.A., F.L.S.—Commissioner of Fisheries for Canada—Department of *Biology* and general *Zoology*.

"Ottawa Naturalist" and Membership Fee to O.F.N.C. only \$1.00 per annum.

AUGUST, 1896.

VOL. X, No. 5.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

Published by the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club.

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
1. Popular Chemistry—A. McGill, B.A., B.Sc.	93
2. Electrical Fishes—Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S.	97
3. NOTES, REVIEWS AND COMMENTS.—1. The Royal Society of Canada.—Annual Meeting, 1896.	
2. General Excursion No. 3.	103

OTTAWA, CANADA.

**PRINTED AT THE OFFICE OF PAYNTER & ABBOTT,
48 RIDEAU STREET,**

Canada's
High
Grade

PIANOS

Mason & Risch,
Nordheimer,
Gerhard
Heintzman.

Estey & Dominion
Organs.

J. L. Orme & Son,

113-115 Sparks St.



Sole Agents for
**STEINWAY,
KNABE,
CHICKERING.**

A large assortment
of second-hand in-
struments. Terms
to suit all purchas-
ers.

J. L. Orme & Son,

113-115 Sparks St.

J. G. BUTTERWORTH & Co.,
All-Rail Scranton Coal.
86 SPARKS STREET.

A. ROSENTHAL,

Jeweller and Optician.

87 SPARKS ST.

WELCH, MARGETSON & CO'S
Shirts, Collars and Cuffs.
R. McGIFFIN,
49 SPARKS STREET.

KENNY BROS.,
Tailors to
His Excellency
THE GOVERNOR GENERAL.

C. H. THORBURN,
Books and Stationery,
FOUNTAIN PENS.
Views of Ottawa. 80 Sparks St.

WM. HOWE,
Importer of Artists' Materials and Artistic
Interior Decorations. Manufacturer
of White Lead, Paints & Colors.
Howe's Block, - - OTTAWA.

TRY
BATE & CO'S
33 C.
English Blended Black Tea.

J. & T. BALLANTYNE,
Best Grades of Hard and Soft Coal.
OFFICE, COR. ELGIN & QUEEN STS.
Telephones 586 and 579.

A. J. STEPHENS,
FINE SHOES.
39 SPARKS ST.
Boots and Shoes Made to Measure.

Wm. ROBERTSON,
Bookseller and Stationer,

69 Rideau Street.

Natural History Works supplied to
order.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.†

VOL. I. 1887-1888.

- ON A NEW GENUS AND THREE NEW SPECIES OF CRINOIDS. By W. R. Billings, p. 49.
TESTIMONY OF THE OTTAWA CLAYS AND GRAVELS, &c. By Amos Bowman, p. 149.
THE GREAT ICE AGE AT OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, pp. 65 and 81.
ON UTICA FOSSILS, FROM RIDEAU, OTTAWA, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 165-170.
NOTES ON SIPHONOTRETA SCOTICA, *ibid*, p. 121.
THE COUGAR. By W. P. Lett, p. 127.
DEVELOPMENT OF MINES IN THE OTTAWA REGION. By John Stewart, p. 33.
ON MONOTROPA. By James Fletcher, p. 43; By Dr. Baptie, p. 40; By Wm. Brodie, p. 118.
SALAMANDERS. By F. R. Latchford, p. 105.

VOL. II. 1888-1889.

- DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW SPECIES OF MOSSES. By N. C. Kindberg, p. 154.
A NEW CRUSTACEAN—DIAPTOMUS TYRRELLII, POPPE. Notice of.
ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALEONTOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. H. M. Ami, p. 136.
ON THE CHAZY FORMATION AT AYLMER. By T. W. E. Sowter, pp. 7 and 11.
THE PHYSIOGRAPHY AND GEOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. By Wm. Craig, p. 136.
SEQUENCE OF GEOLOGICAL FORMATIONS AT OTTAWA WITH REFERENCE TO NATURAL GAS. H. M. Ami, p. 93.
OUR OTTAWA SQUIRRELS. By J. Ballantyne, pp. 7 and 33.
CAPRICORN BEETLES. By W. H. Harrington, p. 144.

VOL. III. 1889-1890.

- GEOLOGICAL PROGRESS IN CANADA. By R. W. Ells, p. 119-145.
LIST OF MOSSES COLLECTED IN THE NEIGHBORHOOD OF OTTAWA. By Prof. Macoun, pp. 149-152.
WHAT YOU SEE WHEN YOU GO OUT WITHOUT YOUR GUN, (Ornithological.) By W. A. D. Lees, p. 31-36.
THE AMERICAN SKUNK. By W. P. Lett, pp. 18-23.
THE BIRDS OF RENFREW COUNTY, ONT. By Rev. C. J. Young M.A. pp. 24-36.
THE LAND SHELLS OF VANCOUVER ISLAND. By Rev. G. W. Taylor.
DEVELOPMENT AND PROGRESS. By Mr. H. B. Small, pp. 95-105.

VOL. IV. 1890-1891.

- ON SOME OF THE LARGER UNEXPLORED REGIONS OF CANADA. By G. M. Dawson, pp. 29-40, (Map) 1890.
THE MISTASSINI REGION. By A. P. Low, pp. 11-28.
ASBESTUS, ITS HISTORY, MODE OF OCCURENCE AND USES. By R. W. Ells, pp. 11-28.
NEW CANADIAN MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 61.
PALEONTOLOGY—A Lecture on. By W. R. Billings, p. 41.
ON THE WOLF. By W. Pittman Lett, p. 75.
ON THE COMPOSITION OF APPLE LEAVES. By F. T. Shutt, p. 130.
SERPENTINES OF CANADA. By N. J. GIROUX, pp. 95-116.
A NATURALIST IN THE GOLD RANGE. By J. M. Macoun, p. 139.
IDEAS ON THE BEGINNING OF LIFE. By J. Ballantyne, p. 127-127.

VOL. V. 1891-1892.

- ON THE SUDBURY NICKEL AND COPPER DEPOSITS. By Alfred E. Barlow, p. 51.
ON CANADIAN LAND AND FRESH-WATER MOLLUSCA. By Rev. G. W. Taylor, p. 204.
THE CHEMISTRY OF FOOD. By F. T. Shutt, p. 143.
CANADIAN GEMS AND PRECIOUS STONES. By C. W. Willimott, p. 117.

*Price \$1.00, per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

†Some of the papers contained in the eight volumes already published.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.

VOL. V. (Continued).

- "EXTINCT VERTEBRATES FROM THE MIOCENE OF CANADA." Synopsis of. By H. M. Ami, p. 74.
A BOTANICAL EXCURSION TO THE CHÂTS. By R. B. Whyte, p. 197.
SOME NEW MOSSES FROM THE PRIBYLOF ISLANDS. By Jas. M. Macoun, p. 179.
DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 195-196.
ON DRINKING WATER. By Anthony McGill, p. 9.
LIST OF OTTAWA SPECIES OF SPHAGNUM. p. 83.
THE BIRDS OF OTTAWA. By the leaders of Ornithological section; Messrs. Lees, Kingston and John Macoun.

VOL. VI. 1892-1893.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA OF OTTAWA. By W. Hague Harrington, p. 25.
THE WINTER HOME OF THE BARREN GROUND CARIBOU. By J. Burr Tyrrell, p. 121.
THE MINERAL WATERS OF CANADA. By H. P. H. Brumell, pp. 167-196.
THE COUNTRY NORTH OF THE OTTAWA. By R. W. Ells, p. 157.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, p. 73.
THE QUEBEC GROUP. *ibid.* p. 41.
FOOD IN HEALTH AND DISEASE. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, p. 172.
OVIS CANADENSIS DALLII. By R. G. McConnell, p. 130.
CHECK-LIST OF CANADIAN MOLLUSCA, p. 33.
ANTHRACNOSE OF THE GRAPE. By J. Craig, p. 114.
SOME OF THE PROPERTIES OF WATER. By Adolf Lehmann, p. 57.

VOL. VII. 1893-1894.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA. By W. H. Harrington, pp. 117-128.
NARRATIVE OF A JOURNEY IN 1890 FROM GREAT SLAVE LAKE TO BEECHY LAKE, ON THE GREAT FISH RIVER. By D. B. Dowling, pp. 85 to 92, and pp. 101 to p. 114.
FOOD AND ALIMENTATION. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, pp. 69-84.
NOTES ON SOME MARINE INVERTEBRATA FROM THE COAST OF BRITISH COLUMBIA. By J. F. Whiteaves, pp. 133-137.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF THE ROCKLAND QUARRIES AND VICINITY. By H. M. Ami, pp. 138-47.
THE EXTINCT NORTHERN SEA COW AND EARLY RUSSIAN EXPLORATIONS IN THE NORTH PACIFIC. By George M. Dawson, pp. 151-161.
HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA, (1893). By W. H. Harrington, pp. 162-163.
NOTES ON CANADIAN BRYOLOGY. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 17.
CHEMICAL ANALYSIS OF MANITOBA SOIL. By F. T. Shutt, p. 94.
FOLLOWING A PLANET. By A. McGill, p. 167.

VOL. VIII. 1894-1895.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA. By W. Hague Harrington, pp. 132-136.
THE TRANSMUTATIONS OF NITROGEN. By Thomas Macfarlane, F.R.S.C., pp. 45-74.
MARVELS OF COLOUR IN THE ANIMAL WORLD. By Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S., p. 115.
RECENT DEPOSITS IN THE VALLEY OF THE OTTAWA RIVER. By R. W. Ells, pp. 104-108.
I. NOTES ON THE QUEBEC GROUP; 2. NOTES ON FOSSILS FROM QUEBEC CITY.
1. By Mr. T. C. Weston; 2. By H. M. Ami. (Plate.)
ALASKA. By Otto J. Klotz, pp. 6-33.
FOSSILS FROM THE TRENTON LIMESTONES OF PORT HOPE, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 100.
FLORA OTTAWAENSIS. By J. FLETCHER, p. 67.

*Price \$1.00 per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

VOL. X.

OTTAWA, AUGUST, 1896.

No. 5.

POPULAR CHEMISTRY.

Apropos of PROF. LASSAR-COHN's Lectures.

How far one may reasonably expect the more thoughtful fraction of the general public to interest itself in the methods and results of chemical research, is a question that many others than the writer have asked. Here is a universe of wonderful completeness and of infinite extent in the midst of which man finds himself; and as far as he is able to judge he is himself the only conscious intelligence within this vast domain. Other living beings there are, and some degree of intellectuality we must grant them to possess, but in the full consciousness of an individuality which feels itself distinct from the rest of creation, we have a conviction that man stands alone. He finds, so far as he is *man* in the sense in which this term contradistinguishes him from the lower animals, his chief satisfaction and pleasure is the activity of his mind employing itself upon the vast problem of this universe. He views it from different standpoints, and speaks of it as material or spiritual, natural or supernatural, the world of the senses, or the world of the soul, according to attitude of his mind towards it. He may not hope to solve in its entirety the Sphinx riddle which is thus presented to him but at all moments when he knows himself to be at his best and highest *as a man*, he feels that the only true satisfaction which he may hope to attain as a thinking being is to be got from the serious study of what life means. Every new relation of one phase of existence to another causes, in its discovery, a thrill of pleasure to him, and this, whether it be the inter-relations of the

heavenly bodies, or the reciprocal influence of human beings upon each other. The discovery of a widely operative principle like that which while it "Moulds a tear and bids it trickle from its source," at the same time "preserves the earth a sphere, and guides the planets in their course," is like a red-letter day in the calendar of his mind's growth; and whether as in the instance given, it touches the material side of things, or like the law of heredity which makes us "the heirs of all the ages," it goes deeper and touches the "spirit in man which giveth him understanding," its cognition is a supreme joy, and itself a *pou sto* from which a new purchase may be taken.

What we know as the sciences of Chemistry, Physics, Botany, etc., are nothing more than the imperfectly distinctive names given to different directions in which investigation proceeds. It is quite wrong to suppose that the universe is mapped out into mutually exclusive areas for purposes of research, as an unexplored territory may be divided. Every so-called science overlaps every other; and this is as true of the so called physical sciences as of the metaphysical and of the members of each group in relation to the other. For *knowledge is one*; and there is no so-called material problem which has not a spiritual side to it. It is true that every scientific principle admits of a practical application, and no sooner does a Faraday discover the laws governing induced magnetic currents, than an Edison applies this knowledge to the construction of an electro-motor. We have no fault to find with the utilitarian application, but we would insist that from the only true point of view—that of man's getting closer to the heart of things,—the apprehension of a principle is the main thing. Of course, the great mass of mankind will never apprehend and never value the principle as such; but this is only to say that the masses are developed on the material side only;—a fact too freely acknowledged by us to cause any surprise. They will, however, fully appreciate the practical application; will run their sewing machines and fans by electricity, and will invest their capital in railroad stocks, and hope to realize big dividends.

But one surely has a right to expect that the thoughtful few, "the saving remnant," will find in the appreciation of *the principle itself*, a mental satisfaction full and complete in its degree. —And whether any particular general principle or law of nature be won by the labours of a worker in the domain of Chemistry, of Zoology, of Political Science, of Theology, or any other of the much overlapping but conventionally recognized divisions of this immense field of research—so extensive with the universe of matter and mind—every thinker will yearn to be made acquainted with it ; every true man will wish to add it to his treasure-trove.

So far as any poor attempts of my own are concerned, and so far as I have welcomed and approved the attempts of others in this direction, these have aimed at making clear the fundamental principles which have been discovered in the domain of chemistry, so that they should be a part of the common stock of natural knowledge won by man. A manufacturing chemist, an analytical chemist, has need of a thousand and one details of knowledge, not only of chemistry proper, but of mechanics and what not, that he may successfully prosecute his *craft*, for he is a craftsman. As a *craftsman* he is distinguished from his fellow men ; as a student of nature he is *one* with them, *i.e.*, provided that he is a thinking man at all, which is by no means necessary ; for even the successful chemist is no more necessarily a student than the successful builder of electric motors is a Clerk-Maxwell, or a Faraday, or a Lord Raleigh. Now, the one feature in common which all efforts known to me to popularize chemical science have had, is the apathy with which they have been received. On learning that a certain series of lectures on chemistry, delivered by Professor Lassar-Cohn in Germany (Konigsberg) had been received with marked favour, had been published again and again, edition after edition, and had finally been translated into English by no less well known a chemist than Professor Pattison-Muir, I hastened to procure a copy of the volume, feeling hopeful that at last the art of presenting scientific truth in taking garb had been discovered. The result

has been a grievous disappointment. I find the lectures to be a concentrated digest of the technical application of chemical—and other—principles, such as one finds and expects to find in treatises on such subjects. No one who possesses a copy of Wagner's Chemical Technology, or other work of a similar kind, need refer to the text of Professor Lassar-Cohn's lectures. Contrariwise, however, it must not be supposed that these lectures take the place of an extended treatise; for they are necessarily a mere skimming of the surface of so vast a subject. Much better trust to a volume of Cooley's Receipts or Spon's very valuable Encyclopædic work.

Let it not, however, be imagined that I hold the learned professor in the very least to blame. He has performed, and very well performed, the task he set himself. Every reader of this work will learn, in a general way, the *modus operandi* of the manufacture of soap, sugar, leather, starch, shoeblacking and ten thousand other things—and that is something, is it not? Whether the language, simple as the author has tried to make it, will convey any clear meaning to him, is often doubtful; as, for example, where he is told that cellulose and starch resemble each other chemically, in each having a molecule of 21 atoms, 6 of carbon, 10 of hydrogen, and 5 of oxygen, and that by the addition of two more atoms of hydrogen and one of oxygen—the equivalent of one molecule of water—the Starch molecule is changed into a molecule of glucose. He is much more likely to remember the bare fact that by boiling starch with an acid it is turned into glucose; a fact, the knowledge of which to him is of no use for manufacturing purposes, unless he adds to it a hundred others, regarding details of manufacture, which he can only learn by a long apprenticeship to the business, or by years of experiment at his own cost; a fact, moreover, which I hold, is of no more value to him as a thinking human being, than that ethyl alcohol boils at 174° F. under normal conditions of temperature and pressure.

No, the saddest aspect of the matter is this : that thousands of human beings can be interested in a treatment of the subject which restricts itself to a recital of the practical application—while no interest can be aroused in such a presentation of the subject as makes it a part of true human knowledge.

A. MCGILL.

August 19, 1896.

ELECTRICAL FISHES.

By PROFESSOR EDWARD E. PRINCE.

Dominion Commissioner of Fisheries, Ottawa.

Some recent researches have added much to our knowledge of electrical phenomena in fishes. That certain fishes possess electrical properties has been known from classical times, and Oppian, with provertical poetic liberty, describes the shock produced by one of these creatures as passing along the angler's line and rod into the fisherman's body :—

“ His arm of sense bereft,
Down drops the idle rod ; his prey is left,
Not less benumbed than if he felt the whole
Of frost's severest rage about the Arctic pole.

Pliny ventured the opinion that these mysterious powers were utilized in killing victims for food, and there is some ground for that view. Fishes classed as electrical belong to very widely separated orders and families but the total number of species is small.

Amongst the Sharks and Rays, the Torpedinidae and two or three species of Skate, alone, are known as electrical. Out of nine or ten thousand species of Teleosteans or Bony Fishes, not more than a dozen possess these remarkable organs,

which are very variable in position, sometimes being located near the head, at other times in the tail, while a new and hitherto unsuspected type of electrical organ is the scattered glandular form, which recent investigations have shown to be spread in the skin of one of our commonest fishes. Naturalists have hitherto been unaware of the fact that the common eel of our rivers and lakes is really an electrical fish. It is possible that extended studies will reveal many more common species endowed with this remarkable property.

The most complex form of electrical organ is that of the electric ray *Torpedo* of which several species exist. Five years ago I secured a living torpedo during an official survey on the Kerry coast, Ireland: an interesting capture when it is noted that Thomas Pennant a hundred years ago says of this fish that it "is very rarely taken in British Seas; the only one we ever heard of being took off the county of Waterford."

I found that the Irish fishermen stood in dread of it, called it a Mum Ray, a corruption no doubt of Numb or Cramp Ray; but begged for the liver of the fish, to which they attributed almost miraculous curative qualities. It was a clumsy ill-looking creature, and unlike the Skate was thick and fleshy at the lateral margin, round in front and lacking the pointed rostrum or snout. In the dirty ochre-coloured skin a rude hexagonal pattern appeared indistinctly, and on dissection, was found to correspond to the columns of modified soft muscle which constitute the electrical organs. They have been aptly compared to a collection of Voltaic piles, each consisting of electric plates of transparent homogeneous substance and invested by tendinous connective tissue, which sends alternating extensions between the plates. Over eleven hundred of these hexagonal columns are said to have been counted in a torpedo weighing seventy pounds. Five large nerve trunks pass from the medulla oblongata, on each side, to the organs, dividing up into 50,000 or 60,000 separate nerve fibres. The nerve terminations in the electric plates were found by Fritsch to precisely resemble those in muscular tissue. The organs occupy the entire thickness of

the body on each side of the massive flattened head. The current, it appears, passes perpendicularly from the underside of the body to the back or *vice versa*. The dorsal side, according to Packard's account, is positive, the ventral side negative, and the discharges are wholly under the control of the fish. In the Irish specimen referred to above this control was unfortunately so strong, not to say stubborn, that the creature refused to give any exhibition of its powers, though every inducement, persuasive and otherwise, was given to it to do so. M. de Quatrefages has recorded the variability of the Torpedo's electric potency, in some examples it is very feeble but in others it is so great as to be dangerous to man and quite fatal to birds and small animals. Repeated discharges weaken its power; but Professor Owen found that under the influence of strychnine the discharges become more powerful. They are accompanied by sounds perceptible by the phonograph. Thus a weak discharge provokes a short croaking sound, but a prolonged discharge of three or four seconds duration is marked by a somewhat lengthened groan. Ordinary muscular contractions, as is well known, are attended by faint sounds like the distant rumbling of carriage wheels.

The two common Skates, *Raia batis* and *R. clavata* it has been found possess curious organs in the tail which Babuchin styled pseudo-electric. There is every ground for speaking of them, however, as truly electrical. They are, it is true, diminutive, and Prof. Burdon-Sanderson's researches ten years ago showed that their discharges were very feeble, but it is possible that they are either simply rudimentary and progressive in condition or degenerate and retrogressive, and thus differ from those of the Torpedo rather in degree of development than in kind. Into the vigorous discussion on this matter, participated in by the Duke of Argyll, Prof. J. C. Ewart and others in the columns of *Nature*, it is not necessary to enter here. Certainly the huge specimen of a skate, eight or nine feet across the "wings," which it fell to my lot to examine on one occasion, six years ago, possessed electrical organs resembling small corn-cobs situated on each side of the tail. No

electrometer or suitable apparatus was available to test the electro-motive force in a Skate of such enormous dimensions. The Sting Rays, with a tail exhibiting one or more strongly developed spines, and the Eagle or Whip Rays with a slender whip-like tail, appear to be wholly destitute of electric organs.

Turning now to the South American electric eel, *Gymnotus*, we find electric organs differing much from those described. In these large creatures, five or six feet in length, they are lodged along each side of the body towards the under side, and mainly in the tail. Two pairs occur, the upper much larger than the more central pair. Each organ is divided into vertical plates by fibrous septa, and again into a countless number of small cells, arranged horizontally, instead of vertically as in the torpedo. The shock passes laterally from the head to the tail, and no less than two hundred pairs of spinal nerves send electric rami into the organs. The combined result is exceedingly powerful. A captive *Gymnotus* exhibited in London some time ago, was able to kill its victims at a considerable distance. It fed upon fish, and when one of the victims was dropped into the tank, the *Gymnotus* simply curved slightly, stiffened its body, and a shock was communicated through the water which struck the introduced fish lifeless with lightning rapidity.

Another form of electric organ is that found in the African siluroid, *Malapterurus*, a fish not remotely related to our mud-pouts and cat-fishes, to which it bears much external resemblance. A layer of cells, lozenge-shaped and about one-sixteenth of an inch in diameter, extends between the skin and the underlying muscles except in the region of the head and the fins. Just as in *Gymnotus*, the current passes from the head to the tail. It is comparatively feeble, and probably only defensive. Instead of a nerve supply consisting of many thousands of fibres, a single nerve trunk passes from the spinal cord to the organ on each side of the body. The Nile is the home not only of the electric Siluroid *Malapterurus*, but of the electric Nile pike *Mormyrus*. There are many species of *Mormyrus* and, in all, the electric organs are somewhat feeble and located mainly in

the tail. The thick lateral muscles present no unusual features and the electro-motive property is purely superficial, being confined to a glandular layer in the skin and best developed in the caudal region. *Mormyrus*, it may be added, is allied to the herring and pike families, and belongs to the same order as *Gymnarchus niloticus* which exhibits like *Mormyrus*, rather feeble electric powers.

Some researches recently conducted in Scotland by Dr. E. Waymouth Reid have yielded the remarkable discovery that a series of scattered cutaneous glands in the common eel, *Anguilla*, constitutes an electric organ of great interest. Eel-skin has long been an old wives' remedy for sprains and rheumatic affections, and carefully devised experiments have quite recently shown how an electric discharge (the electro-motive force of the tissue's "current of rest") results from the activity of the gland cells in the integument by which the body of the eel is enveloped. We have in this remarkable discovery another illustration of the fact that the commonest of common objects may yield scientific results of rare interest and profound importance. The French-Canadian peasant who wrapped around his sprained wrist a piece of eel-skin had little notion that the dried tissue of the fish really possessed some of the most marvellous and mysterious properties exhibited by the finny tribes.

That activity in the skin-glands of the eel is associated with an electric discharge of appreciable power is a fact which considerably enlarges our ideas as to the nature of electric organs. In the electric organs of the Torpedo, the Skate and *Gymnotus* there is full evidence that we have examples of transformed muscular tissue. The organs may differ in situation, arrangement and general anatomical features, but they have this in common that they have a direct nerve supply from the central spinal system and are under the immediate control of the animal. We know that in many lowly animals, tissues are found which are neither muscle nor nerve, but a union of both. The neuro-muscle cells of the jelly fishes (Medusae) are an example. These cells are so primitive in structure and function that they

have not yet exclusively taken up either muscle or nerve functions, but perform the purposes of both. The metamorphosed substance, soft, transparent, and homogenous, of the electric organs referred to recall this remarkable tissue as though the muscular tissue in the fishes in question were retrograding as it were, and returning to the early neuro-muscular condition.

On the other hand, in the eel and the Nile-pike, we have another type of tissue no less interesting and curious. The gland cells of the skin, instead of devoting themselves solely to secretion, have metamorphosed their energy in such a way as to be effective in the production of electricity. They are so well developed in *Mormyrus* as to form quite a compact layer beneath the integument. In the eel they retain their more primitive scattered character. It may be that an unsuspected number of common fishes are possessed of powers similar to those of the eel. A mysterious tremor is said to be felt by the patient when a piece of eel-skin is applied to an affected part of the body. Can it be that the electro-motive force in the dried fishes' integument can be again aroused by the damp acid exudations of the human skin? At any rate we have in the surprising properties of the eel's glandular integument not only a key to the interpretation of many forms of electric organs in fishes, but possibly an explanation also of the luminous or phosphorescent features which many fishes exhibit. Biologists have perhaps not fully realised the large place which electrical phenomena fill in the complex vortex of animal life. All muscular contractions involve more or less marked electric phenomena. Muscle we have seen may become essentially electric in its properties, and it now appears that glands may assume the *role* of electric and possibly phosphorescent organs in fishes.

THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF CANADA.

The fifteenth meeting of the Royal Society of Canada was held in Ottawa on May 18th, 19th, 20th and 21st of this year, and although somewhat tardy, this brief review of work done, more especially with reference to Natural History and the sciences in general, may not be deemed out of place.

The sessions were held in the Provincial Normal School building on Lisgar street. The evening public meetings were very well attended, but the meetings of the various sections which are also public were not as well attended perhaps as on former occasions. The presiding officer of the year was Dr. A. R. C. Selwyn, late director of the Geological Survey of Canada, who took as the subject of his inaugural address at the evening session of Tuesday, the 19th, "The Origin and Evolution of Archæan Rocks, with remarks and opinions on other Geological subjects; being the results of personal work in both hemispheres from 1845 to 1895." We hope to receive an abstract of this paper for the NATURALIST at a future date.

Amongst contributors of articles are several members of the OTTAWA FIELD NATURALISTS' CLUB. The following is a list of some of the papers read by title or *in extenso*, or presented in abstract by the authors or substitutes during the meetings of the sections:

"*A Theory of the Morphology of Stellar Structures.*" By E. C. Jeffrey, B.A., communicated, presented and read by Prof. Ramsay Wright.

In this paper the author sought to adduce Ontogenetic and Phylogenetic evidence to show that the cylindrical fibro-vascular complex of the Phanerogamia and certain of the Vascular Cryptogamia, is derived by formation, first, of a channel and then of a tube, from the circumflexion of the oval pithless *stèle*, presented by certain of the lower Pteridophyta.

The tubulation of the *stèle* when complete is generally accompanied by the isolation of a medulla from the external fundamental tissue, and the more or less marked atrophy of the internal bast.

The writer further proposes the term *cœlostelic* as descriptive of the morphological nature of the medullate stelar structures of the higher vascular plants, and the term *Protostelic* as indicative of the Phylogenetic status of the pithless steles of the Selaginellæ, etc. He considers that the cœlostelic type of stem presents a mechanical adaptation to enable comparatively slender axial organs to support large leaves. This paper was accompanied by excellent micro-drawings and micro-photographs of stelar structures in *Pteris aquilina* and other cryptogamia.

"Past Experiences and Future Prospects of Fruit Growing in the Canadian North-West." By Dr. William Saunders.

This eminently practical paper contained many facts and notes of observations recorded as guides for subsequent research in this line. We hope to see the reports on successful trials in fruit culture in our great North-West soon published and distributed broad-cast amongst the farmers of that region. The work conducted by the Experimental Farms of Canada is undoubtedly of inestimable value to the country.

"Contributions to the Pleistocene flora of Canada." Prof. D. P. Penhallow, M.A. Sc., etc.

This very interesting paper sums up to date our knowledge of the flora of pleistocene times in Canada. Several new species are described from the St. Lawrence (or Great Lakes) and Ottawa River valleys. Many of the species referred to were obtained in the so-called interglacial beds of Scarboro Heights, near Toronto, and others from the calcareous nodules of Green's Creek and Besserer's, below Ottawa, of Leda clay (marine) age. A very interesting discussion followed this paper in which Sir William Dawson, Prof. Macoun, Mr. H. B. Small, Prof. Penhallow, Dr. Ami and others took part. Sir William pointed out that the association of species representing the flora of Scarboro Heights horizon indicated a climate even less severe than there exists now at Toronto and along the north shore of Lake Ontario in that vicinity.

"Generic Characters of the North American Taxaceæ and Coniferae." By Prof. D. P. Penhallow.

In 1894 the author presented a preliminary outline of the diagnostic characters derived from a study of the woody portion of the

stem, which would serve as a basis of classification for the North American Coniferæ. Since then, somewhat extended opportunities for verification and comparison have been offered, and the present synopsis is now given in the belief that it embodies what may be regarded as final deductions.

The classification as at present outlined, indicates that the Taxaceæ and Coniferæ must be regarded as distinct families. It also shows that among the Coniferæ, the genera heretofore recognized as distinct, are separable from one another on anatomical grounds with the exception of Cupressus and Chamæcyparis, between which there is no adequate ground of differentiation. They are, however, combined in the former genus, of which there are two sections, Cupressus proper and Chamæcyparis.

Additional Notes on Fossil Sponges and other Organic Remains from the Quebec Group at Little Metis, By Sir J. William Dawson, LL.D., F.R.S., with descriptions and remarks on some of the specimens, by Dr. G. J. Hinde, F.G.S., etc.

This paper is intended as a continuation of that on the same subject published in the transactions of the Royal Society of Canada for 1889.

It notices, in the first place, the present state of our knowledge of the rocks of the Quebec group of Sir William Logan, as developed on the South shore of the St. Lawrence, below Quebec, and especially at Little Metis Bay; with the sub-division of these rocks resulting from the recent observations and collection and study of fossils by the officers of the Geological Survey of Canada, and by Prof. Lapworth. From these it would appear that the beds at Little Metis which have afforded so many interesting species of fossil sponges, may be referred with some certainty to the upper part of the Sillery series, the lowest member of the Quebec group; and which should probably be regarded as equivalent to the lower Calciferous of the interior of the continent, and may therefore be held to be on the confines of the Cambrian and Ordovician Systems.

That the beds of the Lower Cambrian were already hardened and in process of denudation at the time when the Sillery Series was laid down, is evidenced by the fact that in the conglomerate almost immediately overlying the sponge-beds, boulders occur holding *Olenellus* and other characteristic Lower Cambrian fossils. This fact, observed last summer, is noticed in the paper, with a list of these fossils.

Attention was then directed to the results of recent excavations in the sponge-beds, revealing some new forms and new facts with reference to those previously known; special mention is made of the giant sponge referred by Dr. Hinde to a new genus *Palæosaccus*, and described by him in the London Geological Magazine; and to the occurrence of a

species of *Stephanella* resembling that discovered by Dr. Ami in the Utica shale at Ottawa. A new species of *Chondrites* is also noticed, and illustrations are given of the varied and curiously constructed anchoring-rods of some of the species.

In an appendix, a complete classified list is given of species discovered at this place, with figures and short characters.

Palæozoic Outliers of the Ottawa River Basin. By R. W. Ells, LL.D.

At many points throughout the area drained by the Ottawa, but more particularly to the south of that river, outliers of fossiliferous rocks, largely calcareous, are found. Some of these areas are quite extensive, embracing several square miles, while others are limited to a few hundred square yards. The area from the vicinity of Ottawa City to the south and east is continuous with the great series of deposits found throughout the St. Lawrence River basin.

In most of these rocks an abundance of fossil forms are found. Collections of these have been made from time to time, both by members of the staff of the Geological Survey and by other gentlemen interested in their study. These collections have been carefully examined and show that the formations represented in this basin range from the Potsdam formation upward to the Lorraine shales, both inclusive, thus embracing the entire series of formations pertaining to the Cambro-Silurian system as now understood by the Canadian Land Survey. Black River and Trenton forms are particularly well represented at several points. These outliers are presumably the remains of a once largely developed series of fossiliferous rocks which rested upon the older Crystallines, and which probably occupied much of the area between the St. Lawrence and the upper Great Lakes.

"On the Fossil Remains of the Ottawa Palæozoic Basin. By H. M. Ami, M.A., F.G.S.

This paper which accompanied the preceding one by Dr. Ells, contained an extensive series of succinct reports upon the palæontological characters of the various geological formations comprised in the Ottawa Palæozoic Basin. Useful systematic lists of fossils from the Lake Temiscamingue outlier, from Paquette's Rapids, Bonnechère River, from Ottawa and vicinity, as far east as Lachute, have been prepared and afford a means of ascertaining the faunas and faunal relations of the various members of the Palæozoic formations included in the Basin. The Silurian and Ordovician or Cambro-Silurian systems are the only two systems recognized.

Catalogue of the Phytophagous and Parasitic Hymenoptera of Vancouver Island, B.C. By W. Hague Harrington.

The species enumerated in this list are in large proportion represented in the valuable collections made by the Rev. G. W. Taylor during his residence at Cedar Hill, near Victoria, and the list is offered as a contribution toward a better knowledge of the rich fauna of the Island. Much extensive and systematic collecting must be done, however, before anything approaching a satisfactory catalogue can be compiled. At present many of the families are almost, or entirely unrepresented in collections from this region; the larger and showier insects have naturally been first collected, while the much more numerous minute and obscure forms have been neglected.

PROF. E. E. PRINCE, Dominion Commission of Fisheries, contributed a very interesting series of papers as follows—In Section IV. :

"Further Observations on Trophoclasts in Fishes' Eggs. By Sir James Grant, M.D., K.C.M.G., etc., and Prof. Edward E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S.

In continuance of the paper presented at the Society's meeting in 1894, the authors now bring additional evidence to show that the Trophoclasts are not nuclei of the germ or of the yolk, but by difference in size and details of structure they are demonstrated to be, like the osteoclasts, in an ossifying matrix, nuclei with special functions and characteristics, and chiefly active in breaking down the crude yoke of the egg.

"A Study of the Pelvic Girdle of the Pike (Esox) in its Bearing on the True Interpretation of Paired Fins. By Prof Ed. E. Prince. Communicated by Dr. G. M. Dawson.

The author states his grounds for regarding the so-called girdle as not really a girdle at all. His former studies on the shoulder girdle in fishes led him to the view that certain elements generally held to belong to the shoulder, are really arm elements and belong to the free limb. They originate in a horizontal plate of cartilage, which is drawn in towards the clavicle, and becomes altered in position and relation. The Pelvic Girdle is really composed wholly of free limb elements and is not truly pelvic.

This paper elicited a spirited discussion, Professor R. Ramsay Wright, among others, criticizing the position taken by Professor Prince.

'The Spawning Habits, Coloration and Form of the Sockeye Salmon of British Columbia.' By Prof. Ed. E. Prince. Communicated by Dr. G. M. Dawson.

The author from personal observations on the spawning-beds of the Pacific Salmon, states that recorded observations are wholly erroneous, and gives a detailed account of the actual facts as observed by him in the summer of 1895.

In section II. :—

A New Suggestion for a New Psychological Basis of Belief. By Prof. Ed. E. Prince. Communicated by Dr. Bourinot.

The Ego and the Non-Ego are not given in the primary act of consciousness. The apprehension of the sensible world is gradual. It develops from the primitive sensation, not, as is generally supposed, of resistance to voluntary movement, but of non-resistance (*i.e.*, space), and of duration (*i.e.*, time). The consciousness of voluntary power affords the original ground to which is added the consciousness of space and time as the true psychological basis of belief.

Sense Deception a Secondary Acquirement. By Prof. Ed. E. Prince. Communicated by Dr. Bourinot.

A study of the exercise of the senses in animals and young infants shows that the reports of the senses are normally true : but that an intellectual element is added by education and secondary conditions, and sensations originally simple and true, become complex and false. The sensations of a trained organism are thus found to involve not only sensory perception but intellectual judgment, hence sense-deception arises.

The Present Low Water in the Great Lakes. By Robert Bell, B.A. Sc., M.D., LL.D.

Periods of high and low water of these lakes in recent historical times. Comparison with levels of other lakes in North America at corresponding periods. Evidences of higher levels in recent geological times. Some striking examples of terraces and beaches of moderate elevation. Ancient terraces of higher elevation. Some of the more lasting of the old high levels. Inclination of terraces and differential elevation or canting of the land. Former connections, separations and discharges of the great lakes. Much greater extent of the lakes in former times and their gradual contraction to the present dimensions. Differences in origin and in the probable duration of the different

lakes. Transient characters of fresh-water lakes in general. Questions as to the effects of dredging channels in outlets, also as to rain-fall and evaporation in effecting the levels. Present and future effects of the low water effects on navigation and commerce. Means of relief. Experiments in damming lakes. Possibility and advantage of damming the outlets of some of the great lakes. Conclusions.

Geracus Tubifer. A New Thysanuran of the Little River Group, St. John, N.B. By G. F. Matthew, D. Sc.

This anomalous insect is referred to the Thysanurans because the joints of the thorax are separated, and there are no wings, and because of the uniformity of adjoining somites. The head is reduced to a small conical projection, terminating in a prolonged tube or proboscis. Apparently the nearest ally is a tube-bearing, few-jointed (aquatic?) insect found by Dr. S. H. Scudder in the Oligocene beds of Florissant, which he has referred to the Thysanurans. The reduction of the head to little else than a sucking tube is not easily paralleled among these lower insects, and gives the head somewhat the appearance of that of a weevil. The fossil is from a bed which has already yielded a large number of insect remains.

Coal Mining in Pictou County, N.S. By E. Gilpin, Jr., LL.D.

The paper gives the principal facts in connection with the pioneer workings carried on by the Grand Mining Association in this county, the dates of the various finds, workings, railway construction, etc.

On the Sequence of Strata Comprised in the South-west quarter-sheet Map of the Eastern Townships of the Province of Quebec, and their palæontological relations. By Henry M. Ami, M.A., F.G.S., of the Geological Survey of Canada. Communicated by Dr. R. W. Ells, F.R.S.C.

The recent investigations of Dr. Ells, of the Canadian Geological Survey, in the "South-west Quarter-sheet Map of the Eastern Townships of the Province of Quebec," serve to throw a great deal of new light upon the various problems involved in that district on which so much has already been written. As the strata in question are highly fossiliferous, and the numerous fossils collected serve as excellent material with which to ascertain the sequence and age of the strata in these disturbed regions, the results thus far obtained will be discussed and the various faunas and zones indicated.

There are many and intricate problems involved in a detailed study of the geological formations of the Province of Quebec. Particularly so is this the case respecting the sedimentary formations of the south and eastern portions of this Province.

Leaving out of consideration the unfossiliferous rocks of the district, the paper deals with the more recent discoveries that have been made in this region, and discusses their bearing upon the problems involved.

To the sum of palæontological evidence adduced by the late Mr. E. Billings, in effecting a correlation of the strata in question with their equivalents in other and undisturbed regions of Canada and elsewhere, there has recently been discovered a fauna which may now well be designated the Fauna, (for a description of which the reader is referred to the writings of Prof. Whitfield, by Profs. H. M. Seely and Ezra Brainerd, of Middlebury College, Vt.) and the relation of this remarkable fauna to the faunas described by Mr. Billings from the Phillipsburg district as well as from the Stranbridge and intermediate regions are herein discussed. Thus far the views promulgated by Billings and by Sir William Logan regarding the existence of a series of geological formations deposited under peculiar conditions, and all capable of being brought under the one continuous group or series (designated by them the "Quebec Group") are found to be correct.

From the above it can readily be seen that in section IV. of the Royal Society which deals with geological and biological science generally, there was considerable activity. Besides the presidential address, which, owing to its special nature, did not come in for a share of discussion, there were general geological papers, and some of these led to most important as well as interesting and lengthy discussions. On Prof. Penhallow's paper relating to the Pleistocene Flora of Canada, a most interesting discussion followed, in which were involved numerous problems touching upon the climatic conditions at the time in question. Subsequent to the reading of Sir William Dawson's paper on the Metis Sponges and the Quebec Group of the Lower St. Lawrence—as also after Dr. Ami's paper to the same section on a similar subject to Sir William's—there were important discussions in which Dr. Ells, Dr. Selwyn, Mr. Whiteaves, besides the authors of the papers took

part. Without wishing to dogmatize upon the validity of the term "Quebec Group"—as established by Sir William Logan and Billings—the sum of evidence adduced, stratigraphical and palæontological, leads one to conclude that so far, at least, as the fossiliferous portion of that group is concerned, it is characterized and easily recognized as forming a truly natural group, oceanic in its origin, related to Atlantic formations, and essentially differing in its details from the Continental formations of undisturbed American central plateau. Amongst other interesting features of the May, 1896, meeting of the Royal Society, may be mentioned:—

PROF. PRINCE'S public lecture on "*The Fishery Industries and Resources of Canada*," illustrated by a fine series of lime light views of the Atlantic and Pacific coasts, of the various inland lakes and rivers, of nets and fishing apparatus, and of the more remarkable species of fish with their eggs and young. Prof Prince entertained his unusually large audience for nearly two hours, and gave a more complete and concise review of our vast resources and fishing industries in Canada than had ever been presented before any audience.

PROFS. COX and CALLENDER, of McGill University, presented a most timely and attractive paper entitled, "*Some Experiments with X Rays*." These were illustrated with interesting negatives taken in the laboratories of the Macdonald Physics building.

MR. BARNES' paper, "*On Some Measurements of the Temperature of the River Water opposite Montreal, made during the winter with a differential platinum thermometer*," brought a most practical question before Section III of the Royal Society. The conclusions with regard to the formation of "fragile" and "anchor" ice are discussed at length in the paper, which we hope to see published at length in the annual volume of the transactions of the Royal Society.

DR. BOURINOT contributes two important papers to section II.—one an historical one, the other a constitutional study. These and another historical paper by DR. S. E. DAWSON, also an honored member of our club, on the "*Voyages of the Cabots*," together with papers by DR. DOUGLAS BRYMNER, by MR. W. W. CAMPBELL, by CAPT. E. DEVILLE, by BENJAMIN SULTE, by DR. FRECHETTE, HON. MR. MARCHAND and others, serve to show what great activity is displayed in Canada, both in the fields of letters and science.

THIRD EXCURSION OF THE SEASON.

The third general excursion of the club will be held on Saturday the 26th September. The council are now considering the best locality to visit, and due notice will be given to the members by post cards when the arrangements have been completed.





Tents, Flags, Camp Furniture, Hammocks.

We profess to manufacture our goods in a superior

manner and of better material than any other house in the trade. In proof of this we may state that we have been awarded 203 gold and silver medals and first prizes at the leading exhibitions in Europe, America and Australia, and never had to take second place.



Our prices are as low as any on the continent. Send stamp for Catalogue.



Our line of bicycles are, we think, the largest in Canada, including Beeston Humber, Up-to-date, Rudge, Premier, Rambler, Crescent, Wanderer, Chainless, Whitworth, Hyslop,

Spartan, &c. Our prices run from \$45.00 upwards. You can save money by purchasing from us.

COLE'S NATIONAL MFG. CO.,
160 SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

JAMES HOPE & CO., Importing and Manufacturing Stationers, Booksellers and Bookbinders, Ottawa.

PITTAWAY'S PHOTO STUDIO,
58 SPARKS STREET.



THE
Russell House,
 OTTAWA.
F. X. ST. JACQUES,
 Proprietor.

Transactions of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club, 1880-86.

Complete in Two Volumes, containing Parts 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6 and 7.

Vol. I, price \$1.00; to members 70 cents.

Vol. II, price \$1.00; to members 50 cents.

TRANSACTIONS.

VOL. I. { Pt. 1, not sold singly;
 " 2, price 25 cts; members 15 cts.
 " 3, " "
 " 4, " "

VOL. II. { Pt. 5, price 30 cts; members 20 cts.
 " 6, " 40 cts; " 25 "
 " 7, " 30 " " 20 "

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST, \$1.00 per annum. MONTHLY PARTS, 10 cts, to members, 5 cts. QUARTERLY PARTS, 25 cts; to members, 15 cts. EXTRAS—1. Lecture on Palaeontology. Walter R. Billings. Eleven pages. Price, 5 cents. 2. Asbestos; its History, Mode of Occurrence and Uses. Dr. R. W. Ellis. Twenty-four pages. Price 10 cts.

OLMSTEED & HURDMAN, DIAMONDS, WATCHES, JEWELRY, 67 SPRING ST., NEW YORK, N. Y.
Telephone 77

OTTAWA.

OTTAWA.

Kodaks to Rent.

177 AND 179 SPARKS ST.

Ottawa.

Trouser Stretchers, 50c. per pair.

Telephone 461.

Digitized by Google

M. M. Pyke, Men's Outfitter and Proprietor of Pyke's Steam Laundry.

THE OTTAWA FIELD-NATURALISTS' CLUB, 1896-1897.

Patron :

THE RT. HONOURABLE THE EARL OF ABERDEEN
GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF CANADA.

President :

MR. F. T. SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C., F.C.S. &c

Vice-Presidents

Dr. H. M. Ami, M.A., F.G.S. W. Hague Harrington, F.R.S.C.

Librarian :

Mr. S. B. Sinclair, B.A.
(Normal School.)

Secretary :

Mr. Andrew Halkett.
(Marine and Fisheries Dept.)

Treasurer :

Mr. D. B. Dowling, B.A.Sc.
(Geol. Survey Dept.)

Committee :

Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S. etc.
Mr. James Fletcher, F.R.S.C., F.L.S.
Mr. H. B. Small.

Miss A. Shenick, B. Sc.
" G. Harmer.
" Marion Whyte.

Standing Committees of Council :

Publishing : Dr. Ami, Prof. Prince, Mr. Harrington, Mr. H. B. Small, Mr. Dowling, Miss Whyte.

Excursions : Dr. Ami, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Small, Mr. Sinclair, Miss Shenick, Miss Harmer.

Soirees : Prof. Prince, Mr. Sinclair, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Halkett.

Leaders :

Geology : Dr. Ells, Mr. Ferrier, Dr. Ami.

Botany : Mr. R. B. Whyte, Mr. J. M. Macoun, Mr. J. Craig.

Entomology : Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Harrington, Mr. W. Simpson.

Ornithology : Mr. Kingston, Miss Harmer, Mr. Lees.

Conchology : Mr. Latchford, Mr. Halkett, Mr. O'Brien.

Zoology : Prof. Prince, Prof. Macoun, Mr. H. B. Small.

"THE OTTAWA NATURALIST."

Editor :

HENRY M. AMI, M.A., D.Sc., F.G.S.

Associate Editors :

DR. R. W. ELLS, F.R.S.C.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Geology*.
MR. W. F. FERRIER, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Mineralogy* and *Lithology*.

PROF. JOHN MACOUN, M.A., F.L.S.—Dominion Botanist, Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Botany*.

MR. F. R. LATCHFORD, B.A.—Department of *Conchology*.

MR. JAMES FLETCHER, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.—Botanist, and Entomologist, Central Experimental Farm—Department of *Entomology*.

MR. A. G. KINGSTON—Public Works Department—Department of *Ornithology*.

PROF. E. E. PRINCE, B.A., F.L.S.—Commissioner of Fisheries for Canada—Department of *Biology* and general *Zoology*.

"Ottawa Naturalist" and Membership Fee to O.F.N.C. only \$1.00 per annum.

SEPT., 1896.
VOL. X, No. 6.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

Published by the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club.

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
1. An Ottawa Naturalist's Journey Westward—Andrew Halkett.	113
2. Obituary Notices—(1) Sir Joseph Prestwich; (2) G. A. Daubrée.	118
3. The Chemical Laboratories at the Central Experimental Farm	119
3. NOTES, REVIEWS AND COMMENTS.— <i>Geology</i> : (1) New Alkali hornblende, Hastings Co., Ont.—ADAMS & HARRINGTON; (2) Eastern Townships fossils—AMI; (3) Saint Peter Sandstone—SARDSON; (4) Magnesian series fossils—SARDSON; (5) Pleistocene shore-lines—CHALMERS; 6. Newfoundland Geology—WESTON; 7. The first fauna of the Earth—JAMES; (8) Black River limestone fossils, Nipissing—WINCHELL; (9) Bohemillide—BERCHER; (10) Fossil Fishes, Scotland—TRAQUAIR; (11) Carb. limestone fossils—HUIDE; (12) Cambrian Faunas, Microdiscus—MATTHEW; (13) Archaean Rocks—SELWYN; (14) Laurentian dykes—MILLER AND BROCK; (15) Minerals and the Roentgen Rays—MILLER; (16) Graptolites—WIMAN; (17) Fossil fishes, Devonian of Ohio—CLAYPOLN; (18) Geology of Yucatan—SAPPER; (19) Log-like concretions—TODD; (20) Geography from Nature—DODGE; (21) Mattawa and Ottawa Valleys, Geology—TAYLOR; (22) Laurentian Lakes—UPHAM; (23) The Algonquin and Nipissing Beaches. <i>Botany</i> : Ottawa E. D. Agricultural Society.	130
5. Facts about the Great Lakes.	127
6. International Geological Congress.	128

OTTAWA, CANADA.

PRINTED AT THE OFFICE OF PAYNTER & ABBOTT,
48 RIDEAU STREET.

Canada's
High
Grade

PIANOS

Mason & Risch,
Nordheimer,
Gerhard
Heintzman.

Estey & Dominion
Organs.

J. L. Orme & Son,
113-115 Sparks St.



Sole Agents for
**STEINWAY,
KNABE,
CHICKERING.**

A large assortment
of second-hand in-
struments. Terms
to suit all purchas-
ers.

J. L. Orme & Son,
113-115 Sparks St.

J. G. BUTTERWORTH & Co.,
All-Rail Scranton Coal.
86 SPARKS STREET.

A. ROSENTHAL,

Jeweller and Optician.

87 SPARKS ST.

WELCH, MARGETSON & CO'S
Shirts, Collars and Cuffs.

R. MCGIFFIN,
49 SPARKS STREET.

KENNY BROS.,

Tailors to
His Excellency
THE GOVERNOR GENERAL.

C. H. THORBURN,
Books and Stationery,
FOUNTAIN PENS.
Views of Ottawa. 80 Sparks St.

WM. HOWE,

Importer of Artists' Materials and Artistic
Interior Decorations. Manufacturer
of White Lead, Paints & Colors.

Howe's Block, - - OTTAWA.

TRY

**BATE & CO'S
33 C.**

English Blended Black Tea.

J. & T. BALLANTYNE,
Best Grades of Hard and Soft Coal.
OFFICE, COR. ELGIN & QUEEN STS.
Telephones 586 and 579.

A. J. STEPHENS,
FINE SHOES.
39 SPARKS ST.

Boots and Shoes Made to Measure.

Wm. ROBERTSON,
Bookseller and Stationer,
69 Rideau Street.

Natural History Works supplied to
order.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.†

VOL. I. 1887-1888.

- ON A NEW GENUS AND THREE NEW SPECIES OF CRINOIDS. By W. R. Billings, p. 49.
TESTIMONY OF THE OTTAWA CLAYS AND GRAVELS, &c. By Amos Bowman, p. 149.
THE GREAT ICE AGE AT OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, pp. 65 and 81.
ON UTICA FOSSILS, FROM RIDEAU, OTTAWA, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 165-170.
NOTES ON SIPHONOTRETA SCOTICA, *ibid*, p. 121.
THE COUGAR. By W. P. Lett, p. 127.
DEVELOPMENT OF MINES IN THE OTTAWA REGION. By John Stewart, p. 33.
ON MONOTROPA. By James Fletcher, p. 43; By Dr. Baptie, p. 40; By Wm. Brodie, p. 118.
SALAMANDERS. By F. R. Latchford, p. 105.

VOL. II. 1888-1889.

- DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW SPECIES OF MOSSES. By N. C. Kindberg, p. 154.
A NEW CRUSTACEAN—DIAPTOMUS TYRRELLII, POPPE. Notice of.
ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. H. M. Ami, p. 136.
ON THE CHAZY FORMATION AT AYLMER. By T. W. E. Sowter, pp. 7 and 11.
THE PHYSIOGRAPHY AND GEOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. By Wm. Craig, p. 136.
SEQUENCE OF GEOLOGICAL FORMATIONS AT OTTAWA WITH REFERENCE TO NATURAL GAS. H. M. Ami, p. 93.
OUR OTTAWA SQUIRRELS. By J. Ballantyne, pp. 7 and 33.
CAPRICORN BEETLES. By W. H. Harrington, p. 144.

VOL. III. 1889-1890.

- GEOLOGICAL PROGRESS IN CANADA. By R. W. Ells, p. 119-145.
LIST OF MOSSES COLLECTED IN THE NEIGHBORHOOD OF OTTAWA. By Prof. Macoun, pp. 149-152.
WHAT YOU SEE WHEN YOU GO OUT WITHOUT YOUR GUN, (Ornithological.) By W. A. D. Lees, p. 31-36.
THE AMERICAN SKUNK. By W. P. Lett, pp. 18-23.
THE BIRDS OF RENFREW COUNTY, ONT. By Rev. C. J. Young M.A. pp. 24-36.
THE LAND SHELLS OF VANCOUVER ISLAND. By Rev. G. W. Taylor.
DEVELOPMENT AND PROGRESS. By Mr. H. B. Small, pp. 95-105.

VOL. IV. 1890-1891.

- ON SOME OF THE LARGER UNEXPLORED REGIONS OF CANADA. By G. M. Dawson, pp. 29-40, (Map) 1890.
THE MISTASSINI REGION. By A. P. Low, pp. 11-28.
ASBESTUS, ITS HISTORY, MODE OF OCCURENCE AND USES. By R. W. Ells, pp. 11-28.
NEW CANADIAN MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 61.
PALÆONTOLOGY—A Lecture on. By W. R. Billings, p. 41.
ON THE WOLF. By W. Pittman Lett, p. 75.
ON THE COMPOSITION OF APPLE LEAVES. By F. T. Shutt, p. 130.
SERPENTINES OF CANADA. By N. J. GIROUX, pp. 95-116.
A NATURALIST IN THE GOLD RANGE. By J. M. Macoun, p. 139.
IDEAS ON THE BEGINNING OF LIFE. By J. Ballantyne, p. 127-127.

VOL. V. 1891-1892.

- ON THE SUDBURY NICKEL AND COPPER DEPOSITS. By Alfred E. Barlow, p. 51.
ON CANADIAN LAND AND FRESH-WATER MOLLUSCA. By Rev. G. W. Taylor, p. 204.
THE CHEMISTRY OF FOOD. By F. T. Shutt, p. 143.
CANADIAN GEMS AND PRECIOUS STONES. By C. W. Willimott, p. 117.

*Price \$1.00, per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

† Some of the papers contained in the eight volumes already published.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.

VOL. V. (Continued).

"EXTINCT VERTEBRATES FROM THE MIOCENE OF CANADA." Synopsis of. By H. M. Ami, p. 74.

A BOTANICAL EXCURSION TO THE CHÂTS. By R. B. Whyte, p. 197.

SOME NEW MOSSES FROM THE PRIBILOF ISLANDS. By Jas. M. Macoun, p. 179.

DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 195-196.

ON DRINKING WATER. By Anthony McGill, p. 9.

LIST OF OTTAWA SPECIES OF SPAGNUM. p. 83.

THE BIRDS OF OTTAWA. By the leaders of Ornithological section; Messrs. Lees, Kingston and John Macoun.

VOL. VI. 1892-1893.

FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA OF OTTAWA. By W. Hague Harrington, p. 25.

THE WINTER HOME OF THE BARREN GROUND CARIBOU. By J. Burr Tyrrell, p. 121.

THE MINERAL WATERS OF CANADA. By H. P. H. Brumell, pp. 167-196.

THE COUNTRY NORTH OF THE OTTAWA. By R. W. Ells, p. 157.

NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALEONTOLOGY OF OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, p. 73.

THE QUEBEC GROUP. *ibid.* p. 41.

FOOD IN HEALTH AND DISEASE. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, p. 172.

OVIS CANADENSIS DALLII. By R. G. McConnell, p. 130.

CHECK-LIST OF CANADIAN MOLLUSCA, p. 33.

ANTHRACOSE OF THE GRAPE. By J. Craig, p. 114.

SOME OF THE PROPERTIES OF WATER. By Adolf Lehmann, p. 57.

VOL. VII. 1893-1894.

FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA. By W. H. Harrington, pp. 117-128.

NARRATIVE OF A JOURNEY IN 1890 FROM GREAT SLAVE LAKE TO BEECHY LAKE, ON THE GREAT FISH RIVER. By D. B. Dowling, pp. 85 to 92, and pp. 101 to p. 114.

FOOD AND ALIMENTATION. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, pp. 69-84.

NOTES ON SOME MARINE INVERTEBRATA FROM THE COAST OF BRITISH COLUMBIA. By J. F. Whiteaves, pp. 133-137.

NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALEONTOLOGY OF THE ROCKLAND QUARRIES AND VICINITY. By H. M. Ami, pp. 138-47.

THE EXTINCT NORTHERN SEA COW AND EARLY RUSSIAN EXPLORATIONS IN THE NORTH PACIFIC. By George M. Dawson, pp. 151-161.

HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA, (1893). By W. H. Harrington, pp. 162-163.

NOTES ON CANADIAN BRYOLOGY. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 17.

CHEMICAL ANALYSIS OF MANITOBA SOIL. By F. T. Shutt, p. 94.

FOLLOWING A PLANET. By A. McGill, p. 167.

VOL. VIII. 1894-1895.

FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA. By W. Hague Harrington, pp. 132-136.

THE TRANSMUTATIONS OF NITROGEN. By Thomas Macfarlane, F.R.S.C., pp. 45-74.

MARVELS OF COLOUR IN THE ANIMAL WORLD. By Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S., p. 115.

RECENT DEPOSITS IN THE VALLEY OF THE OTTAWA RIVER. By R. W. Ells, pp. 104-108.

1. NOTES ON THE QUEBEC GROUP; 2. NOTES ON FOSSILS FROM QUEBEC CITY. 1. By Mr. T. C. Weston; 2. By H. M. Ami. (Plate.)

ALASKA. By Otto J. Klotz, pp. 6-33.

FOSSILS FROM THE TRENTON LIMESTONES OF PORT HOPE, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 100.

FLORA OTTAWAENSIS. By J. FLETCHER, p. 67.

*Price \$1.00 per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

VOL. X.

OTTAWA, SEPTEMBER, 1896.

No. 6.

AN OTTAWA NATURALIST'S JOURNEY WEST- WARD.

By ANDREW HALKETT, Esq.

Having recently taken a journey across the great plains of the far west and through the Rocky Mountains, it has occurred to me that a short account of certain animals and plants which were observed along the line from the car windows or at the railway stations would be of interest to the readers of the OTTAWA NATURALIST. The journey was rendered the more pleasant by the presence on the train of Prof. D. Thompson, of Dundee, Scotland, Mr. James Macoun and Mr. McEvoy, of the Geological Survey, Ottawa. Mr. McEvoy got off at Kamloops, leaving Prof. Thompson, Mr. Macoun and myself to continue the journey by rail to New Westminster, and thence by boat to Victoria.

To the student of nature a journey by rail across the prairie is full of interest. Such, it is true, does not afford an opportunity for close observation of the numerous faunal and floral forms existent on every hand, but as the train moves on there is much to attract the attention from the car windows and at the stopping places along the line.

Before reaching the great plains there are districts where the train pursues its way for long distances without stopping, the country being almost entirely unsettled. There are conifers, but otherwise the vegetation is low and scrubby. At Otter, specimens of the Yellow Swallow Butterfly (*Papilio turnus*) were seen. At White River, a small frog, presumably *Rana halecena*, was found. At Cache Lake, we saw an encampment of Indians—men, women, and children—with wigwams and birch-bark canoes. At Jack Fish Bay, where the train makes a tremendous sweep in shape like the letter U, I observed some Herring Gulls

(*Larus argentatus*, Brunnich) swimming on the water and flying about. Farther on, at Vermilion Bay, were two bears (*Ursus Americanus*, Pallas) chained near the railway station, a medium sized one and a very small one, the latter about the size of a Newfoundland dog pup; these occasioned much amusement, especially among the colonist passengers. On the prairies some of the barns are rudely thatched, and, as the cattle often stand out of doors, smudges are built for them. Regarding mosquitoes, judging from size and colour, it would seem there are several species, and one has only to step off the train to pluck a few flowers or look for insects, when he will soon have multitudes of those unbidden dipterous on his back and sleeves. One morning early I looked out of the pullman window and saw a Cow-bird (*Molothrus ater*, Boddaert) alight on a horse's back, and the horse was quite willing to allow it, for doubtless the bird is a great boon to horses and cattle in devouring the insects which torment them. At Moose Jaw the train stopped for some time. Here I caught a specimen of one of the Garter Snakes, probably the variety known as the Riband Snake (*Eutainia saurita*, L.) Not having access to boxes at the time I managed to get him into my razor case, awaiting an opportunity of attending to his interests as a Natural History specimen, and am happy to say every thing possible has since been done for him, and he is now in excellent spirits. When caught he was minus the tip of the tail. Here also we saw a Kill-deer Plover (*Ægialitis vocifera*, L.), and two Marsh Harriers (*Circus hudsonicus*, L.) The kill-deer acted as if it designed to draw us away from its nest; and the female hawk floated about like a boy's kite just over our heads, and did not appear inclined to get out of the way. After leaving Boharm, those interesting little Rodents, the Gophers (*Spermophilus* sp.), were to be seen sitting up straight or jumping about. At different places heaps of Buffalo (*Bison bison*, L.) bones are exposed to view. I collected

a few teeth, a vertebra, and a rib, noting the localities with the intention of getting more on my return. After leaving Swift Current I saw a Hare, which may have been the Jack-rabbit or Prairie Hare (*Lepus campestris*, Bachman), also beautiful ducks on the water, and heard the croaking of frogs. Farther on I had the good fortune to observe, but just for an instant, a Coyote (*Canis latrans*, Say) running over the prairie, and at the Medicine Hat Station another Coyote was seen in a cage with a bear (*Ursus americanus*, Pallas), also a fine White Pelican (*Pelecanus erythrorhynchus*, Gmelin).

The foregoing is a meagre account of some of the forms of animal life to be seen on the prairie. The plains have nothing wherewith to hide them, therefore they are fully exposed to view, but—as we approach the mountains with their summits covered with snow, whilst beneath them flow rivers beautifully clear—the scene is all changed. Whatever may be there of animated nature is mostly hidden, and the mind becomes, in a direct way, attracted to the scenery. However, right beside the terrible gorge of a canyon, where the mountain towers high overhead, and the river flows far beneath, there was seen a specimen of “the Ouzel or Dipper (*Cinclus mexicanus*, Swainson), an aquatic thrush which swims (or rather flies) freely *under* water, although not web-footed. It is a fine singer, living about mountain torrents in the Rocky Mountain regions.” Jordan.

At New Westminster we left the Canadian Pacific Railway and got on board the steamer for Victoria. Whilst we are passing down the Fraser River, an opportunity was afforded of seeing the Salmon Canneries, and it was very interesting to observe the Chinamen making the tin cans. As each had his especial work assigned him, it was like the ten men to make a pin story over again. As the steamer stopped at Mayne Island, Plumper's Pass, I got off at the wharf for a little while to look around. Here I saw a lot of fresh halibut and cod-fish ready

for the market, but what really attracted my attention most was the innumerable crabs under stones, sea-weed, etc. I forthwith transported eight or nine of them to my pocket, but they kept running over my arms and jacket so persistently that by the time I reached Victoria they had all managed to escape save one. I may here say that one thing very characteristic of the British Columbia fauna is the omnipresent crab.

At Victoria I took a walk along the sea shore and was charmed by the varied living creatures in the pools at low tide. Besides crabs I noticed a species of *Cottus*, Limpets (*Acmæa*), and lovely Anemones (*Actinia*). The first mentioned were very active and persistently endeavoured to catch crustaceans; the limpets held on tenaciously to the rocks so that it was difficult to remove them without breaking the edge of the shell, whilst, in the language of M. Louis Figuier the anemones expanded "their tentacles as the daisy displays its florets."

While in the vicinity of Victoria, my attention was drawn to the marked difference in the colour of the tent caterpillar, *Clisiocampa californica*, from that of our eastern form. It is decidedly of a red colour, and was found feeding near its tent on an oak and wild rose, or crawling along the fences. I collected a few and have now the cocoons with the pupæ in a box in my cabin.

A model of its kind is the provincial Museum at Victoria. It would be out of the question to try to describe the numerous mammals, birds, crustaceans, insects, etc., in this institution, but I must call attention to three specimens of the land-crab (*Birgus latro*) of Columbus Island.* These very large crustaceans are said to be entirely terrestrial, living principally on a small species of cocoa-nut, to obtain which they climb trees. If such be the case, it necessarily follows that there must be some very marked modification of the respiratory organs.

*A tropical island.

I append a short account of some of the plants observed between Ottawa and Victoria. The names of these and indeed any information about them have been furnished me by Mr. James Macoun ; and have to add that they are simply some of the more common kinds which were readily seen during the journey.

The showy Philadelphia lily (*Lilium philadelphicum*) was the first flower to attract my attention. It, with *Cypripedium spectabile*, was very abundant between Bell's Corners and Stittsville within the fences that bound the railway track. Between Dog Lake, which was crossed at Missinabic station, and Winnipeg the plants observed were mostly those peculiar to swamps and boggy woods—the most conspicuous being *Ledum latifolium*, Ait., and *Kalmia glauca*, Ait. *Caltha palustris*, L., was common in ditches ; and near Port Arthur the beautiful large white-flowered *Rubus nutkanus*, Moc., was first seen, but was most abundant in thickets along the railway embankment in the interior of British Columbia. Upon entering the prairie, a marked change was observable in the floral species. Two species of *Astragalus* are very common—*A. hypoglottis*, L., and *A. pectinatus*, Dough. The predominating colour among the flowers of the prairie is yellow. This, however, is owing to the conspicuous character of that colour, and not indicative of the species of plants, as was evident whenever there was an opportunity to step off the cars and look about. One such conspicuous flower is *Thermopsis rhombifolia*, whilst the genera *Arnica*, *Senecio*, and *Potentilla* are well represented. Some of the most beautiful of the flowers plucked on the prairie were *Linum perenne*, L. ; *Oxytropis Lamberti*, Pursh ; *Castilleja miniata*, Dougl. ; *Malvastrum coccineum*, Gray ; and *Companula rotundifolia*, L.

“ At the Glacier hotel a large bunch of *Erythronium grandiflorum* graced the centre of each table. This species is very

much more beautiful than the common Adder's tongue of the east—the flowers being larger and brighter and as many as seven are sometimes found on one stem. As the coast was approached the western flowering dogwood (*Cornus Nuttallii* Aud.), still in bloom, was seen here and there through the woods ”

During my few days' stay in Victoria I was pleased to see the Whin (*Ulex europæus*, L.) of my native country, Scotland, growing in great abundance. It with the Broom (*Sarothamnus scoparius*, Koch) displayed their gay yellow all around the suburbs of the city.

Unalaska, 21st July, 1896.

OBITUARY.

SIR JOSEPH PRESTWICH—Foremost in the rank of geological science in England for the past fifty years Joseph Prestwich has stood. He was born at Pensbury, Clapham, near London, in 1812 ; was educated both on the Continent and at University College. His writings are very numerous but his crowning work will ever be the princely “Manual of Geology” which he was fortunate enough to see finished. In 1874 Prestwich succeeded Prof. John Phillips in the chair of Geology at Oxford. This position he held until 1888. On the first of January, 1896 he was knighted by H. M. the Queen. He died at his charming home at Shoreham, Kent, on the 23rd day of June, 1896.

G. A. DAUBRÉE—It is not long since geology had to mourn the loss of James D. Dana and now France has lost one of its most eminent scientists in the person of Gabriel Auguste Daubrée the great physicist and experimental geologist. He was born at Metz in June, 1834, educated in Paris and was successively Mining Engineer and professor of geology in Strasbourg. In 1861 he obtained the chair of geology at the Muséum d'histoire naturelle in Paris. Among his chiefest works we note, "Eaux Souterraines" and "Etudes Synthétiques de géologie expérimentale" which will more than keep his memory green in the minds of fellow-workers in the realm of Geological Science.

THE CHEMICAL LABORATORIES AT THE CENTRAL EXPERIMENTAL FARM.

On the 6th of July last fire made sad havoc with the comparatively new and finely equipped laboratories of the chemical branch at the Central Experimental Farm, Ottawa.

Shortly after 6 p.m., when nearly all the staff were out, an explosion took place, due to the bursting of a flask containing boiling sulphuric acid and used in a method of nitrogen determination. The fire spread rapidly but with a great deal of labour and toil the flames were confined to the eastern end of the building, otherwise the museum and all the invaluable collections of the Botanist, of the Entomologist, the Horticulturist as well as of the Director would have been destroyed.

We have no doubt that the Government will restore the Chemical Laboratory at the Farm to the degree of usefulness

and efficiency to which it had reached in the hands of our friend Mr. F. T. Shutt, the able chemist and we venture to hope that on the grounds of efficiency, economy and safety the new laboratories will occupy a distinct and separate building.

The large amount of useful work that has already been done in the laboratories of the Central Experimental Farm more than justifies the Government spending a liberal amount upon their restoration. It would be a serious loss if the important researches made in the growing interests of our agricultural community were allowed for a length of time to be discontinued.

In order to succeed agriculture must be carried on under proper scientific and approved methods and these methods can only be the outcome of scientific experiments in the domain of agricultural chemistry.

H. M. A.

NOTES, REVIEWS AND COMMENTS.

GEOLOGY.—ADAMS, FRANK D., and HARRINGTON, B. J. —“On a new Alkali hornblende and a Titaniferous Andradite from the Nepheline-syenite of Dungannon, Hastings Co., Ontario.” *Amer. Jour. Science*, Vol. I, pp. 209-218, March, 1896.

AMI, H. M.,—“Preliminary lists of the organic remains occurring in the various geological formations comprised in the south-west quarter sheet map of the Eastern Townships of the Province of Quebec.” *Geological Survey of Canada, Annual Report, Vol. VII., New Series, Report J., pp. 113-157, Ottawa, 1896*; being Appendix A to Dr. Ellis's Report J of same volume. Reprint pp. 1-54, Ottawa, June, 1896.

SARDESON, F. W.,—“The Saint Peter Sandstone,” *Bulletin of the Minnesota Academy of Natural Sciences, Vol. IV, No. 1., Minneapolis, Minn., Feb. 28th, 1896*. This is certainly the clearest description and exposition of this important formation that we know.

SARDESON, F. W.—“*The fauna of the Magnesian series. Description of fossils.*” Bulletin of the Minnesota Academy of Sciences. Paper F., Vol. IV., No. 1, pp. 92-105, Pl. V and VI, Feb. 28, 1896. In this paper Prof. Sardeson has done much to clear the veil of obscurity which lay over the palæontological characters of the “Lower Magnesian” and “Potsdam” formations. The former is treated of in this important paper.

CHALMERS, R.—“*Pleistocene marine shore-lines on the south side of the St. Lawrence Valley.*” Amer. Jour. Sc. Vol. I, pp. 302-308, New Haven, 1896. In this paper Mr. Chalmers brings together a number of observations which seem to correlate and possibly identify the St. Lawrence Valley beach, which is certainly marine, with the Iroquois beach of other authors, and thus reaches the same conclusion arrived at by Taylor, that the marine terraces of the Lake Champlain district coincide with Iroquois, Chippewa and Huron beaches.

WESTON, T. C.—“*Notes on the Geology of Newfoundland.*” Trans., Nova Scotia Institute of Science, Vol. IX, pp. 150-257, Halifax, 1896. This paper contains notes of observations made by Mr. Weston in that island during the summer of 1874. A clear statement of the author's non-belief in the organic origin of “*Eozoon Canadense*” accompanies his notes on the Laurentian System. With reference to the Huronian, the Cambrian and Quebec group of the island, Mr. Weston gives numerous lists of the organic remains comprising species described by the late E. Billings.

Notes on the Devonian, Carboniferous follow the above and thus bring a number of interesting facts together.

JAMES, JOSEPH F.—“*The first fauna of the earth.*” The American Naturalist, Vol. XXIX, No. 346, pp. 879-887 and pp. 979-985, October, 1895

This paper comprises notes on fossil organic remains from New Brunswick, Newfoundland, Quebec and other portions of British North America. It is copiously and fairly-well illustrated, thus affording a graphic representation of some of the earliest types known up to the present time.

WINCHELL, N. H.—“*The Black River limestone at Lake Nipissing.*”—Amer. Geologist, Vol. XXIII, No. 3, pp. 178-179, Sept., 1896. In this paper Prof. Winchell records Prof. E. O. Ulrich's determinations of 12 species of fossils from the Islands of Lake Nipissing. The collection was made by T. D. Ledyard, Esq., of Toronto and are as follows :

Esharopora subrecta, Ulrich ; *Helopora mucronata*, Ulrich ; *Esharopora (?) limitaris*, Ulrich ; *Rhinidictya nutabilis*, var. *major* Ulrich ; *Phyllodictya varia*, Ulrich ; *Batostoma Winchelli*, Ulrich ; *Callopora multitabulata*, Ulrich ; *Columns of an undetermined Glyptocrinus*. *Rhynchotrema inæquivalvis*, Castlenau, *Leperditia fabulites*, Con. ? *Aparchites neglectus*, Ulrich.

Prof. Winchell adds that the above species “show the probable former prevalence of the Trenton Ocean far to the north and taken in connection with the small known area of the Trenton in Northern Michigan, near the base of Keweenaw Point, indicate that in the Trenton age a continuous sea occupied the area from Lake Nipissing to Lake Winnipeg.

BEECHER, CHAS. E.—“*On the validity of the family Bohemillidae Barrande.*” Amer. Geol. Vol. XVII, No. 6, pp. 360-362, June, 1896.

Dr. Beecher has cleared the mist away from the trilobites of this family and recognises *Bohemilla* as a synonym of *Æglina*

"unless," he says, "the location of the glabella and axes should be considered as of generic importance," a feature which is or is not present in so many forms from rocks in the Girvan succession. *Æglina* occurs in Ordovician strata of Quebec group age in Canada.

TRAQUAIR, R. H.—"*Fossil fishes of the Moray Firth area*" being a reprint from the "Vertebrata of the Moray basin" by Messrs. Hardie, Brown and Buckley. As Prof. Clappole remarks (Amer. Geol. July 1896, p. 31): "Prof. Traquair has here summed up to date our knowledge of the fossil fishes, chiefly Devonian, of Scotland, etc."

The oldest fish remains were found in the Orcadian lower old Red beds of Cromarty and occur in limestone nodules. A note goes on to say that this Orcadian series was deposited "in a large lake of Lower Devonian age." The Baie des Chaleurs basin in Eastern Canada is probably similar in origin to this.

HINDE, G. J.—*Descriptions of new fossils from the Carb. limestone.* Q. J. G. S. London, Vol. LII, pp. 438 to 450 and plates XXII and XXIII, August, 1896.

Contains interesting descriptions and notes on the structure, affinities and geological relations of (I) *Pemmatites constipatus*, N. sp.; (II) *Paleacis humilis*, N. sp.; (III) *Eunicites Reidiae*, N. sp., a lithistid sponge, a perforate coral and the jaw apparatus of an annelid.

MATTHEW, G. F.—*Notes on Cambrian Faunas—the Genus Microdiscus.* Amer. Geol., Vol. XVIII, No. 1, pp. 29-31, July, Minneapolis, 1896.

SELWYN, A. R. C. (Dr.)—C.M.G., F.R.S.—"*On the origin and evolution of Archæan Rocks with remarks and opinions on*

other geological subjects ; being the result of personal work in both hemispheres from 1845 to 1895.

Trans. Roy. Soc. Can. (Presidential address.) Extract from Volume II second series, 1896-97. Ottawa, 1896.

MILLER, W. G. and BROCK, R. W.—“*Some dykes cutting the Laurentian series in the counties of Frontenac, Leeds and Lanark, Ont.*” Can. Rec. Sc., 8 pp., 3 plate, October, Montreal, 1895.

MILLER, W. G.—“*Minerals and the Roentgen Rays.*” Amer. Geol. Vol XVII, No. 5, pp. 324-325, Minneapolis, May, 1896.

Thin sections of granite, hornblende gabbro, quartz, beryl, garnet corundum and diamond, together with a small grain of glass were subjected to the X rays and it was found that carbon and its compound are “more transparent than inorganic substances” Crystals of hydrated compounds appear to be generally less opaque than those of the corresponding anhydrous materials. Experiments on relative transparency of a number of liquids were also made and these prove very great. H_2SO_4 was found to be the most opaque of any examined by Dr. Miller. An excellent figure accompanies the paper.

WIMAN, CARL—“*Ueber die Graptoliten.*” Bull. Geol. Inst. Upsala No. 4., Vol. II, Pt. 2, 74 pp. plates 9-15, 1895.

CLAYPOLE, E. W.—“*The ancestry of the Upper Devonian, Placoderms of Ohio.*” Amer. Geol. XVII, No. 6 pp. 349-360, Minneapolis, June, 1896.

SAPPER, CARLOS D.—“*Sobre la geografia Fisica y la geologia de la Peninsula de Yucatan.*” Instituto Geol. Mexico, 1896.

This treatise deals with the geology orography and hydrography of the peninsula of Yucatan to which is appended

a long list of altitudes in metres and a series of five geological maps prepared under the direction of the late Antonio del Castillo. (Government Report).

TODD, J. E.—“*Log-like Concretions and fossil shores.*” Amer. Geol., Vol. XVII. No. 6. Pl. XII, p. 347-349, June, 1896.

The concretions in question belong to the Laramie formation of Western Dakota. They are log-like in shape, composed of fine sand cemented together with calcareous matter and showing wavy lamination or ripple marks. One block was about twelve feet in length and two feet in diameter. No fossils were found in them. The hypothesis is that such concretions mark ancient beaches.

This interesting paper calls to mind certain log-like concretions collected by Mr. N. J. Giroux in the Trenton (*Ordovician*) of Eastern Ontario last summer and communicated to the Director of the Geological Survey of Canada and to ourselves.

DODGE, R. E.—“*Geography from Nature.*” Bull. Am. Geog. Society, XXVIII. eleven pages.

An interesting appeal for the study of Geography in the field, on excursions, where the various forces of Nature that are at work can be readily observed in their great form-producing processes. We recommend this paper to all teachers and students of geography.

TAYLOR F. B.—“*Notes on the Quaternary geology of the Mattawa and Ottawa Valleys.*” Amer. Geol. Vol. XVII, No. 2, pp. 109-120, August, 1896.

This paper is of special interest to all students of Pleistocene geology in North America and describes numerous points observed by Mr. Taylor during his visit and study of the region

in question. We look forward with interest to Mr. Taylor's paper which is to follow this one in which an account of the submergence phenomena at lower levels in the Mattawa and Ottawa River Valleys will be given.

UPHAM, WARREN, "*Origin and Age of the Laurentian Lakes.*"
Amer. Geol., Vol, XVIII, No. 3, pp. 169-177, Sept., 1896.

In this paper the author discusses the pre-glacial condition of the St. Lawrence basin, the changes which brought in the ice age and the subsequent recession of the ice-sheet. The glacial lakes in the St. Lawrence basin are then described: Lakes Warren, Algonquin and Iroquois. Niagara River and its history, as well as that of the gorge below the falls, are given, whilst the hypothesis of the Nipissing and Mattawa outlets from Lakes Huron, Michigan and Superior is followed by a computation of the probable duration of Niagara Falls and the past glacial period.

THE ALGONQUIN AND NIPISSING BEACHES.

Students of pleistocene geology will do well to read the correspondence by Messrs. F. B. Taylor and Warren Upham on the above subject in the June number of the *American Geologist*. In a terse and taking manner the two writers present the evidence on which they pin their faith. Until the topography of the higher abandoned strands of the modern great lakes is better known and the relative heights of the various orographic features adjacent are ascertained it seems premature to dogmatise. It seems to us that the natural and commendable method of reaching more satisfactory and definite conclusion would be to begin with the present level of the lakes and proceed in delineating all the abandoned shore lines now visible all around these lakes, map them out; then, begin to draw inferences.

OTTAWA E. D. AGRICULTURAL SOCIETY.

This Society has been doing a great deal of good work in our midst towards stimulating Horticulture in the highest sense of the term. The success which has attended its efforts have been marked and the results already obtained more than warrant the expenditure. \$450.00 in prizes are offered for competition to growers in the Ottawa District.

The following are the officers of the society :—President, John Craig, Esq., Dominion Horticulturist, Central Experimental Farm ; 1st Vice-President, R. B. Whyte, Esq., leader in Botany, O. F. N. C.; 2nd Vice-President, Alex. Stewart, Esq.; Secretary-Treasurer, P. G. Keyes, Esq.

FACTS ABOUT THE GREAT LAKES.

Mr. P. Nedel has tabulated the physical features of the Great Lakes in a late number of the Journal of the Western Society of Engineers as shown below.—Ex. *Amer. Geol.*

	Length, miles.	Average width, miles.	Maximum width, miles.	Short line, miles.	Water area, (including islands) square miles.	Average depth, feet.	Maximum depth, sounded, feet.	Surface above tide-water, feet.	Deepest point, above tide-water, feet.	Water volume, cubic miles.	Land area of water-shed, square miles.	Aggregate water and land area of water-shed, square miles.
Lake Superior.....	390	70	160	1300	31200	475	1008	602	—406	2800	51600	82800
St. Mary's river.....	53 40	2½ 2	5 4	100	200	...	53	...	...	...	800	1000
Lake Michigan	335	58	85	875	20200	335	870	581	—289	1290	37700	60100
Green Bay.....	115	15	21	260	1700	95	144	581	+437	30		
Mackinac straits.....	30	16	23	60	500	75	234	581	+347	7	31700	55700
North channel.....	110	12	18	220	1400	70	240	581	+341	20		
Lake Huron.....	250	54	100	725	17400	210	702	581	—121	650	3400	383
Georgian Bay.....	120	40	58	390	5200	170	462	581	+119	170		
St. Clair river.....	35	1	...	70	30	...	...	...	...	...	3400	3810
Lake St. Clair.....	19	25	29	90	410	...	21	575	+554	1	1200	126
Detroit River.....	27	2	3½	54	60	...	...	...	...	...	22760	32700
Lake Erie.....	250	40	58	590	10000	70	204	573	+569	130	300	360
Niagara river.....	34	1	2	70	60	...	...	...	...	...	21600	2890
Lake Ontario.....	180	40	58	600	7300	300	738	247	—491	410	...	...
St. Lawrence river.....	760	20	95	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Totals.....	...	...	...	5404	95660	...	...	...	...	5508	174800	270460

INTERNATIONAL GEOLOGICAL CONGRESS.—1897.

We have just received the prospectus for the Seventh Session of the *International Geological Congress* to be held in St. Petersburg during the summer of 1897. His Imperial Highness, Mgr. the Grand Duke Constantin Constantinovitch, President of the Imperial Academy of Sciences, has accepted the position of Hon. chairman of the reception committee and Mons. A. Karpinsky, Director of the Geological Survey, that of President. Amongst other well-known celebrities are :—MM. N. Audroutsow, V. Moeller, Nikitin, Romanovsky, Fr. Schmidt, Baron E. Toll, Th. Tschernyschew and Von. C. Vogt of St. Petersburg, V. Amalitsky of Varosvia, D. Anoutschin, E. Fédorow, A. P. Pavlow, and V. Sokolow in Moscow, besides J. Sederholm and A. Tigerstedt of Helsinfors.

SUPPOSED PRE-CAMBRIAN ORGANISMS.—In a very brief editorial comment,* quite a number of so-called species of organic remains from rocks of "pre-Taconic" or pre-Cambrian age have been wiped off the palæontological slate as if with a sponge. We prefer to await the result of more extended researches, more careful and more critical study in the field and in microscopy, biological and petrographical, before making such a clean sweep. Certain it is that there must be somewhere in some rock formation of the globe, some organisms older than what are to-day the oldest known Cambrian fossils, all of which will serve to throw light on what are now doubtful forms.

*Am. Geol. Vol. XVIII, No. 3, September, 1896.

ROBERTS ALLAN, Chemist and Druggist,

76 Rideau Street, Ottawa.



Tents, Flags, Camp Furniture, Hammocks.

We profess to manufacture our goods in a superior

manner and of better material than any other house in the trade. In proof of this we may state that we have been awarded 203 gold and silver medals and first prizes at the leading exhibitions in Europe, America and Australia, and never had to take second place.

Our prices are as low as any on the continent. Send stamp for Catalogue.



JAMES HOPE & CO., Importing and Manufacturing Stationers, Booksellers and Bookbinders, Ottawa.
Depository Ottawa Auxiliary Bible Society.



Our line of bicycles are, we think, the largest in Canada, including Beeston Humber, Up-to-date, Rudge, Premier, Rambler, Crescent, Wanderer, Chainless, Whitworth, Hyslop,

Spartan, &c. Our prices run from \$45.00 upwards. You can save money by purchasing from us.

COLE'S NATIONAL MFG. CO.,
160 SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

PITTAWAY'S PHOTO STUDIO,
68 SPARKS STREET.



THE
Russell House,
 OTTAWA.
F. X. ST. JACQUES,
 Proprietor.

Transactions of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club, 1880-86.

Complete in Two Volumes, containing Parts 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6 and 7.

VOL. I, price \$1.00; to members 70 cents.

VOL. II, price \$1.00; to members 50 cents.

TRANSACTIONS.

VOL. I.	{	Pt. 1, not sold singly.	|	VOL. II.	{	Pt. 5, price 30 cts; members 20 cts.
		" 2, price 25 cts; members 15 cts.				" 6, " 40 cts; " 25 "
		" 3, " " "				" 7, " 30 " " 20 "
		" 4, " " "				

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST, \$1.00 per annum. MONTHLY PARTS, 10 cts, to members, 5 cts. QUARTERLY PARTS, 25 cts; to members, 15 cts. EXTRAS—1. Lecture on Palaeontology. Walter R. Billings. Eleven pages. Price, 5 cents. 2. Asbestos; its History, Mode of Occurrence and Uses. Dr. R. W. Ellis. Twenty-four pages. Price 10 cts.

SHOES SOLD BY RETALLACK WEAR WELL. 63 SPARKS STREET.

HENRY WATTERS,
Chemist and Druggist,
Corner of Sparks and Bank Streets,
OTTAWA.

TOPLEY,
132 Sparks Street.
COME IN AND SEE LATEST PHOTOS.
Kodaks to Rent.

THOMAS LICGET
Has removed his Stock of
CARPETS, ETC.,
to new premises.
177 AND 179 SPARKS ST.

G. M. HOLBROOK,
102 Sparks Street,
OTTAWA.
Trousers Stretchers, 50c. per pair.

JOHN MURPHY & CO.,
IMPORTERS
FANCY AND STAPLE DRY GOODS,
66 and 68 Sparks Street,
OTTAWA.

R. A. McCORMICK,
Prescription Druggist,
75 SPARKS STREET,
Phone 159. Ottawa.

C. C. RAY. D. MURPHY. J. W. McRAE.

C. C. RAY & CO.,
COAL DEALERS,
OFFICE :
53 Sparks Street, Ottawa.
Telephone 461.

J. & R. CRAIG, Tailors, 105 Sparks St., Ottawa.

M. M. Pyke, Men's Outfitter and Proprietor of Pyke's Steam Laundry.

Oliver & Hurdman, Diamonds, Watches, Jewellery, Telephone 76.

THE OTTAWA FIELD-NATURALISTS' CLUB, 1896-1897.

Patron:

THE RT. HONOURABLE THE EARL OF ABERDEEN
GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF CANADA.

President:

MR. F. T. SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C., F.C.S. &c.

Vice-Presidents

Dr. H. M. Ami, M.A., F.G.S. W. Hague Harrington, F.R.S.C.

Librarian:

Mr. S. B. Sinclair, B.A.
(Normal School.)

Secretary:

Mr. Andrew Halkett.
(Marine and Fisheries Dept.)

Treasurer:

Mr. D. B. Dowling, B.A.Sc.
(Geol. Survey Dept.)

Committee:

Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S. etc.
Mr. James Fletcher, F.R.S.C., F.L.S.
Mr. H. B. Small.

Miss A. Shenick, B. Sc.
" G. Harmer.
" Marion Whyte.

Standing Committees of Council:

Publishing: Dr. Ami, Prof. Prince, Mr. Harrington, Mr. H. B. Small, Mr. Dowling, Miss Whyte.

Excursions: Dr. Ami, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Small, Mr. Sinclair, Miss Shenick, Miss Harmer.

Soirees: Prof. Prince, Mr. Sinclair, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Halkett.

Leaders:

Geology: Dr. Ells, Mr. Ferrier, Dr. Ami.

Botany: Mr. R. B. Whyte, Mr. J. M. Macoun, Mr. J. Craig.

Entomology: Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Harrington, Mr. W. Simpson.

Ornithology: Mr. Kingston, Miss Harmer, Mr. Lees.

Conchology: Mr. Latchford, Mr. Halkett, Mr. O'Brien.

Zoology: Prof. Prince, Prof. Macoun, Mr. H. B. Small.

"THE OTTAWA NATURALIST."

Editor:

HENRY M. AMI, M.A., D.Sc., F.G.S.

Associate Editors:

DR. R. W. ELLS, F.R.S.C.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Geology*.
MR. W. F. FERRIER, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Mineralogy and Lithology*.

PROF. JOHN MACOUN, M.A., F.L.S.—Dominion Botanist, Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Botany*.

MR. F. R. LATCHFORD, B.A.—Department of *Conchology*.

MR. JAMES FLETCHER, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.—Botanist, and Entomologist, Central Experimental Farm—Department of *Entomology*.

MR. A. G. KINGSTON—Public Works Department—Department of *Ornithology*.

PROF. E. E. PRINCE, B.A., F.L.S.—Commissioner of Fisheries for Canada—Department of *Biology and general Zoology*.

"Ottawa Naturalist" and Membership Fee to O.F.N.C. only \$1.00 per annum.

OCTOBER, 1896.

VOL. X, No. 7.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

Published by the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club.

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
1. Petrographical Notes on Some Archaean Rocks from Chelsea, Que.—John A. Dresser, M.A.	129
2. Notes on Bird Life in Autumn—Miss A. C. Tyndall	133
3. Soil Inoculation by Nitragin—F. T. Shutt, M.A., F.I.C., etc	136
4. Notice of Dr. J.B. Smith's Manual on Economic Entomology—James Fletcher, LL.D., F.R.S.C.	138
5. Notes, Reviews and Comments—(1) Fifty-fifth Meeting A.A.S.; (2) Palæography by F. Canu.	140
6. Excursion to Galetta—H. M. Ami	141
7. New Members, O.F.N.C.	144

OTTAWA, CANADA.

PRINTED AT THE OFFICE OF PAYNTER & ABBOTT,
48 RIDEAU STREET.

CONVERSAZIONE.—Normal School, Ottawa, November 19th, 8 P.M. Short Addresses,
Microscopic Soiree, Lantern Slides, etc.

Canada's
High
Grade

PIANOS

Mason & Risch,
Nordheimer,
Gerhard
Heintzman.

Estey & Dominion
Organs.

J. L. Orme & Son,

113-115 Sparks St.



Sole Agents for

STEINWAY,
KNABE,
CHICKERING.

A large assortment
of second-hand in-
struments. Terms
to suit all purchas-
ers.

J. L. Orme & Son,

113-115 Sparks St.

J. G. BUTTERWORTH & Co.,

All-Rail Scranton Coal.

86 SPARKS STREET.

A. ROSENTHAL,

Jeweller and Optician.

87 SPARKS ST.

WELCH, MARGETSON & CO'S
Shirts, Collars and Cuffs.

R. MCGIFFIN,

49 SPARKS STREET.

KENNY BROS.,

Tailors to
His Excellency
THE GOVERNOR GENERAL.

C. H. THORBURN,

Books and Stationery,
FOUNTAIN PENS.

Views of Ottawa. 80 Sparks St.

WM. HOWE,

Importer of Artists' Materials and Artistic
Interior Decorations. Manufacturer
of White Lead, Paints & Colors.

Howe's Block, - - OTTAWA.

TRY

BATE & CO'S
33 C.

English Blended Black Tea.

J. & T. BALLANTYNE,

Best Grades of Hard and Soft Coal.

OFFICE, COR. ELGIN & QUEEN STS.

Telephones 586 and 579.

A. J. STEPHENS,
FINE SHOES.

39 SPARKS ST.

Boots and Shoes Made to Measure.

Wm. ROBERTSON,

Bookseller and Stationer,

69 Rideau Street.

Natural History Works supplied to
order.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.†

VOL. I. 1887-1888.

- ON A NEW GENUS AND THREE NEW SPECIES OF CRINOIDS. By W. R. Billings, p. 49.
TESTIMONY OF THE OTTAWA CLAYS AND GRAVELS, &c. By Amos Bowman, p. 149.
THE GREAT ICE AGE AT OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, pp. 65 and 81.
ON UTICA FOSSILS, FROM RIDEAU, OTTAWA, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 165-170.
NOTES ON SIPHONOTRETA SCOTICA, *ibid*, p. 121.
THE COUGAR. By W. P. Lett, p. 127.
DEVELOPMENT OF MINES IN THE OTTAWA REGION. By John Stewart, p. 33.
ON MONOTROPA. By James Fletcher, p. 43; By Dr. Baptie, p. 40; By Wm. Brodie, p. 118.
SALAMANDERS. By F. R. Latchford, p. 105.

VOL. II. 1888-1889.

- DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW SPECIES OF MOSSES. By N. C. Kindberg, p. 154.
A NEW CRUSTACEAN—DIAPTOMUS TYRRELLII, POPPE. Notice of.
ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALEONTOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. H. M. Ami, p. 136.
ON THE CHAZY FORMATION AT AYLMER. By T. W. E. Sowter, pp. 7 and 11.
THE PHYSIOGRAPHY AND GEOLOGY OF RUSSELL AND CAMBRIDGE. By Wm. Craig, p. 136.
SEQUENCE OF GEOLOGICAL FORMATIONS AT OTTAWA WITH REFERENCE TO NATURAL GAS. H. M. Ami, p. 93.
OUR OTTAWA SQUIRRELS. By J. Ballantyne, pp. 7 and 33.
CAPRICORN BEETLES. By W. H. Harrington, p. 144.

VOL. III. 1889-1890.

- GEOLOGICAL PROGRESS IN CANADA. By R. W. Ells, p. 119-145.
LIST OF MOSSES COLLECTED IN THE NEIGHBORHOOD OF OTTAWA. By Prof. Macoun, pp. 149-152.
WHAT YOU SEE WHEN YOU GO OUT WITHOUT YOUR GUN, (Ornithological.) By W. A. D. Lees, p. 31-36.
THE AMERICAN SKUNK. By W. P. Lett, pp. 18-23.
THE BIRDS OF RENFREW COUNTY, ONT. By Rev. C. J. Young M.A. pp. 24-36.
THE LAND SHELLS OF VANCOUVER ISLAND. By Rev. G. W. Taylor.
DEVELOPMENT AND PROGRESS. By Mr. H. B. Small, pp. 95-105.

VOL. IV. 1890-1891.

- ON SOME OF THE LARGER UNEXPLORED REGIONS OF CANADA. By G. M. Dawson, pp. 29-40, (Map) 1890.
THE MISTASSINI REGION. By A. P. Low, pp. 11-28.
ASBESTUS, ITS HISTORY, MODE OF OCCURENCE AND USES. By R. W. Ells, pp. 11-28.
NEW CANADIAN MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 61.
PALEONTOLOGY—A Lecture on. By W. R. Billings, p. 41.
ON THE WOLF. By W. Pittman Lett, p. 75.
ON THE COMPOSITION OF APPLE LEAVES. By F. T. Shutt, p. 130.
SERPENTINES OF CANADA. By N. J. Giroux, pp. 95-116.
A NATURALIST IN THE GOLD RANGE. By J. M. Macoun, p. 139.
IDEAS ON THE BEGINNING OF LIFE. By J. Ballantyne, p. 127-127.

VOL. V. 1891-1892.

- ON THE SUDBURY NICKEL AND COPPER DEPOSITS. By Alfred E. Barlow, p. 51.
ON CANADIAN LAND AND FRESH-WATER MOLLUSCA. By Rev. G. W. Taylor, p. 204.
THE CHEMISTRY OF FOOD. By F. T. Shutt, p. 143.
CANADIAN GEMS AND PRECIOUS STONES. By C. W. Willimott, p. 117.

*Price \$1.00, per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

† Some of the papers contained in the eight volumes already published.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.*

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE NATURAL SCIENCES.

VOL. V. (Continued).

- "EXTINCT VERTEBRATES FROM THE MIOCENE OF CANADA." Synopsis of. By H. M. Ami, p. 74.
A BOTANICAL EXCURSION TO THE CHÂTS. By R. B. Whyte, p. 197.
SOME NEW MOSSES FROM THE PRIBYLOF ISLANDS. By Jas. M. Macoun, p. 179.
DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW MOSSES. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 195-196.
ON DRINKING WATER. By Anthony McGill, p. 9.
LIST OF OTTAWA SPECIES OF SPHAGNUM. p. 83.
THE BIRDS OF OTTAWA. By the leaders of Ornithological section; Messrs. Lees, Kingston and John Macoun.

VOL VI. 1892-1893.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA OF OTTAWA. By W. Hague Harrington, p. 25.
THE WINTER HOME OF THE BARREN GROUND CARIBOU. By J. Burr Tyrrell, p. 121.
THE MINERAL WATERS OF CANADA. By H. P. H. Brumell, pp. 167-196.
THE COUNTRY NORTH OF THE OTTAWA. By R. W. Ells, p. 157.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF OTTAWA. By H. M. Ami, p. 73.
THE QUEBEC GROUP. *ibid.* p. 41.
FOOD IN HEALTH AND DISEASE. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, p. 172.
OVIS CANADENSIS DALLII. By R. G. McConnell, p. 130.
CHECK-LIST OF CANADIAN MOLLUSCA, p. 33.
ANTHRACNOSE OF THE GRAPE. By J. Craig, p. 114.
SOME OF THE PROPERTIES OF WATER. By Adolf Lehmann, p. 57.

VOL. VII. 1893-1894.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA. By W. H. Harrington, pp. 117-128.
NARRATIVE OF A JOURNEY IN 1890 FROM GREAT SLAVE LAKE TO BEECHY LAKE, ON THE GREAT FISH RIVER. By D. B. Dowling, pp. 85 to 92, and pp. 101 to p. 114.
FOOD AND ALIMENTATION. By Dr. L. C. Prévost, pp. 69-84.
NOTES ON SOME MARINE INVERTEBRATA FROM THE COAST OF BRITISH COLUMBIA. By J. F. Whiteaves, pp. 133-137.
NOTES ON THE GEOLOGY AND PALÆONTOLOGY OF THE ROCKLAND QUARRIES AND VICINITY. By H. M. Ami, pp. 138-47.
THE EXTINCT NORTHERN SEA COW AND EARLY RUSSIAN EXPLORATIONS IN THE NORTH PACIFIC. By George M. Dawson, pp. 151-161.
HYMENOPTERA PHYTOPHAGA, (1893). By W. H. Harrington, pp. 162-163.
NOTES ON CANADIAN BRYOLOGY. By Dr. N. C. Kindberg, p. 17.
CHEMICAL ANALYSIS OF MANITOBA SOIL. By F. T. Shutt, p. 94.
FOLLOWING A PLANET. By A. McGill, p. 167.

VOL. VIII. 1894-1895.

- FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS: HEMIPTERA. By W. Hague Harrington, pp. 132-136.
THE TRANSMUTATIONS OF NITROGEN. By Thomas Macfarlane, F.R.S.C., pp. 45-74.
MARVELS OF COLOUR IN THE ANIMAL WORLD. By Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S., p. 115.
RECENT DEPOSITS IN THE VALLEY OF THE OTTAWA RIVER. By R. W. Ells, pp. 104-108.
1. NOTES ON THE QUEBEC GROUP; 2. NOTES ON FOSSILS FROM QUEBEC CITY.
1. By Mr. T. C. Weston; 2. By H. M. Ami. (Plate.)
ALASKA. By Otto J. Klotz, pp. 6-33.
FOSSILS FROM THE TRENTON LIMESTONES OF PORT HOPE, ONT. By H. M. Ami, p. 100.
FLORA OTTAWAENSIS. By J. FLETCHER, p. 67.

*Price \$1.00 per Vol. To Members: 60 cents.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

VOL. X.

OTTAWA, OCTOBER, 1896.

No. 7.

PETROGRAPHICAL NOTES ON SOME ARCHÆAN ROCKS FROM CHELSEA, QUE.

By JOHN A. DRESSER, M.A.

Principal of St. Francis College, Richmond, Que.

NO. I. SERPENTINE LIMESTONE.*

By the aid of the microscope this rock is seen to consist essentially of the minerals calcite and serpentine, and to have muscovite and a few grains of iron ore as accessory constituents.

The calcite is wholly crystalline and shows rhombohedral cleavage throughout. It is more or less turbid in some parts, evidently from the presence of small inclusions of graphite-like matter, which are elsewhere absent. Such inclusions, when they occur in well-defined areas, are indicative of fossil origin, and even their presence in irregular aggregations may be so interpreted.

In this specimen, however, the inclusions appear in gradually varying quantities in a part of the section, but nowhere in areas having any definite boundaries. They are in fact, only more or less freely disseminated through parts of the rock, but not in such a way as to give any satisfactory evidence of an organic origin of the calcite, which may therefore be considered a secondary constituent.

The serpentine is colorless, except in polarized light, when it shows dull colors and aggregate polarization. It occupies somewhat rounded areas, which have rather uniform boundary lines.

*Nos. 1 and 3 are from "the Ravine," Old Chelsea, Que. No. 3 rock is from a 4 to 7-inch dyke cutting No. 1. No. 2 is from the first railway cutting north of Chelsea Station, Gatineau Valley Railway. These specimens were all collected by Dr. Ami. The microsections were prepared by Mr. McNamee, of Buffalo, N.Y.

As serpentine is a secondary mineral, that is it has been formed by the decomposition of some constituent of the rock, its origin must always offer a question of interest. This can only be determined by finding a part of the parent mineral still remaining in or around it, or by recognizing the crystallographic outline or traces of its cleavage form, in the pseudomorphic serpentine. A careful examination in this case shows the alteration to serpentine to be complete. This fact together with what has been said of the outlines of the serpentine areas, precludes all evidence from the first and second sources that have been mentioned.

The serpentine, however, shows in polarized light series of white lines often intersecting and thus forming what is known as "grating" or "window" structure.

These lines are narrow bands of fibrous serpentine running along the lines of cleavage of the original mineral whose position and direction they thus indicate.

In several grains of serpentine these lines are seen to intersect quite regularly at an angle of 120° - 130° , thus strongly suggesting a basal section of hornblende, whose cleavage lines intersect at 124° - 125° . Hornblende is not an unusual source of serpentine although its more common origin is olivine.

Muscovite appears in several smaller grains, sometimes enclosed in the serpentine or calcite, but more frequently lying between them.

A few grains are present possessing a bright metallic lustre in incident light, and surrounded by yellowish-brown rims. They are probably pyrite. Magnetite is also probably present. All, however, are so small in size and so few in number as to be relatively unimportant.

With regard to the origin of this rock, two alternatives present themselves :

(1) If the inclusions before mentioned could be accepted as evidence of organic origin, the calcite would be regarded as a

primary constituent, and the whole, a sedimentary rock. We should then have only to account for the presence of the serpentine.

(2) On the other hand, as the calcite does not offer such evidence, the better explanation seems to be that the calcite has been produced by the decomposition of some of the feldspars, and, the serpentine having been derived from hornblende, (which again, may have been primarily pyroxene), the original rock had the composition of hornblende—(or augite)—diorite or syenite.

This view is also in a measure corroborated by a reference to the investigations of Mr. Ingall, (Can. Rec. Sci. Vol. VI, No. 2) in the pure limestone beds of the Laurentian system.

Serpentine limestones are well-known members of the Grenville series in Canada, and of its equivalent in the Adirondack Mountain region of New York.

Their occurrence in the latter district has been fully described by Prof. Kemp, while the Canadian localities have been made well-known by the officers of the Geological Survey Department.*

NO. 2. SILLIMANITE GNEISS.

The essential constituents of this rock are feldspar, biotite quartz and sillimanite ; the accessory, garnet and pyrite.

The feldspar is much decomposed and seems to be mostly orthoclase. No plagioclase can be surely identified. Biotite is very prominent in the thin section.

Both prismatic and basal sections are abundant. The former show well-marked cleavage and parallel extinction, and all have distinct pleochroism.

Quartz is present in grains of various sizes several having a rounded or somewhat elongated form. Some of the larger

*See "Catalogue of Stratigraphical Collection of Canadian Rocks," by W. F. Ferrier—1893.

show a slight undulatory extinction thus indicating that the rock has been subjected to pressure since their formation.

Sillimanite presents some of the largest individual crystals of the section. It occurs in longitudinal sections some of which show parallel cleavage, and all, parallel extinction. Both the single and the double refraction are high, which give it a prominent appearance in the slide. No distinct pleochroism has been observed. Several of the crystals are broken. One basal section is present with a nearly rectangular outline and showing distinct diagonal, (*i. e.* parallel to the macropinacoid), cleavage.

A few grains of red garnet and pyrite are enclosed by biotite.

The structure of the rock is schistose and it may be termed a sillimanite gneiss.

A rock of this class from St. Jean de Matha, Que., recently described by Dr. F. D. Adams, (*Am. Jour. Sci.* July, 1895), has been determined by him to be in all probability an altered sedimentary rock of a very old formation. It differs from the present specimen chiefly in having a greater amount of garnet and less biotite.

This rock is also a common constituent of the Grenville and other metamorphic series.

NO. 3. OLIVINE DIABASE.

This rock consists essentially of plagioclase, augite and olivine, with a few grains of iron ore as an accessory constituent. While apparently semi-crystalline it probably possesses an ophitic or true diabasic structure.

The feldspar is for the most part fresh and well preserved and occurs both as lath-shaped crystals enclosing triangular areas of augite and other minerals, and as minute individuals of the same form in a dark groundmass. A few of the larger

crystals show incipient alteration to calcite. These may be orthoclase, but the rest are undoubtedly plagioclase.

Augite is also present in considerable quantity, generally in larger individuals. They are often penetrated by crystals of plagioclase thus proving the earlier crystallization of the latter.

One basal section is seen showing the characteristic cleavage nearly at right angles, and extinction parallel to the diagonals.

Some of the olivine crystals have been completely altered to serpentine. Both the olivine, and the serpentine which replaces it, contain inclusions of some kind of iron ore in small grains.

What is apparently the groundmass of the rock consists of minute slender plagioclase crystals, fine opaque grains probably of iron, and a light-brown glass. This is isotropic in polarized light and tends to give the rock, which has otherwise an ophitic structure, the appearance of a melaphyre.

On the other hand, while the section examined is in no part quite holocrystalline, it is very nearly so in several places and is therefore, probably, better classed as an olivine diabase.

This is a volcanic rock which commonly occurs amongst rocks of all ages from Pre-Cambrian to Mesozoic.

St. Francis College, Richmond, Que., July 29th, 1896.

NOTES ON BIRD LIFE IN AUTUMN.

By Miss A. C. TYNDALL.

Through the late summer and autumn months, there are always odd specimens of our summer visitants to be found in the woods, whom various mishaps and accidents have prevented from going south with their fellows, and though some of them may be able to join their comrades later, the question of the future with the majority resolves itself into that of a lingering death of

cold and starvation, with the pleasant alternative of furnishing a meal for an owl or hawk.

The thrushes, as a rule, appear very unfortunate in getting left behind thus, perhaps owing to the fact that they for the most part, are not as careful for their personal safety as the greater number of birds. although the robin, with all his wariness and settled distrust of his fellow creatures, is to be found as often as any on the list of the disabled ; the woodpeckers, whose variegated plumage affords such a tempting target for the small boy with the gun, are not seldom to be met with among the wounded, and even the quickwitted little house-wrens, with all their nimbleness, are not always able to avoid mishap. Some of our native sparrows are always to be found among the unseasonable sojourners in the dreary month of November, but with them it appears to be more often late moulting and its consequent ill health than any other reason, that keep them here.

As I go out on a late autumn morning to see what the birds are doing, one of the first I find, down in a little thicket on the edge of the fields, is a white-crowned sparrow, sleek and well kept as usual, with not a feather out of place; but he is a belated traveller, who was due at southern resorts, where his friends have gone, some time since, yet owing to some cause or other of detention he is only on his way there now.

A little distance away, on a fence rail, is a shivering ball of feathers which turns out on a nearer view to be a song sparrow minus the tail. He is an old bird, who is late with his moulting, and is evidently feeling far from well. The cold affects him as it does not his fellows who are in possession of their winter coats; if a shrike or sparrow-hawk should happen along now he would fall an easy prey, for he looks dull and stupid, and rustles slowly off through the dead leaves on my approach, as if he does not much care whether danger is near or not.

I found a robin in the woods one autumn day, who appealed strongly to my sympathies. He had been brought down from

his high estate as one of the birds of the air by a broken wing, and had nothing else to look forward to than spending the rest of his life on the ground, enduring the increasing cold, and keeping out of the sight of hungry birds and beasts of prey as best he might. Poor Robin, he was perched on a dead branch projecting from a pile of brushwood on the sunny side of when I found him, and looked very forlorn and disconsolate, as well he might. He was comparatively comfortable then, the day not being very cold, but later, when the keen winds of November would penetrate to even the snuggerst nooks and corners of the thickets, this lone waif of the woods might have reason to look even more sorrowful than he did then. I captured him after a long chase, for the instinct of self preservation was still strong in him despite his hopeless look, and he ran nimbly and well. The large bone of the wing, near the joint where it curves downward, had been broken by birdshot, and for his misfortune there was no cure.

Another unfortunate that I met with in a late summer's tramp, was a crippled, olive-backed thrush, who seemed as far as I could judge to be suffering from paralysis, or some such affliction, the one side of the bird being shrivelled and withered to mere skin and bone while the other was plump and well proportioned, and a post mortem examination revealed not a wound or bruise that might have caused such a condition, not even a feather being out of place ; though his means of locomotion were confined to one leg and one wing.

Such a case as this is rare, but most of the birds to be found in the woods at this time of year appear to suffer more or less from the changed conditions of life at this season, and to feel the dreariness of the short days and long cold nights much as we ourselves do. The most cheerful sounds to be heard in the woods at this time of year, are the clear, if somewhat shrill, notes of the woodpeckers, which have in them a suggestion of

health and strength to meet winter's hardships to be heard in few other bird voices.

The various little finches, and most of the smaller birds who pass the winter with us, are more or less plaintive-voiced, and even the notes of the ever busy and lively little chickadee, coming through the deserted woods on a late autumn day, never fail to remind one of the gloomy season.

SOIL INOCULATION BY NITRAGIN.

By F. T. SHUTT, ESQ., M.A., F.C.S.

Discoveries of the greatest importance to the farming world have of late years resulted from the application of chemistry and bacteriology to the solution of agricultural problems. Notable among these has been the demonstration by the celebrated German scientist, Hellriegel, that the free nitrogen of the atmosphere may be utilized by members of the leguminosæ (clover, peas, beans, etc.) through the agency of certain micro-organisms present in the soil. As far as we are aware, only plants of this botanical order can make this use of atmospheric nitrogen, and their ability to do so depends on the presence of these minute organisms that live in nodules upon their rootlets. The establishment of this fact is not merely of scientific importance; it has a practical and commercial aspect of great value. It has shown the way to soil enrichment in one of the essential and indeed the most costly element of plant food.

Perhaps the most economical method of increasing the percentage of available soil nitrogen is at present by plowing under a growing crop of one of these plants, for the nitrogen they possess has for the most part been gathered from the air. Day by day they have stored this nitrogen in their roots, stems and

leaves, and this they furnish, when plowed under, in an available form as food for succeeding crops—a princely legacy to future generations of plants.

When the nodules and their inhabitants are not present, clover, peas, etc., must, like all other plants, obtain all their nitrogen from the soil. Further, it is to be noted that these micro-organisms are not to be found in all soils. The question of introducing them economically, therefore, naturally presents itself as one worthy of research.

The first experiments towards this end consisted in taking soil from a field upon which a legume possessing an abundance of nodules had been grown, and sowing it on the field to be impregnated. This was practically soil inoculation, and, though the plan proved eminently satisfactory, the carrying out of it was in many instances costly and cumbersome. Dr. Nobbe, of Tharand, Saxony, was the one who first made this practical application of Hellriegell's discovery. He, however, did not stop there, but as we now have to chronicle, he prepared "pure cultures" of these nitrogen-converting organisms, by methods well known to bacteriologists. These cultures or preparations are now made on a commercial scale, so that a sufficient quantity to inoculate an acre can be bought in Germany for \$1.25. The members of the leguminosæ have, it would appear, each their own peculiar bacteria or micro-organisms; and it has been shown that those influencing the assimilation of nitrogen in the clover plant are of no value for the pea crop, and vice versa. Hence the necessity for the preparation of cultures of clover bacteria, pea bacteria, and so on; and these must be used according to the effect desired, or, in other words, according to the crop to be sown.

These cultures consist of "colonies" of these organisms and the preparation has been named *Nitragin*. The practical application of *Nitragin* has been tried in two ways: first, by

diluting it with sufficient water and sprinkling the seed with the fluid ; and secondly, by treating a quantity of soil with a dilute solution of the preparation, allowing the soil to dry and then spreading it evenly over the field to be inoculated, which is then deeply harrowed

It is yet too soon to speak of results, but the probabilities are that the experiments now being carried on in Germany and England with this agent will prove successful. The knowledge of the conversion of inert nitrogen by the instrumentality of bacteria and the legumes into a form readily convertible for the growth of cereals, root crops and fruits, is certainly the most valuable gift that science has made to agriculture this century, and Dr. Nobbe, if successful in his experiments, will have earned the thanks of the farming community for giving them a practical application of this knowledge—a cheap method of entrapping this, as far as most farm crops are concerned, valueless nitrogen.

BOOK NOTICE.

ECONOMIC ENTOMOLOGY for the Farmer and Fruit-growers and for use as a text book in Agricultural Schools and Colleges ;
by John B. Smith, D. Sc.

Practical Entomology, or the study of insects and their life-histories with a view of controlling or preventing altogether the ravages of such species as injure cultivated crops, may be called a new science. In no country has so much good work been done in this line as in North America, so that to-day it may be fairly said that any farmer or gardener in the United States or Canada who finds his crops are being injured by insects pests can, upon applying to accessible authorities, be pretty sure of receiving reliable information as to the best methods to adopt to

save loss. Extensive as the losses from insects undoubtedly are every year, there was not until the present time any one book in which a farmer could hope to find mentioned all the common pests that come before him in his yearly operations. This conspicuous want has now been supplied by Dr. J. B. Smith, the Entomologist to the New Jersey Agricultural College and Experiment Station, and Professor of Entomology at Rutgers College. Dr. Smith has been for many years one of our leading authorities on practical entomology so that the present work gives not only what is well known about the insects treated of, but contains also the latest results of his own long experience. In his introduction the author points out that Economic Entomology is a science as yet hardly systematized, made up of fragments published in different places and frequently contradictory as to remedial measures suggested.

There have been books of information concerning insect enemies of certain crops or kinds of crops, but no one work gave the agriculturist and the student of economic entomology the basic knowledge that would enable him to recognize the nature of an insect he found causing injury or to decide what kind of remedies against it should be applied.

The present work consists of three parts : the first is devoted to Structure and Classification of Insects, and contains a chapter on their Growth and Metamorphoses. The second and main part of the volume is entitled the Insect World, and gives a succinct and well-balanced account of all the different natural orders into which insects are divided. Here are found mentioned in their proper places and for the most part illustrated with excellent figures, all the well-known injurious species, together with indications of the best remedies. In this division the author acknowledges assistance in the preparation of the chapter on Hymenoptera from Dr. L. O. Howard, the U. S. Entomologist, and in that on Orthoptera from Prof. Lawrence Bruner. The

third part is given up to a consideration of Insecticides, Preventives and the machinery used by the economic entomologist. An interesting chapter treats also of Predaceous and Parasitic Insects and Fungous Diseases.

Prof. Smith's book is an octavo volume of 481 pages published by the J. B. Lippincott Co., of Philadelphia, and therefore well printed on good paper and well got up generally. There is a profusion of excellent illustrations (483), many of which were prepared specially for this work.

We feel assured that this useful work by our esteemed corresponding member will be gladly welcomed by the large number of farmers, gardeners and students who are so frequently applying to booksellers and others for a work of this nature upon economic entomology. J. F.

NOTES, REVIEWS AND COMMENTS.

A. A. A. S.—The forty-fifth meeting of the Amer. Assoc. Adv. Sc. was held in the City of Buffalo, N. Y., on August 22nd to 29th, 1895, but was not as well attended as usual. The meeting is reported an excellent one. Among the Canadians present were: Mr. J. F. Whiteaves, Palæontologist and Zoologist, Geological Survey of Canada, Ottawa; Prof. John Galbraith, University of Toronto, Toronto, Ont.; Dr. James Fletcher, F.R.S.C., F.L.S., Entomologist, Central Exp. Farm, Ottawa; Dr. Bethune, Port Hope, Ont.; Mr. A. F. Hunter, Barrie, Ont.; Henry Lampard, Esq., Montreal; John Craig, Esq., Central Exp. Farm, Ottawa.

One of the most interesting features of the meeting was the tribute paid to the venerable geologist and palæontologist, Prof. James Hall, State Geologist of New York for the past sixty years.

We extend to Prof. Hall our sincere congratulations from this side of the line and do ourselves much honour in joining the number of those who have testified to the marvellous amount of work done so well by such a distinguished student of science. His is an unprecedented career in which we all rejoice. H.M.A.

CANU. F.—“*Essai de Paleogeographie.*” Atlas, Paris, 1895. This is a very interesting volume giving the restoration of the contours of ancient seas in France and adjoining countries. It treats of the geographical outline of that country in each successive period beginning with the Devonian period through the Carboniferous, Permian and Triassic times on to more recent periods, shows the encroachment and recession of the Mediterranean Sea and Atlantic Ocean margins—also the various lands and islands of those bye-gone seas. It is a remarkably fine work of reference for similar researches and deductions in other countries. H.M.A.

OTTAWA FIELD-NATURALISTS' CLUB.

LAST EXCURSION OF THE SEASON TO GALETTA, ONT.

SEPTEMBER 26.—The third and last excursion of the season was held to Galetta and Marshall's Bay on the Mississippi and Ottawa rivers respectively, where a pleasant and enjoyable time was spent in the untrodden paths of nature. The party left Ottawa by 8 a.m. train over the Ottawa Arnprior & Parry Sound Railway, and passed through the townships of Huntley, March and Fitzroy. At Carp station a short halt was called to allow the members present to examine the Pleistocene gravels occurring immediately south of the station and to collect some of the fossil remains entombed in them. Shortly after this the pretty little village of Galetta was reached and the road taken

leading to the left bank of the Mississippi river which was followed down to its mouth, at Marshall's Bay. In the absence of the president, Dr. H. M. Ami was in charge of the party, and before scattering in the woods and forest adjoining gave out the programme of the day, pointing out the leaders who would take charge of the various branches of the Club's work. Mr. W. J. Wilson of the Geological Survey led the geologists and before evening was able to report some very good finds. Principal Honeyman, of the Aylmer Academy, led the botanists and furnished the Editor of the OTTAWA NATURALIST with an interesting list of the species of plants observed and collected during the day. Miss G. Harmer took charge of the department of Ornithology and answered any question put to her regarding the feathered denizens of the forest observed. The Mississippi river was found to teem with recent shells, several species of Unios and other forms having been noted. At noon a halt for lunch was made on the shore of Marshall's Bay. After a tramp of between five and six miles the party reassembled at the lovely pine grove just west of the village. Here the customary remarks on the finds of the day were made by the leaders. Dr. Ami congratulated the members present on the result of the day's outing inasmuch as the contents of the collecting basket, vasculum and press were numerous and interesting. He remarked that this was a truly naturalists' excursion because every member present had been an ardent naturalist and had collected specimens or done something to promote the object of the Club.

Mr. W. J. Wilson was then called upon and described the geological formations characterizing the Post-Tertiary System met during the day. The species of marine shells obtained at Carp station comprised the following: *Saxicava rugosa*, Linnaeus; *Macoma fragilis*, Fabricius, besides the cirripede: *Balanus crenatus*, Brugière.

These were found in a coarse gravel made up, for the most part, of Archæan débris. Boulders of crystalline lime-

stone, of diorite, granites and gneisses were seen imbedded in an arenaceous matrix and associated with the remains of marine shells above enumerated. At Moore's Corners, a little to the south-east of Galetta, the Geological section examined an interesting sand and clay terrace which was found to hold also remains of sea shells. *Macoma fragilis*, Fabricius and *Saxicava rugosa* Linnæus were the only two species observed but they occur in great abundance. In the bottom of the valley of the Mississippi river, the Archaean rocks are beautifully striated and glaciated wherever a fresh outcrop occurs. These glaciated Archaean rocks are themselves overlain by "boulder clay" or "till." Over the "boulder clay" we found stratified sands, probably of marine origin, and these sands in turn overlain by marine clays. No fossil remains were found in the clays or underlying sands but in the uppermost sands the marine shells occurred. Below the village of Galetta the glacial striae were observed by Mr. Wilson to run in a general north-west and south-east direction. The drift boulders were all Archaean.

On behalf of the section of botany Principal Honeyman followed and in the course of his remarks stated how pleased he was to be a member of the Club. It was the first excursion which he had attended as yet but he had enjoyed himself and obtained quite a series of plants which he had not formerly in his herbarium. His former field of botanical studies was in the Richmond district of the Eastern Townships of Quebec. The plants observed this day, were most interesting and comprise the following :

Ranunculaceae.

Anemone Pennsylvanica,	Ranunculus acris,
R. Pennsylvanicus,	R. Flammula var. reptans.

Compositae.

Artemisia vulgaris,	Bidens cernua,
Helenium autumnale,	Erigeron Canadense,
E. Philadelphicum,	Achillæa millefolium,
Anthemis Cotula,	Taraxacum dens-leonis.

Rosaceae :

<i>Spiraea tomentosa</i> ,	<i>Potentilla argentea</i> ,
<i>P. fruticosa</i> ,	<i>P. Norvegica</i> .

Besides the above the following were noted, recorded or collected between Galetta and Marshall's Bay :

<i>Solanum nigrum</i> ,	<i>Gentiana Andrewsii</i> ,
<i>Echium vulgare</i> ,	<i>Euphorbia maculata</i> ,
<i>Zanthoxylum Americanum</i> ,	<i>Hypericum mutilum</i> ,
<i>Ilex verticillata</i> ,	<i>Cephalanthus occidentalis</i> ,
<i>Viburnum lentago</i> ,	<i>Oenothera pumila</i> ,
<i>Portulaca oleracea</i> ,	<i>Ampelopsis quinquefolia</i> ,
<i>Vitis riparia</i> ,	<i>Monotropa unifloram</i> ,
<i>Trifolium pratense</i> ,	<i>Cannabis sativa</i> ,
<i>Xanthium Canadense</i> ,	<i>Lepidium intermedium</i> ,
<i>Capsella bursa-pastoris</i> ,	<i>Osmunda regalis</i> ,

Myrica Gale.

Miss Harmer then addressed the members present on behalf of the leaders in Ornithology. The various species of birds observed during the day were noted ; for the most part as birds of passage. A number of questions were put to Miss Harmer who replied to each one in turn. The interest manifested in this branch of the Club's work is very encouraging.

Dr. Ami then gave a brief outline of the results obtained and described certain features in the geology of Galetta. The party left by the 17.27 train for home and arrived in the capital shortly after 18 o'clock, having thoroughly enjoyed the day's outing in the westerly limits of the County of Carleton.

H. M. A.

October 30th. 1896.

NEW MEMBERS.

Hon. G. W. Ross, M.P.P., Toronto, Ont.; Prof. Leigh R. Gregor, M.A., Ph. D., Montreal, Que.; D. A. Campbell, Esq., Ottawa Collegiate Institute, Ottawa ; Mrs. G. B. Burland, Montreal, Que.; Miss F. Morris, Ottawa.

J. ROBERTS ALLAN, Chemist and Druggist,
76 Rideau Street, Ottawa.



Tents, Flags, Camp Furniture, Hammocks.

We profess to manufacture our goods in a superior

manner and of better material than any other house in the trade. In proof of this we may state that we have been awarded 203 gold and silver medals and first prizes at the leading exhibitions in Europe, America and Australia, and never had to take second place.



Our prices are as low as any on the continent. Send stamp for Catalogue.



Our line of bicycles are, we think, the largest in Canada, including Beeston Humber, Up-to-date, Rudge, Premier, Rambler, Crescent, Wanderer, Chainless, Whitworth, Hyslop,

Spartan, &c. Our prices run from \$45.00 upwards. You can save money by purchasing from us.

COLE'S NATIONAL MFG. CO.,
160 SPARKS STREET, OTTAWA.

JAMES HOPE & CO., Importing and Manufacturing Stationers, Booksellers and Bookbinders, Ottawa.

PITTAWAY'S PHOTO STUDIO,
58 SPARKS STREET.



THE
Russell House,
 OTTAWA.
F. X. ST. JACQUES,
 Proprietor.

Transactions of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club, 1880-86.

Complete in Two Volumes, containing Parts 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6 and 7.

VOL. I, price \$1.00; to members 70 cents.

VOL. II, price \$1.00; to members 50 cents.

TRANSACTIONS.

VOL. I. { Pt. 1, not sold singly.
 " 2, price 25 cts; members 15 cts.
 " 3, " "
 " 4, " "

VOL. II. { Pt. 5, price 30 cts; members 20 cts.
 " 6, " 40 cts; " 25 "
 " 7, " 30 " " 20 "

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST, \$1.00 per annum. MONTHLY PARTS, 10 cts, to members, 5 cts. QUARTERLY PARTS, 25 cts; to members, 15 cts. EXTRA—1. Lecture on Paleontology. Walter R. Billings. Eleven pages. Price, 5 cents. 2. Asbestos; its History, Mode of Occurrence and Uses. Dr. R. W. ELLS. Twenty-four pages. Price 10 cts.

GOODS SOLD BY RETALLACK WEAR WELL 63 SPARKS STREET

HENRY WATTERS,

Chemist and Druggist,

Corner of Sparks and Bank Streets,

OTTAWA.

JOHN MURPHY & CO.,

IMPORTERS

FANCY AND STAPLE DRY GOODS

66 and 68 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.

TOPLEY,

132 Sparks Street.

COME IN AND SEE LATEST PHOTOS.

Kodaks to Rent.

THOMAS LICGET

Has removed his Stock of

CARPETS, ETC.,

to new premises.

177 AND 179 SPARKS ST.

R. A. McCORMICK,

Prescription Druggist,

76 SPARKS STREET,

Phone 159.

Ottawa.

G. M. HOLBROOK,

102 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.

Trousers Stretchers, 50c. per pair.

C. C. RAY.

D. MURPHY.

J. W. McRAE.

C. C. RAY & CO.,

COAL DEALERS,

OFFICE :

53 Sparks Street, Ottawa.

Telephone 461.

R. CRAIG, Tailors, 105 Sparks St., Ottawa.

THE OTTAWA FIELD-NATURALISTS' CLUB, 1896-1897.

Patron:

THE RT. HONOURABLE THE EARL OF ABERDEEN
GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF CANADA.

President:

MR. F. T. SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C., F.C.S. &c.

Vice-Presidents

DR. H. M. AMI, M.A., F.G.S. W. HAGUE HARRINGTON, F.R.S.C.

Librarian:

MR. S. B. SINCLAIR, B.A.
(Normal School.)

Secretary:

MR. ANDREW HALKETT.
(Marine and Fisheries Dept.)

Treasurer:

MR. D. B. DOWLING, B.A.Sc.
(Geol. Survey Dept.)

Committee:

Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S. etc.
Mr. James Fletcher, F.R.S.C., F.L.S.
Mr. H. B. Small.

Miss A. Shenick, B. Sc.
" G. Harmer.
" Marion Whyte.

Standing Committees of Council:

Publishing: Dr. Ami, Prof. Prince, Mr. Harrington, Mr. H. B. Small, Mr. Dowling, Miss Whyte.

Excursions: Dr. Ami, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Small, Mr. Sinclair, Miss Shenick, Miss Harmer.

Soirees: Prof. Prince, Mr. Sinclair, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Halkett.

Readers:

Geology: Dr. Ells, Mr. Ferrier, Dr. Ami.

Botany: Mr. R. B. Whyte, Mr. J. M. Macoun, Mr. J. Craig.

Entomology: Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Harrington, Mr. W. Simpson.

Ornithology: Mr. Kingston, Miss Harmer, Mr. Lees.

Conchology: Mr. Latchford, Mr. Halkett, Mr. O'Brien.

Zoology: Prof. Prince, Prof. Macoun, Mr. H. B. Small.

"THE OTTAWA NATURALIST."

Editor:

HENRY M. AMI, M.A., D.Sc., F.G.S.

Associate Editors:

DR. R. W. ELLS, F.R.S.C.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Geology*.
MR. W. F. FERRIER, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Mineralogy and Lithology*.

PROF. JOHN MACOUN, M.A., F.L.S.—Dominion Botanist, Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Botany*.

MR. F. R. LATCHFORD, B.A.—Department of *Conchology*.

MR. JAMES FLETCHER, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.—Botanist, and Entomologist, Central Experimental Farm—Department of *Entomology*.

MR. A. G. KINGSTON—Public Works Department—Department of *Ornithology*.

PROF. E. E. PRINCE, B.A., F.L.S.—Commissioner of Fisheries for Canada—Department of *Biology* and general *Zoology*.

"Ottawa Naturalist" and Membership Fee to O.F.N.C. only \$1.00 per annum.

VOL. X, No. 8.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
1. New Species of Graptolites.—H. M. Ami, D. Sc.	145
2. Notes on the Fruiting of some trees.—W. T. Macoun.	147
3. November Notes, Arboretum Experimental Farm.—W. T. Macoun.	149
4. Obituary.—Chas. Wachsuth.	150
5. Notes, Reviews and Comments —(1) Entomology. (2) Botany. (3) Ornithology. (4) Geology. (5) Biology. (6) Bureau of Mines, Ont.	151
6. Lecture Course.	164

PRINTED AT THE OFFICE OF PAYNTER & ABBOTT,
48 RIDEAU STREET.

J. ROBERTS ALLAN, Chemist and Druggist,

76 Rideau Street, Ottawa.

Canada's
High
Grade

PIANOS

Mason & Risch,
Nordheimer,
Heintzman.

Estey & Dominion
Organs.

J. L. Orme & Son,

189 Sparks St.



Sole Agents for
STEINWAY,
KNABE,
CHICKERING.

A large assortment
of second-hand in-
struments. Terms
to suit all purchas-
ers.

J. L. Orme & Son,

189 Sparks St.
Between O'Connor and
Bank Streets.

JAMES HOPE & CO., Importing and Manufacturing Stationers, Booksellers and Bookbinders, Ottawa.

J. G. BUTTERWORTH & Co.,

All-Rail Scranton Coal.

86 SPARKS STREET.

A. ROSENTHAL,

Jeweller and Optician.

87 SPARKS ST.

WELCH, MARGETSON & CO'S
Shirts, Collars and Cuffs.

R. McGIFFIN,

49 SPARKS STREET.

KENNY BROS.,

Tailors to
His Excellency
THE GOVERNOR GENERAL.

C. H. THORBURN,

Books and Stationery,
FOUNTAIN PENS.

Views of Ottawa. 80 Sparks St.

WM. HOWE,

Importer of Artists' Materials and Artistic
Interior Decorations. Manufacturer
of White Lead, Paints & Colors.

Howe's Block, - - OTTAWA.

TRY

BATE & CO'S
33 C.

English Blended Black Tea.

J. & T. BALLANTYNE,

Best Grades of Hard and Soft Coal.

OFFICE, COR. ELGIN & QUEEN STS.

Telephones 586 and 579.

A. J. STEPHENS,
FINE SHOES.

39 SPARKS ST.

Boots and Shoes Made to Measure.

Wm. ROBERTSON,

Bookseller and Stationer,

69 Rideau Street.

Natural History Works supplied to
order.

PITTAWAY'S PHOTO STUDIO,

58 SPARKS STREET

Digitized by Google

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

VOL. X. OTTAWA, NOVEMBER, 1896. No. 8.

NEW SPECIES OF GRAPTOLITES FROM CANADA.

By HENRY M. AML.

In the January-February issue of the "*Journal of Geology*," Vol. IV, pp. 63—102, IV and V, Chicago, 1896, Dr. R. R. Gurley of the U. S. Geological Survey gives an interesting list of the species of graptolites of North America. In this list are included several species of Canadian graptolites from various formations and localities, which are new to science. Two new species of Crustacea are also described by Dr. Gurley. The following notes indicate the locality and horizon from which these new species were obtained.

A—From Point Levis, Quebec, in the shales of *Levis* age (Arenig).

1. *Dichograptus remotus*,
2. *Tetragraptus acanthonotus*,
3. *Didymograptus bipunctatus*,
4. *Leptograptus macrotheca*,
5. *Desmograptus macrodictyum*,
6. *Dictyonema perexile*,

B—From Magog, Quebec. (In the Upper *Dicellograptus* zone).

7. *Dicranograptus ramosus*, Hall, var,
8. *Dicranograptus Nicholsoni parvangelus*,
9. *Climacograptus caudatus*, Lapworth,
10. *Climacograptus caudatus*, var. *laticaulis*,
11. *Climacograptus oligotheca*,
12. *Climacograptus kamtotheca*,
13. *Diplograpsis (sic) stenosis*,
14. *Dendrograptus unilateralis*,

C—From Matanne; River St. Lawrence, Quebec, ("Upper Cambrian").

15. *Bryograptus multiramosus*,

Besides these fifteen new species of *Rhabdophora* and *Cladophora*, there are four more new species described, viz: two species of Nicholson's genus *Dawsonia* and two species of *Crustacea*, referable to the genus *Caryocaris*. There four are all from Point Levis, Quebec.

D—From Levis, Quebec, (in shales of the *Levis* formation).

16. *Dawsonia monodon*,

17. *Dawsonia tridens*,

Crustacea.

18. *Caryocaris oblongus*,

19. *Caryocaris curvilatus*,

With the exception of the last two above mentioned species, the new forms described by Dr. R. R. Gurley are well represented in the collections made by James Richardson, T. C. Weston, R. W. Ells, W. E. Deeks, Sir William Dawson, A. P. Low, N. J. Giroux and the writer for the Geological Survey of Canada, Ottawa, and for the Peter Redparth Museum of McGill College, Montreal.

Our Canadian graptolites certainly need revision and it is earnestly hoped that before long some one will be allowed to undertake the task of bringing our knowledge of this most important group of palæozoic fossils and its classification up-to-date.

There are few classes of fossils in the Palæozoic sequence of strata which afford better evidence of the exact age to which to refer the formations from which they are derived than graptolites, and their study is of more than ordinary value for the proper understanding of the true relations of the older and greatly disturbed and at the same time very fossiliferous strata of the Lower St. Lawrence, in that series of strata better known as the "Quebec Group" of Logan and Billings, a series quite natural in its development and wide in its distribution. Furthermore, this Quebec series abounds with the remains of graptolites and the new species described by Dr. Gurley are evidence of the amount of new

material which has been brought to light within the last few years. There is perhaps no country in the world which can boast of as many and as well preserved species of graptolites, than Canada. Since Hall's magnificent *Decade** the discoveries have afforded a great deal of new and interesting material which we hope soon to see put together in accordance with the latest approved classification. Just as the study of graptolites in Great Britain and Sweden by Prof. Lapworth, Fullberg, and others has been found most helpful in determining zones and horizons in the highly disturbed and problematical regions of those countries, so in Canada, the proper understanding of our various zones of graptolites in the Lower St. Lawrence Valley would materially assist in settling the vexing, perplexing, and exceedingly intricate problems in stratigraphical geology.

NOTES ON THE FRUITING OF SOME TREES AND SHRUBS AT THE CENTRAL EXPERIMENTAL FARM, OTTAWA, 1896.

By W. T. MACOUN.

AESCULUS FLAVA, Ait. (Sweet Buck-eye).

One tree of this species has fruited quite freely at the Experimental Farm during the past two years. It is not at all injured by our winters, although, according to Gray, its range does not extend north of the State of Ohio.

PLATANUS OCCIDENTALIS, L. (Button-wood).

Although this tree is not found growing wild anywhere in Canada except in Western Ontario, it is quite hardy at Ottawa. One tree fruited last year and again this season.

JUGLANS SIEBOLDIANA, (Maxim.) Japanese Walnut).

This tree is perfectly hardy at Ottawa. It resembles the butternut very much in general appearance but the fruit is like

*Can. Organic Remains, Dec. II., Geol. Survey, Canada, Montreal, 1865,

a walnut and about half the size of *Juglans nigra*, (Black Walnut). Quite a number of nuts were obtained off two trees eight years of age, this year.

JUGLANS NIGRA, L. (Black Walnut).

It is interesting to note that the first fruiting of these trees at the Central Experimental Farm occurred this year. The trees are nine years of age.

CASTANEA SATIVA, Mill., var. *AMERICANA*, Wat. and Coult. (American Chestnut).

The American Chestnut has proven fairly hardy at Ottawa and this year fruit was formed, though not fully matured, on a tree nine years of age in the Arboretum.

CALYCANTHUS FLORIDUS, L. (Carolina Allspice).

Though not quite hardy at Ottawa, this pretty little shrub, with its dark-red flowers and sweet-scented leaves, has fruited for the past two seasons. Seeds were sown this year and it is hoped that some hardier shrubs will be the result.

PYRUS JAPONICA, Thunb, var. *MAULEI* (Japanese Quince).

This is a smaller shrub than *P. Japonica* and much hardier than the species. It is a very free bloomer and sets its fruit well. A hedge of this variety was rendered quite attractive this autumn by the yellow quinces which were quite abundant and whose spicy odour when picked was very perceptible.

PYRUS BACCATA, L. (Berried Crab).

An attractive, compact little tree at all seasons of the year. In the spring it is a mass of pink-tinted blossoms and in the autumn the fruit hangs so thickly on the branches and is so well coloured that it remains quite ornamental even after the leaves have fallen.

ELÆAGNUS ANGUSTIFOLIA, L. (Russian Olive).

A small, hardy, ornamental tree, sometimes shrub-like, with silvery leaves and sweet-scented yellow flowers, which has fruited quite freely at the Experimental Farm during the past two seasons. The fruit somewhat resembles that of our native species *E. argentea*.

NOVEMBER NOTES FROM THE ARBORETUM AT
THE CENTRAL EXPERIMENTAL FARM.

By W. T. MACOUN.

At this season of the year when the deciduous trees and shrubs have lost their foliage and much of their beauty, there yet remain in the fruit and bark colourings of some of them, interesting and delightful studies for the botanist, and means whereby, perhaps an otherwise unpicturesque landscape may be made more pleasing. The evergreens also are now thrown into greater relief by the bareness of the deciduous trees ; their graceful forms are seen to the best advantage, and their charming and varied colours, while not so bright, perhaps, as during the growing season, yet they have their characteristics peculiar to winter and are more noticeable through contrast with their surroundings.

In the Arboretum at the Central Experimental Farm, a number of shrubs are looking very attractive at present, with their masses of bright fruit. Now that the leaves have fallen the Barberries are displaying their scarlet fruit; the little *Berberis Thunbergii*, DC., from Japan, outrivalling all others by the brightness and abundance of its berries.

That charming native climber *Celastrus scandens*, L. (Climbing Bitter-sweet), which, with its pretty green leaves, is so noticeable in our woods in summer is a mass of bright coloured fruit while a Japanese species, *C. articulatus*, Thunb, with smaller and more delicately shaded fruit is fully as attractive.

The so-called High-bush Cranberry, *Viburnum Opulus*, L. is now loaded with its bright red, tart berries and being a large shrub is very ornamental.

The several species of *Euonymus* are looking very pretty with their pink and crimson fruit, which hangs gracefully on slender peduncles. A quite striking species, *E. alatus* was added this year, with very rough or winged bark, and, if hardy, will prove a valuable acquisition to the ornamental shrubs.

Another shrub, very attractive at this season of the year, is *Lycium chinense* with much larger and brighter berries than

Lycium vulgare. Shrubs of this species planted in the arboretum last spring fruited this season, though sparingly.

Many trees and shrubs in the arboretum are too young yet to fruit well, but several more species recently planted should make the arboretum attractive at this season, next year.

The bark of several species of Dog-wood (*C. alba*; *C. alba sibirica*, *C. sanguinea*, *C. stolonifera*) has now assumed that bright red colour peculiar to these species during the winter months which makes them ornamental at that season of the year. A variety of *Cornus stolonifera* with yellow bark obtained from the Arnold Arboretum, Boston, is very interesting.

The bark of the willows also has now its winter colouring; that of the species known as *Salix Voronesh* being particularly bright and ornamental.

OBITUARY.

CHARLES WACHSMUTH, Palæontologist—Fellow, of the Amer. Assoc. Adv. Sc., of the Geol. Soc. of America and of the Iowa Academy of Science; a corresponding member of numerous domestic and foreign societies, died at Burlington, Iowa, Feb. 7th, 1896. He was born in Hanover, Germany, Sept. 13th, 1829. He came to America in 1852 and after 1865 devoted his attention to fossil remains and especially crinoids, in which group he was soon the recognised authority. Together with Frank Springer, a young lawyer at Burlington, they obtained a vast amount of fine material and gave the world the benefit of their researches which culminated in the handsome "Monograph of the Crinoidea Camerata of North America," published by the "Museum of Comparative Zoology," containing 800 pages and an atlas of 83 plates comprising upwards of 1500 illustrations, 1895. For a list of his principal scientific works the reader is referred to the *American Geologist*, p. 136, Vol. XVII, No. 3, March, 1896. Canada and Canadian students in *Palæocrinoidea* owe a great deal to the late Charles Wachsmuth, for the valuable notes and critical information received from time to time. He will be greatly regretted by a large circle of friends and acquaintances as well as by a large number who know him only by his "good works."—H. M. A.

ENTOMOLOGY.

A BUTTERFLY-CATCHING SPIDER.—Every one who is fond of flowers must frequently have noticed the pretty yellow or white spider with a red line down each side of the body which frequently lurks inside open flowers to seize the unwary fly, bee, or other insect, attracted by the nectar of the blossom. This spider known as *Misumena vatia* seems to have the power of changing its colour to some extent, for when found in a white Trillium it is nearly always white, but when in an Erythronium, the colour of the body is as yellow as that of the flower. It is seldom that an insect larger than a honey-bee is found in the fatal embrace of this insect; but Dr. Ami sent me in September two specimens of *Argynnis Atlantis*, a large, strong-winged butterfly expanding two and a half inches, which he found in the clutches of *Misumena vatia* at Hopewell, Nova Scotia. It is probable that these butterflies were in a somewhat weakened condition owing to the lateness of the season.

This interesting little spider belongs to the family of "Crab Spiders, (*Thomisidæ*), so called on account of the short broad form of the body and the curious fact that they can walk more readily sideways or backward than forward. The Crab spiders spin no webs, but lie in wait for their prey. They live chiefly on plants and fences and in the winter hide in cracks and under stones and bark. Most of the species are marked with gray and brown like the bark upon which they live. Some conceal themselves in flowers where they lie in wait for their prey. One of the best known members of this family is the insect under consideration, the female of *Misumena vatia* (Comstock.)—J. F.

SPHÆRIDIMUM SCARABÆOIDES.—This rare beetle has again been taken by me at Kingsmere, Que., this time in considerable numbers. Last season, when I took it for the first time, I sent a set to Dr. H. F. Wickham who is writing that

most invaluable series of articles on the Coleoptera of Ontario and Quebec for the Canadian Entomologist. In acknowledging receipt, he said :—" They are the first *native* specimens I have seen and form a very acceptable addition to my collection."

I shall be happy to supply, gratuitously, specimens of this beetle to any reader of the NATURALIST applying to me for the same, as long as my spare material lasts.—WILLIBERT SIMPSON.

NOTE.—Our Entomological readers will do well to accept Mr. Simpson's generous offer promptly. In the classification of the Coleoptera of North America by Drs. Leconte and Horn published in 1883, it is stated "a specimen of the European *Sphæridium scarabæoides* has been found in Canada. The species is undoubtedly introduced, and accidental in occurrence." It is probable that it is now well established, for in 1894 I received a specimen from Ste. Scholastique, Que., and on May 24th, 1895, in company with Mr. Harrington, I found it abundant at Casselman. Mr. Simpson now records it as in considerable numbers within ten miles of Ottawa. I have been so far unable to find it at Ottawa.—J. F.

EATON, LUCY C.—" *The Butterflies of Truro, N. S.*—Trans. Nova Scotian Inst. Science, Vol. IX, Part I, pp. XVII—XXI, 1896.

To this paper is appended additional notes on the same subject by Mr. Piers, pp. XIX—XXI, (*ibid.*)—H. M. A.

BOTANY.

WAGHORNE, REV. A. C.—*The flora of Newfoundland, Labrador and St. Pierre et Miquelon* : Pt. II.

Part I. of this interesting contribution to our knowledge of the plants in Eastern British North America was published in the Trans. of the Nova Scotian Institute of Science, 1893, Vol. I, p. 359, including the Polypetalæ as far as the Leguminosæ. Part

II. completes the polypetalæ and adds forms recognised since the first paper was published. The list affords a few additions to those plants included in Prof. Macoun's "Catalogue of Canadian Plants" mostly from the collections of Moravian missionaries in Northern Labrador. Dr. Eaton, of Yale, New Haven and Prof. Fowler of Queen's Univ., Kingston, Ont., have named most of the 1894 collections. Part II. occupies pp. 84—100, of the Trans. Nova Scotian Inst. of Science, 1896.—H.M.A.

NOTES ON *Cyperus Esculentus* IN ONTARIO.

In the County of Elgin (Mount Salem) is grown a "nut"—Chufa—said to have been introduced from South America.

The nuts are the edible tubers of *Cyperus esculentus*, a native of the shores of the Mediterranean. The taste is a cross between a cocoanut and a chestnut. It is planted in hills like potatoes and is very prolific. Before planting it is soaked for a fortnight in water.

Mons. Vilmorin in his fine work the "Vegetable Garden" says of this plant: "Roots brownish, very numerous, tangled and intermixed with underground shoots, which are swollen into a kind of small scaly tubers of a brownish colour, and with white floury, sweet flesh. The tubers or "nuts" are gathered in October or November. They may easily be kept through the winter if stored in a dry place, sheltered from the frost, and in drying become sweeter and more agreeable to the taste than when eaten newly gathered. The tubers are eaten raw or parched."

It seems questionable whether this "*Cyperus esculentus*, Govan" of M. Vilmorin's book can be the same as *C. esculentus*, Linn. of Macoun's Catalogue, one of our native sedges formerly known as *Cyperus phymatodes*, Muhl. and growing in abundance at the base of Parliament Hill.

Chufa is a Spanish word applied to this plant and also to the pea-nut. In German the two plants are called respectively, *Erdmandel* or *Erdkastanie* and *Erdnuss*.—OTTO J. KLOTZ.

CUSHING, HAROLD B., (B. A.)—"On the ferns in the vicinity of Montreal." Can. Rec. Sc., 76 pp. October, 1895.

Amongst the species recorded we note as of special interest:—

Dicksonia pilosiuscula, Willd. *Asplenium angustifolium*, Michx. and *Camptosorus rhizophyllus*, Link.—H. M. A.

PINUS BANKSIANA.—Several small trees or shrubs were found about half a mile south of Aylmer, in the pine grove between the railway track and the river.—H. A. HONEYMAN, Aylmer Que.

ORNITHOLOGY.

Near St. Thomas recently a farmer shot in his orchard a Turkey Buzzard (*Cathartes aura*). Although met with in the extreme western part of the Ontario peninsula, this southern bird is seldom seen east thereof in Ontario.

Montague Chamberlain in "Canadian Birds" 1887, speaks of it as abundant on the plains and fairly common in the Southern portions of British Columbia. It occurs regularly at the St. Clair Flats but east of that is only accidental. A few specimens have been taken at Grand Manan and Mr. Philip Cox reported the occurrence of two at the mouth of the Miramichi River in the Gulf of St. Lawrence.—OTTO J. KLOTZ.

NUTTALL, THOS. AND MONTAGUE CHAMBERLAIN.—*Nuttall's Handbook of Birds. A Popular Handbook of the Ornithology of Eastern North America.* Vol. I., *Land Birds.* Vol. II. *Game and Water Birds.* Second edition, with corrections and additions. Little, Brown, & Co., Publishers, 254 Washington Street, Boston. Illustrated with one hundred and seventy-two beautifully engraved figures, two coloured frontispieces, and twenty exquisitely coloured plates, containing one hundred and ten full-length figures of the most important land and water birds. 8vo. Cloth, extra, gilt top, \$7.50.

A series of twenty large coloured plates, containing one hundred and ten figures of birds, has been added to the present edition. The drawings have been carefully made from the best authorities, and the illustrations printed in colours by Koerner & Hayes, of Buffalo.

This handy and easily understood, as well as popular work, including all of Nuttall's delightful descriptions of bird-life was some time since fully annotated by

Montague Chamberlain, and will be found more useful and valuable than ever before.

One of our exchanges, *The Auk*, says of it :—"It is a work so charmingly written, and so true to Nature that it has never ceased to win admiration and serve as an inspiration to bird-lovers.

We commend this work to all our ornithological friends.—The Editor.

GEOLOGY.

MATTHEW, G. F.—"*On the occurrence of Cirripedes in the Cambrian rocks of North America.*" Trans. N.Y. Academy of Science, Vol. XV., pp. 137—140, 1896. The new species described are :—

(1) *Plumulites manuelensis*, from the sub-zone of *Paradoxides Davidis*, at Manuel Brook, Newfoundland.

(2) *Cirripodites Acadicus*, (new genus and new species), from the sub-zone of *Paradoxides Etminicus*, St. John, N. B.

Dr. Matthew furnishes two figures of these species and promises a more extended description in the near future.

H. M. A.

MATTHEW, G. F.—"*Traces of the Ordovician System on the Atlantic Coast and organic remains of Little River No. IV.*" Trans. Roy. Soc. Can. 2nd Sec., Vol. I., Sect. IV., pp. 253—279.

Dr. Matthew first reviews the discoveries of fossils made in older palæozoic strata in the maritime provinces by Gesner, Dawson, Honeyman, Hall, Salter and others. He draws attention to the fact that "no trace of an Ordovician fauna had been obtained" in Acadia until 1880, when "fossils of this age" were found in certain quartzite and siliceous slates on the Beccaguimic River in the North Western part of New Brunswick." In 1885 Mr. H. M. Ami gave a preliminary list of the fossils found and these were incorporated in Dr. Bailey's report.* Dr. Matthew then proceeds to describe the fossils "more recent than the Cambrian"

*Rep. Progr. Geol. Sur. Can. Rep. G. p. 25, Montreal, 1885.

for the most part from collections made by Messrs. Weston and Robert in Cape Breton. These are as follows:—

1. *Lingulella Selwyni*: McFee's Point, George R., Cape Breton collected in 1886 by Messrs. Weston and Robert, late of the Geol. Survey.

2. *Lingulella Roberti*: McFee's Pt., George R., Cape Breton. Weston and Robert, 1886.

3. *Lingula Howleyi*, N. sp., Kelly's I., Conception Bay, Nfld. in company with *Lingula Billingsi*, Whiteaves.

4. *Lingulobolus affinis*, Billings sp. Great Bell Island, Nfld.

5. *Lingulobolus affinis*, var. *cuneatus*, N. var.; Great Bell Island, Conception Bay, Nfld.

6. *Sphærobolus spissus*, Billings sp. Great Bell Island, Nfld.

7. *Clitambonites (Gonambonites) plana*, Pander, var. *retroflexa*, de Verneuil. McFee's Pt., George R., Cape Breton, in company with *Lingulella Selwyni*; collected by Messrs. Weston and Robert.

8. *Hyolihes* cf. *tenuiradiatus*, Linrs. McFee's Pt., George R., Cape Breton.

9. *Holasaphus centropyge*, N. sp. McFee's Pt., George R., Cape George, Weston and Robert, 1886.

It will thus appear that Dr. Matthew has added two new genera of brachiopoda and one new trilobite to the fauna of our early palæozoic seas. The exact age to which these fossils are referable is a point to be investigated and Dr. Matthew's excellent work is a decided step forward.—H. M. A.

TYRRELL, J. BURR—"Is the land around Hudson Bay at present rising?" Amer. Journ. Science, Vol. II, September, 1896, pp. 200-205.

The conclusions arrived at by Mr. Tyrrell may be summed up in his own words, as follows:—"After carefully considering what we know of the present and former height of the water... I am forced to conclude that evidence of the rising of the land

drawn from the fresh appearance of the post-glacial beaches from the height of driftwood, from the silting of the mouths of rivers that flow swiftly through alluvial plains or from the tales of the Indians who would doubtless regard the formation of a sand-bar as the receding of the the waters, is delusive, and that the post-glacial uplift of this portion of the shore of the Hudson Bay has virtually ceased, and that the land has now reached a stable or almost a stable condition."

In a previous issue of this magazine, (March No.), Dr. Bell holds the view that the shores of Hudson Bay are rising. His paper is entitled: "Proofs of the rising of the land around Hudson Bay."—H. M. A.

LAMBE, L. M.—*Description of a supposed new genus of Polyzoa from the Trenton Limestone at Ottawa.* Ex. Can. Rec. Science, Jan. and April, 1896.

In this short paper Mr. Lambe describes a fossil from the Trenton Limestone of Hull, P.Q., suggesting for it a new genus *Astro porites*, and giving it the specific name *A. Ottawaensis*. It is stated to "approach most closely to the *Fenestellidae*," but at the same time to differ considerably from any other known Polyzoa. A plate with three figures beautifully drawn by Mr. Lambe himself illustrates the paper, and shows some of the principal characters of this interesting new form.—J. B. T.

VAN INGEN, GILBERT AND THEODORE G. WHITE—"An account of the summer's work in geology on Lake Champlain."

Trans. N.Y. Academy of Science, XV. pp. 19—23 Oct. 28, 1895 re-issued as part of contributions from the Geol. Dept. of Columbia University, No. XXXIV. This part also contains.

WHITE, THEODORE G.—"*The faunas of the Upper Ordovician strata at Trenton Falls, Oneida Co., N. Y., (ibid.)* pp. 71—96. Plates II—V.

The *Calciferous Chazy*, as well as the *Trenton* and *Utica* formations have been studied *de novo* by Mr. White and form a most

interesting and timely contribution. These contributions are of special interest to Canadian geologists and palæontologists.

H. M. A.

CUSHING, H. P.—“*On the existence of pre-Cambrian and Post Ordovician trap dikes in the Adirondacks.*” (Reprint) Trans. N. Y. Acad. Sci., Vol. XV., Sept., 1896, pp. 248-252. This very interesting contribution follows up the good work done by Prof. J. F. Kemp in the classification of the rocks of the Eastern Adirondacks. In the “Rep. N. Y. State Geol. for 1893, Vol. 1. p. 144” Prof. Kemp gave the various series of rocks met within that region. In Prof. Cushing’s paper a *new* series is described and added to the already known and described Archæan series.

GEIKIE, SIR ARCH.—*Annual Report Geol. Survey and Museum of Practical Geology for 1895.*”

Contains a summary of the field work of British geologists in England and Wales, Scotland and Ireland.

ENGLAND AND WALES.—The progress made in mapping out England and Wales under their respective formations and systems is given from the Pre-Cambrian to the Port Tertiary, including work performed by Messrs. Howell, Forbes, Strangways, Watts, Bonney, E. Hill, Lamplugh, Strahan, Dakyns, Ussher, Gibson, De Rance, Gunn, Jukes-Browne, Cameron, Clement Reid, comprising most of the staff of field geologist. Appended, there is a list of papers and memoirs published by members of the Geol. Surv. of England and Wales during the year.

SCOTLAND.—Messrs. Howell (Director), Horne, Peach, Clough, Harker, Kynaston, Hugh Miller, Gunn, Grant, Wilson, Symes, Wilkinson, Hill, Barrow, Hinxman, McConnochie comprised the staff of field geologists for Scotland in 1895.

MR. TEALL has been acting Palæontologist and determined the fossils obtained by the collectors as heretofore. Mr. Teall has continued his investigations of the Lewisian, Torridonian and later rocks of the N. W. Highlands.

The Geological Survey collections are in charge of Mr. Goodchild in the Museum of Science and Art, Edinburgh.

Constant enquiries are made at the Geological Survey Headquarters for information on the distribution of minerals in different parts of the United Kingdom.

Mr. Teall’s subdivisions of the “Lewisian gneiss” are worthy of note and indicate the five groups into which the various masses are referable in the so-called “fundamental complex.” His scheme of classification will be found on page 18 of the “annual report.”

Mr. Peach’s excellent work is then described in detail regarding the Lewisian, Torridonian and Cambrian areas. The progress made in mapping the geological formations of Scotland are then given, from the oldest rocks, upwards.

IRELAND.—Messrs. McHenry, Egan, Sollas, Kilroe, Nolan, and Clark have been engaged in the revision of the geology of this part of the United Kingdom. The general map of Ireland on a scale of four miles to an inch has been completed."

Messrs. McHenry and Watts have prepared a "Handbook of the Geol. Sur. collections deposited in the Dublin Museum, which proves very useful."

PALÆONTOLOGY.—Messrs. Sharman and Newton, palæontologists and curators of fossils, report many additions. They undertook the special task of "preparing material for a revision of the geological map of Wales." Collections of fossils from Dorsetshire, Skye, Isle of Man, Cumberlandshire etc. were determined and their age ascertained.

Arctic fossils from Franz Josef Land, Antarctic fossils from Seymour Island were described by Messrs. Sharman and Newton.

A guide to the collections in the Museum is in preparation.

Mr. Rudler is the Curator of the Museum on Jermyn St., London, who reports that there were 35,228 visitors during the mornings and 14,790 during the evenings. The museum is now open every week day.

A course of lectures to workmen in connection with the Royal College of Science was given in the "Theatre" of the Museum by Prof. Howes, Dr. Willis and Prof. Judd. The usefulness of the Geol. Survey in Great Britain is very great.

H. M. A.

LAMPLUGH, E. W.—"*The Crush Conglomerates of the Isle of Man*. Q. J. G. S. Vol. LI., Nov., 1895.

The crush conglomerates of the Isle of Man form a part of the Skiddaw slates of that island. Their stratigraphical relations and physical characters in the field are carefully described. This is accompanied by an appendix viz :

WATTS, W. W.—"*Ibid*"—Petrographical appendix ; same Journal, description of thin sections, exhibiting movement structures, such as strainslip, cleavage, partial and complete granulation, distortion, ragged edges, phacoidal outline of quartz, gneiss, shredding. etc.

These features suggest very forcibly such as are present in many of the conglomerates of the fossiliferous "Quebec Group" of Logan in the valley of the St. Lawrence.—H. M. A.

BAILEY, DR. L. W.—"*Notes on the Geology and Botany of Digby Neck*." Trans. Nova Scotian Inst. Science, Vol. IX, (Session 1894-1895), pp. 68-82, Halifax, 1896.

In this paper Dr. Bailey describes the topographical and geological features of "Digby Neck" proper, also its extension through Long and Briar Islands. Iron ores, martite, amethysts, zeolites, thompsonite, native copper, etc. are noted amongst the minerals of the district. The different zones of vegetation are then defined, and a list of 94 species of flowering plants is appended and serves to show the geographical distribution of the species in that part of Nova Scotia.—H. M. A.

SPENCER, DR. J. W.—“*The duration of Niagara Falls and the history of the Great Lakes.*” 2nd edition. The Humboldt Publ. Co., New York, date not given, but delivered to subscribers April, 1896.

Contains chapters on “The evidence of high continental elevation during the formation of the valleys of the Great Lakes, the origin of the basins of these lakes, ancient shores, boulder pavements, high-level gravel deposits; deformation of the Iroquois Beach, birth of Lake Ontario; Lundy Beach and birth of Lake Erie; deformation of the Algonquin Beach and birth of Lake Huron; high level shores of Warren Gulf and their deformation.” This is followed by a controversy on pleistocene subsidence *versus* glacial dams, closing with a chapter on the history and duration of Niagara Falls. Dr. Spencer estimates that 50,000 years have elapsed since the close of the “ice age.”—H. M. A.

HOBBS, W. H.—“*A summary of progress in Mineralogy in 1895.*” From monthly notes in the “*American Naturalist.*” (Dem. Print. Co., Madison, Wisconsin, 1896.)

This work forms a very comprehensive review of the progress of Mineralogical studies in 1895—giving the advances made in this field of research and a review of works by Fletcher, Fuess, Hecht, Behreen, Czapski, Klockmann, Groth, etc.

H. M. A.

HOBBS, W. H.—“*Die Krystallisirten Mineralien aus dem Galena Limestone des südlichen Wisconsin und des nördlichen Illinois*” (Separat Abdruck aus:—*Zeitschrift für Krystallographie* etc., XXV, 2 and 3.) Leipzig, 1895.

This paper is a study of the various crystalline types of minerals from the “Galena limestone” formation of the West. Calcite (Scalenohedra, rhombohedra, dog-tooth spar, nail head spar and other combinations); Zinc-blende, Lead ore, Cerussite, Gypsum, Barytes, Malachite, Marcasite and Pyrite are described and accompanied by three plates of figures and diagrams of crystalline forms of special interest.

As the galena limestones are well developed in Manitoba these crystalline forms and minerals may be looked for.—H. M. A.

GORDON, C. H.—“*Stratigraphy of the St. Louis and Warsaw formations in S. E. Iowa.*” *Ex. Jour. Geol.*, Vol. III., 403, April, May, 1895.

BIOLOGY.

HYATT, ALPHRUS—“*Lost Characteristics*” *Ex. Amer. Naturalist* pp. 9—17, Jan. 1896.

This is practically a continuation of Dr. Minot’s article “on Heredity and Rejuvenation”—in which the “work done by palæontologists on the loss of characteristics in the development of animals” is recorded by Prof. Hyatt. Prof. Hyatt states that the loss of characteristics is not so readily observed by the neobiologist, as by the palæobiologist, because the latter deals with series of forms often persisting through long periods of time. The limitation of palæobiological enquiry are not as great as they are sometimes held out to be, for one “does work out of the hard matrix the external skeletons or shells even of embryo corals, brachiopoda, mollusca echinodermata, etc. The work of Cope, Beecher, Schuchert and Jackson assist greatly in following such investigations.”—H. M. A.

PRINCE, E. E., B. A., F. L. S.—*Special Reports on (I) Practical Notes on the culture of Trout. II Peculiarities in the breeding of Oysters. III. The Sardine Fishing Industry in New Brunswick.*" Government Report, Ottawa, 1896.

This bulletin gives practical hints on pisciculture in several directions. I. How to procure the parent trout, the number and size of the eggs, the process of artificial spawning, method of fertilizing or vivifying the eggs. Hatching trays and conditions for hatching, the time of hatching, the removal of dead eggs and management and feeding of the fry are all points carefully described and treated.

The enemies of the trout are also considered, and details of rearing ponds, the growth of salmon and the fish to be avoided by pisciculturists are given.

II. Regarding the oyster, its structure, eggs, male and female characteristics, vivifying of eggs, embryo oysters, features of the Pacific, Atlantic and English oysters are given. The fecundity of various oysters and their growth, together with breeding features are then summarised.

III. Of the Sardine Industry in New Brunswick, Prof. Prince makes interesting remarks on the method of capture of the sardines, their value, process of canning etc. and concludes by stating that in his opinion the sardines caught in the different rivers of New Brunswick and British Columbia belong to several species.—H. M. A.

BUREAU OF MINES, ONTARIO.

BLUE, ARCHIBALD—"The Fourth Report of the Bureau of Mines," 1894, published in Toronto, 1895, distributed May 1896. Contains a large amount of valuable information regarding the mineral production of the Province of Ontario. Gold in Ontario forms a conspicuous chapter and includes notes on an examination of the northern part of Rainy Lake and Lake of the Woods region. The geological part of the report is prepared by Prof. A. P. Coleman who reviews and utilizes the work done by Lawson and other members of the Canadian Geological Survey. The Lake Nipigon, Lake Temiscaming and Lake Nipissing districts also come in for a share of attention and their mineral resources pointed out. Then follows a chapter on "Acetylene Gas and Calcium." It is with satisfaction that we note what is said regarding diamond drill explorations in Ontario. Care should be taken, however, to preserve the core in every instance. "Nickel and its Uses" constitute Section VI of the Report

whilst the remainder describes items of general or specific interest to mining men, such as accidents, mining schools, etc. The closes with the *fifth* report of the Inspector of Mines.

MAPS—Two maps accompany the Report and bear more particularly on the geological resources of the Rainy River district, showing all mining locations filed up to date in the Department of Crown Lands, June, 1895.—H.M.A.

Fifth Report of the Bureau of Mines, Toronto, 1895. Published by the Legislative Assembly of Ontario, Toronto, 1896.

In this report, just received, the Director of the Bureau of Mines for Ontario discusses the important and growing industry of gold mining. Besides this, the economic value and relations of nickel, copper, gypsum, salt, petroleum, natural gas, and graphite for Ontario are given.

Section II contains Dr. A. P. Coleman's "Second Report on the Gold Fields of Western Ontario" from p. 47 to p. 106. Prof. Coleman quotes extensively from Dr. Lawson's report on the "Geology of the Lake of the Woods Region," in part CC. of the Geol. Survey of Canada, Rep. for 1885 and other geological survey reports. Bag Bay, Shoal Lake, the Manitou region, Lake Wabigoon and Lonely Lake region, Sandy Lake, Lake Minnietakie, Abraham's L., and Pelican Lake, the Seine River region, Vermilion and Shoal Lake, Little Turtle River, Sheep Rock Lake with other gold locations and regions are reported upon in detail accompanied at times by diagrams and cuts showing the mode of occurrence of the various rock formations. Iron and silver locations are also described.

The report closes with chapters on the "Glacial and post-glacial deposits," pp. 87-93, quoting extensively from Dr. Dawson, Dr. Lawson, Mr. Tyrrell, Mr. Upham and other writers, adding several "stratigraphical and petrographical notes," pp. 94-105. Maps of parts of the Rainy River district, exhibiting the Seine River and Rainy Lake regions, also the Manitou, Wabigoon and

Eagle Lake District, accompany the report and are coloured geologically from information obtained from the Geological Survey at Ottawa.

Mr. Archibald Blue's contributions deal more especially with the economic and commercial interests of the province which go hand in hand with the mode of occurrence, value and best methods of working the natural resources we possess.

H. M. A.

GEOLOGICAL SOCIETY OF AMERICA.—The ninth annual winter meeting of the Society will be held in the city of Washington, D.C., on December 29th, 30th, 31st, 1896. Details of the meeting will be announced in a circular to be issued to the Fellows. H. L. FAIRCHILD, Secretary.

THE IROQUOIS HIGH SCHOOL NATURAL SCIENCE ASSOCIATION of which there was a notice in last year's NATURALIST has begun another season's work. The membership of the association is increasing and the interest taken by its members very keen. The officers for the ensuing year are, Hon. President, W. A. Whitney, M. A.; President, Principal J. A. Jackson, B. A.; Vice-President, Miss Maggie Gibbons; Sec'y-Tres., J. M. Warren, B. A.; Council, U. McAllister, J. H. Donnelly, A. E. Lidstone; Science Master, R. H. Knox, B. A.; Curator of the Museum, Geo. Clarke; Patrons, J. W. Conklin, Esq., Rev. T. J. Stiles; and Dr. C. W. Bouck. At a recent meeting of the Association the Editor of the OTTAWA NATURALIST was elected an honorary member of the Association.

EARTHQUAKE.—On the *seventeenth* day of September, 1896, at *seven* o'clock in the morning, and at Bay St. Paul, below Cape Tourmente, Que., a rather severe shock of earthquake is reported to have been very generally felt. It lasted one minute.—H.M.A.

LECTURE COURSE.

The Councils of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club and Literary and Scientific Society each appointed a sub-committee to prepare a joint course of lectures to be given under the auspices of the two societies during the present winter season. The Ottawa Field Naturalists' Club was represented by Messrs. Shutt, Fletcher, Prince, Sinclair and Ami, whilst the following represented the Ottawa Literary and Scientific Society: Messrs Klotz, LeSueur, Ells, Saunders and Jolliffe.

At a joint meeting of these committees Mr. W. D. LeSueur and Dr. Ami were respectively elected to the position of Chairman and Secretary.

The subjoined programme of lectures was finally agreed upon by both committees.

As can be seen from a mere glance at the programme now in the hands of the members of both societies, the lectures are of an attractive nature, and it is hoped that the attendance will continue as good as it has been both at the *conversazione* and at Prof. Cox's lecture. There is a decided increase over the attendance of last year, which was deemed an exceedingly high and satisfactory one.

LECTURE COURSE, 1896-1897, UNDER THE JOINT AUSPICES OF THE OTTAWA FIELD NATURALISTS' CLUB AND THE LITERARY AND SCIENTIFIC SOCIETY, TO BE HELD IN THE ASSEMBLY HALL OF THE PROVINCIAL NORMAL SCHOOL, OTTAWA (LISGAR STREET ENTRANCE). ALL LECTURES FREE, AND TO BEGIN AT 8 P.M. SHARP.

Nov. 19.—*Conversazione*. Exhibition of Microscopical Objects, Natural History Specimens and Lantern Slides.

Short Addresses by

Dr. J. A. MacCabe, F.R.S.C., Principal, Normal School, Ottawa.

Mr. F. T. Shutt, M.A., F.C.S., President, Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club.

Mr. Otto J. Klotz, President, Ottawa Literary and Scientific Society.

Mr. A. H. MacDougall, B.A., President, Ottawa Teachers' Association.

Five-Minute talks on Natural History. Objects and Specimens Exhibited.

Nov. 27.—Prof. John Cox, M.A., F.R.S.C., (of the Physics Laboratories, McGill University, Montreal) "Electrical Discharges in High Vacua." (Illustrated).

Dec. 17.—Prof. Leigh R. Gregor, M.A., Ph. D. (Heidelberg), of McGill University, Montreal, "Goethe."

Jan. 7.—Prof. Jas. Mavor, University of Toronto, "Under the Midnight Sun—A trip to Iceland" (with original sciopicon views).
Report of the Geological Section, O.F.N.C.

Jan. 21.—Dr. G. M. Dawson, C.M.G., F.R.S., &c., "Recent Explorations in Canada," with remarks by Dr. Bell, J. B. Tyrrell and A. P. Low.
Report of the Botanical Section, O.F.N.C.

Feb. 4.—Mr. W. D. LeSueur, B.A., "The Meaning and Value of Culture."

Feb. 18.—Andrew Macphail, B.A., M.D., M.R.C.S., Prof. of Pathology, University of Bishop's College, Montreal; and A. Arthman Bruere, M.D., (Edin.) Prof. of Physiology, University of Bishop's College, Montreal, "The American Lobster," (with illustrations).
Report of Entomological Section, O.F.N.C.

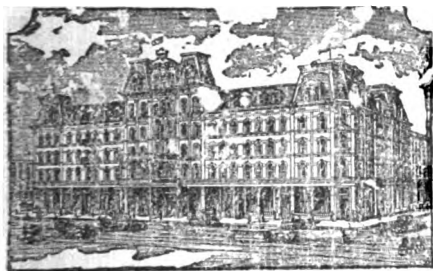
Mar. 4.—Mr. Otto J. Klotz, "Weather."

Mar. 11.—Mr. John Craig, Horticulturist, Central Experimental Farm, "Fruit and Fruit Districts of Canada," (illustrated).
Report of Ornithological Section, O.F.N.C.

SHOES SOLD BY RETAILLACK WEAR WELL. 63 SPARKS STREET.

HENRY WATTERS,
Chemist and Druggist,
Corner of Sparks and Bank Streets,
OTTAWA.

JOHN MURPHY & CO.,
IMPORTERS
FANCY AND STAPLE DRY GOODS,
66 and 68 Sparks Street,
OTTAWA.



THE
Russell House,
OTTAWA.
F. X. ST. JACQUES,
Proprietor.

TOPLEY,
132 Sparks Street.
COME IN AND SEE LATEST PHOTOS.
Kodaks to Rent.

R. A. McCORMICK,
Prescription Druggist,
15 SPARKS STREET,
Phone 159. Ottawa.

G. M. HOLBROOK,
113 Sparks Street,
OTTAWA.

Trouser Stretchers, 50c. per pair.

C. C. RAY. D. MURPHY. J. W. McRAE.

C. C. RAY & CO.,
COAL DEALERS,
OFFICE :
53 Sparks Street, Ottawa.
Telephone 461.

M. M. Pyke, Men's Outfitter and Proprietor of Pyke's Steam Laundry.

J. & R. CRAIG, Tailors, 105 Sparks St., Ottawa.

THE OTTAWA FIELD-NATURALISTS' CLUB, 1896-1897.

Patron:

THE RT. HONOURABLE THE EARL OF ABERDEEN
GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF CANADA.

President:

MR. F. T. SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C., F.C.S. &c.

Vice-Presidents

Dr. H. M. Ami, M.A., F.G.S. W. Hague Harrington, F.R.S.C.

Librarian:

Mr. S. B. Sinclair, B.A.
(Normal School.)

Secretary:

Mr. Andrew Halkett.
(Marine and Fisheries Dept.)

Treasurer:

Mr. D. B. Dowling, B.A.Sc.
(Geol. Survey Dept.)

Committee:

Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S. etc.
Mr. James Fletcher, F.R.S.C., F.L.S.
Mr. H. B. Small.

Miss A. Shenick, B. Sc.
" G. Harmer.
" Marion Whyte.

Standing Committees of Council:

Publishing: Dr. Ami, Prof. Prince, Mr. Harrington, Mr. H. B. Small, Mr. Dowling, Miss Whyte.

Excursions: Dr. Ami, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Small, Mr. Sinclair, Miss Shenick, Miss Harmer.

Soirees: Prof. Prince, Mr. Sinclair, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Halkett.

Readers:

Geology: Dr. Ellis, Mr. Ferrier, Dr. Ami.

Botany: Mr. R. B. Whyte, Mr. J. M. Macoun, Mr. J. Craig.

Entomology: Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Harrington, Mr. W. Simpson.

Ornithology: Mr. Kingston, Miss Harmer, Mr. Lees.

Conchology: Mr. Latchford, Mr. Halkett, Mr. O'Brien.

Zoology: Prof. Prince, Prof. Macoun, Mr. H. B. Small.

"THE OTTAWA NATURALIST."

Editor:

HENRY M. AMI, M.A., D.Sc., F.G.S.

Associate Editors:

DR. R. W. ELLIS, F.R.S.C. - Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Geology*.
MR. W. F. FERRIER, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Mineralogy and Lithology*.

PROF. JOHN MACOUN, M.A., F.L.S.—Dominion Botanist, Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Botany*.

MR. F. R. LATCHFORD, B.A.—Department of *Conchology*.

MR. JAMES FLETCHER, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.—Botanist, and Entomologist, Central Experimental Farm—Department of *Entomology*.

MR. A. G. KINGSTON—Public Works Department—Department of *Ornithology*.

PROF. E. E. PRINCE, B.A., F.L.S. Commissioner of Fisheries for Canada—Department of *Biology and general Zoology*.

"Ottawa Naturalist" and Membership Fee to O.F.N.C. only \$1.00 per annum.

DECEMBER, 1896.

VOL. X, No. 9.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

Published by the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
1. The Geology of the Ottawa and Parry Sound Railway—R. W. Ellis, LL.D., F.R.S.C. . . .	165
2. Fauna Ottawaensis—Hymenoptera Parasitica ; Proctotrypidæ—W. Hague Harrington, F.R.S.C.	174
3. The Evolution and Development of Animal Intelligence—Prof. T. Wesley Mills, M.A., M.D., C.M.	178
4. Notes, Reviews and Comments—(1) The Anorthosites of the Rainy Lake Gold-bearing Region of Ontario—Prof. A. P. Coleman. (2) The Genesis of Glacial Lake Agassiz—J. Burr Tyrrell	183

OTTAWA, CANADA.

PRINTED AT THE OFFICE OF PAYNTER & ABBOTT,
48 RIDEAU STREET.

J. ROBERTS ALLAN, Chemist and Druggist,
76 Rideau Street, Ottawa.

Canada's
High
Grade

PIANOS

Mason & Risch,
Nordheimer,
Heintzman.

Estey & Dominion
Organs.

J. L. Orme & Son,
189 Sparks St.



Sole Agents for
**STEINWAY,
KNABE,
CHICKERING.**

A large assortment
of second hand in-
struments. Terms
to suit all purchas-
ers.

J. L. Orme & Son,
189 Sparks St.
between O'Connor and
Bank Streets.

J. G BUTTERWORTH & Co.,
All-Rail Scranton Coal.
86 SPARKS STREET.

A. ROSENTHAL,

Jeweller and Optician.

87 SPARKS ST.

WELCH, MARGETSON & CO'S
Shirts, Collars and Cuffs.

R. McGIFFIN,

49 SPARKS STREET.

KENNY BROS.,

Tailors to
His Excellency
THE GOVERNOR GENERAL.

C. H. THORBURN,

Books and Stationery,
FOUNTAIN PENS.

Views of Ottawa. 80 Sparks St.

WM. HOWE,

Importer of Artists' Materials and Artistic
Interior Decorations. Manufacturer
of White Lead, Paints & Colors.

Howe's Block, - - OTTAWA.

TRY

BATE & CO'S
33 C.

English Blended Black Tea.

J. & T. BALLANTYNE,

Best Grades of Hard and Soft Coal.

OFFICE, COR. ELGIN & QUEEN STS.

Telephones 586 and 579.

A. J. STEPHENS,
FINE SHOES.

39 SPARKS ST.

Boots and Shoes Made to Measure.

Wm. ROBERTSON,

Bookseller and Stationer,

69 Rideau Street.

Natural History Works supplied to
order.

JAMES HOPPE & CO., Importing and Manufacturing Stationers, Bookbinders, Book-
keepers and Stationers, 189 Sparks St. Ottawa.

THOMAS LIGGET HAS REMOVED HIS STOCK OF CARPETS, ETC., 177 & 179 SPARKS STREET.
TO NEW PREMISES.

PITTAWAY'S PHOTO STUDIO,
58 SPARKS STREET.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

VOL. X.

OTTAWA, DECEMBER, 1896.

No. 9.

THE GEOLOGY OF THE OTTAWA AND PARRY SOUND RAILWAY.

By R. W. ELLS, LL.D., F.R.S.C.

The opening of the Ottawa, Arnprior and Parry Sound railway, while marking an epoch in the affairs of the Capital from the commercial standpoint, furnishes, to the student of Natural History, fresh fields for study along the several lines in which the members of the Field-Naturalists' Club are interested. It has rendered readily accessible many places which have hitherto been reached with great difficulty and at very considerable expense. To the student of Geology and Palæontology it is especially advantageous ; since many interesting points can now be easily reached and large areas of fossiliferous strata can be examined, many of which will furnish a rich harvest to the collector. With the object of calling attention to some of these, and thus arousing interest in the subject on the part of our younger members, as well as renewed interest among those who have already done good work in collecting and determining the fossil contents of our Palæozoic formations, a brief sketch, of some of the leading geological features observable along the line is here presented.

Starting from the Capital, a short run of about fifteen miles over a generally level country brings us to the first stopping place near the line between Nepean and March. The formations traversed in this distance are nearly all horizontal, and comprise the Trenton, Black River, Chazy, Calciferous and Potsdam. The last three can be well seen between the crossing of the Canadian Pacific railway, south of Britannia, and the station

at South March. The Black River and the Trenton formations, between this crossing and the city are well exposed, and contain well defined characteristic fossils which are obtainable from the ledges on the Experimental Farm and on the knolls to the west. An interesting feature to be noticed as we approach the March line is a cutting in which Potsdam sandstone is penetrated by dykes of quartzose granite which have altered the rocks in contact very considerably. The sandstone in the vicinity contains numerous markings of *Scolithus*, and the quarry, from which the stone was obtained of which much of the Parliament buildings is composed, is situated on the hill near by. This locality is therefore of very considerable interest in several ways and affords excellent opportunities for the study of our lowest Palæozoic formation in the Ottawa basin. As we approach South March station, however, knolls of hard dioritic and granitic rock appear on either hand, and form the eastern terminus of a somewhat extensive ridge of the old Laurentian rocks. These embrace granite, gneiss, crystalline limestone, etc. and in close proximity to the station are deposits of mica and graphite which form interesting subjects of study to the mineralogist. A number of minerals can be collected at this place and the locality is well worthy of a visit by the club at some not far distant day.

From March to Carp the road traverses a depression in these Laurentian rocks, coming out on the Palæozoic basin about two miles east of the latter station. The old rocks, however, continue along the north side of the railway below this place and present excellent opportunities for the study of the various eruptives which are associated with the Laurentian everywhere throughout this area. At Carp station, several cuttings in the gravels contain shells of marine origin, and the study of the sands and gravels allied to the glacial period can be readily made. The Black River limestone can be well seen two or three miles to the south of the station and these hold an abundance of the characteristic fossils of the formation which are easily obtainable.

From Carp to Kinburn, which is the next station, going west, the country is clay covered and rock ledges do not appear; but the Black River limestones continue to the south, and about two miles east of Kinburn, on the road north of the railway, a large quarry in this rock affords excellent opportunities for collecting the characteristic fossils of the formation. South of Kinburn station a drive of six miles over a good road brings one to Pakenham, where the Black River formation is also well exposed on the Mississippi River and where fossils can be obtained in the bed of the stream at low water in great abundance. This is an excellent locality for their study and very convenient of access. Thence towards Galetta, the road, after following the valley of the Carp River for a mile or so, enters the low ridge of the Laurentian again and furnishes a good opportunity for observing the relations of the granites, gneisses and associated limestones till Galetta is reached. These rocks can also be well seen at this latter place and the intrusive dykes are easily recognized. About a mile and a half from the station on the road to Fitzroy Harbor, and a short distance north of the channel of the Mississippi, an old opening in limestone for a lead mine is an interesting point for mineralogical study, the association of the eruptive dykes being well seen at this place.

At Fitzroy Harbor, four miles from Galetta, are the celebrated Chats Falls, probably the most beautiful in the whole course of the Ottawa River. The water falls in a series of cascades over a huge dyke of granite extending across the entire channel of the river which here has a breadth of two miles or more, thus furnishing a magnificent water power, destined at no distant day to be utilized, and equal in economic importance to that of the Chaudiere in this city. This locality is a very interesting one to the geologist since the crystalline limestones are here largely developed and there is also a great variety of intrusives associated with them.

The crystalline limestones extend to Arnprior, which is situated at the junction of the Madawaska and the Ottawa

Rivers ; but at this place they are overlaid by horizontal beds of the Calciferous limestone which show at several points in the town and along the river up to Braeside to the south of which, however, the fossiliferous ledges of the Black River formation are seen and are well worthy of study, several quarries being located in its strata. A little farther west, to the south of Sand Point, excellent opportunities are also presented for collecting the characteristic fossils of the formation, the beds holding *Tetradium fibratum* being well developed about a mile south of the last named place.

The bluish-striped limestones of Arnprior, and of the section thence to Renfrew, belong to what has been called the Hastings Series ; and by crossing the Ottawa River by the ferry from Braeside, their continuation into the province of Quebec can be readily seen, the association of striped crystalline limestone, hornblende rocks and dolomitic and other schists being well exhibited, so that this locality is a very interesting one from the geological standpoint. The celebrated Iron mines of Bristol are situated in the rocks of this series on the Quebec side of the Ottawa.

Between Arnprior and Glasgow, the next station, the road traverses an area, largely clay covered, but ridges of the peculiar bluish-striped crystalline limestone, which is extensively quarried at Arnprior, occur at intervals. At Glasgow, however, these are cut off by a well pronounced area of reddish granite which crosses the track and extends northward for several miles. In its westward extension this granitic belt has a breadth of several miles on the Renfrew and Burnstown road and is an important geological feature in this area. From Glasgow to Renfrew, the rocks, where exposed, are alternately granites and crystalline limestone, the latter predominating as Renfrew is approached. At this latter place, extensive quarries are in operation in the limestone and large quantities are extracted, both for building and for burning to lime, for both of which purposes it is well suited.

West of Renfrew an extensive clay flat extends up the

valley of the Bonnehère River to the vicinity of Douglas. To the north of this valley the rocks are crystalline of the old series, comprising both limestones and gneisses as well as frequent masses of granite. Similar rocks occur to the south of the railway, but approaching Douglas it skirts the south side of a large outlier of the Black River formation and several quarries are here located in these rocks. In these the characteristic fossils are quite abundant and a careful study of the several strata will amply repay the collector. To the north of Douglas village also these rocks are well exposed, and will yield good results.

From Douglas to Caldwell the rocks are of the old series, being well exposed near the latter station. Occasionally pyroxenic rocks are seen with these, and traces of various minerals were observed at several points, but not in quantity to be of economic importance. But little exploration has yet been done in this area for minerals as yet, and it is possible that subsequent search may be more successful. The road passes about a mile to the south of Eganville which is on the Bonnehère River ; but before reaching Eganville station it crosses another very considerable outlier of the Black River formation, which extends northward to the river and also presents a good field to the fossil collector. At Eganville itself the Chazy also appears, and the presence of several small faults along the valley of the stream tends to complicate the structure and make the study more interesting. To the south of Eganville, at Clear Lake, a very interesting mineralogical field is presented, and several islands in this lake have afforded a rich collecting ground for mineralogists both from the United States and Canada for some years, and some very rare and valuable minerals have been obtained. A very interesting outlier of Utica Shale was found several years ago by the officers of the Geological Survey on the north slope of the mountain which rises from the south shore of the lake, at an elevation of about 800 feet above the sea.

The valley of the Bonnehère west of Renfrew, and nearly to Douglas, is occupied by heavy deposits of clay. These must

in places have a depth of nearly a hundred feet ; but though undoubtedly of marine origin, they have as yet, in this particular locality yielded no marine organisms. This is however a feature observed in most of the clays of the upper Ottawa basin, the marine shells being almost entirely confined to the overlying sands and gravels. The same mode of occurrence is observed near the St. Lawrence at River Beaudette, where a ridge of gravel, in places very coarse in character, has yielded the valves of a large *Balanus* as well as other marine forms. Characteristic Chazy rocks, however appear in the stream at Douglas Village, underlying the Black River formation and extend up the valley of the Bonnechère for some distance. They are also well exposed at the Fourth Chute about midway between Douglas and Eganville, and at this place there is "remarkable subterranean channel, where a part of the water turns off at right angles to the general course, running northerly, for about ten chains, through a great cavern. This cavern is usually nearly dry, excepting during freshets, but has been turned to advantage by throwing a dam across the main body of the river near the middle of the fall. This turns through a sufficient quantity of water to convert the channel into a mill-race, and the fall at the lower end is applied to drive the wheel of the mill.*" The Black River limestones are also well exposed on the north side of the river to the west of Douglas and contain characteristic fossils of the formation.

Going west from Eganville we traverse considerable areas of drift, the underlying rocks being the gneisses and limestones of the Laurentian, till we reach Golden Lake station. This is situated near the lower end of Golden Lake, a beautiful sheet of water about eight miles in length, around the shores of which the crystalline rocks are well exposed, and these occupy the country to Killaloe near the upper end of the lake. Here the gneisses are in great force and well stratified. The cuttings along the road between Golden Lake station and this point are

*Geology of Canada, p. 176, 1863.

largely in drift gravel and sand, which has replaced the clays which form so prominent a feature to the eastward. These sands have a wide distribution in all directions and the distribution of the drift in this vicinity forms an interesting subject of study. Great blocks of the Black River limestone occur here and there, and a very interesting development in this connection is the number of them observed on the high ridge to the south of Clear Lake at an elevation of nearly 1400 feet above the sea, along the Brudenell road.

The country west of Golden Lake now becomes much more rugged, the surface being hilly and the valleys occupied largely with drift sand and gravel. Thence on to Barry's Bay the rocks are mostly granitic and gneissoid, the limestones having but a small development; but a small outlier of Palæozoic rocks was noted in a shallow cutting on the road about four miles west of Killaloe station, which appeared to belong to the Chazy limestone formation, but from which no fossils were obtained, and its exact horizon is therefore as yet undetermined. The granitic character extends westward from Barry's Bay for a long distance but the geology of the western portion of this road has not yet been examined.

Many interesting observations on the striæ have been made and the general course of the ice movements have been approximately outlined. These will however form the materials for another paper by Mr. Wilson on the surface geology of the area which will be of much interest and value.

In addition to the locality at Carp where marine shells can be obtained it may be of interest to note that these fossils were also observed on the summit of the Laurentian ridge north of Kinburn, and easily accessible, by the road leading directly north-east from that station, at about three miles distant. Another interesting locality, for these shells, readily reached from Glasgow station by the road leading north from that point, is the summit of the ridge to the south of Sand Point, which also is a station on the Canadian Pacific railway. The shells at this place are strewn over the surface of the Black River or lower Trenton

limestone which forms a ridge rising to the height of about a hundred feet above the Ottawa River at this place. The sand or gravel in which the shells were originally embedded has nearly all been removed and the bare rock is exposed at the surface. This is also an excellent spot for collecting fossils from the underlying rocks.

For those members of our Club who are interested in fossil collecting an excellent opportunity is afforded for the study of the fauna of the Black River formation in the many scattered outliers which are found to the south of the Ottawa River, in the townships of Bromley, Stafford and Wilberforce. Those between Douglas and Cobden can be easily reached, either by the Ottawa and Parry Sound railway, from Douglas station, or from Cobden on the Canadian Pacific. Large outliers occur in Stafford near the lower end of Muskrat Lake in which the fossils are abundant and easily obtained. The celebrated locality at the Paquette's Rapids on the Ottawa, near the foot of Allumette Island, is now easily reached by the Pontiac and Pacific Junction railway, which now runs to that point, but a week's trip or even less will enable one to visit all the principal areas to the south of the river and furnish plenty of material for future study. The Black River formation at one time must have had a very extensive development, since its scattered outliers are now found over a very considerable extent of country, lying between the Ottawa and the Madawaska Rivers. Among the most extensive, and at the same time most readily accessible of these, is a series of outcrops to the south of Arnprior, lying to the north of the mountain ridge which extends from the vicinity of White Lake to Pakenham. These have as yet been but little studied, but the rocks contain an abundance of fossils at many points and some of the principal exposures can be reached in a distance of four to five miles south from either Arnprior or Galetta.

For convenience of reference a synopsis of the various geological formations to be seen at the several stations is appended. The elevations of the different points along the line

have been kindly furnished by Mr. James White, Geographer to the Geological Survey.

STATIONS.	ELEVATION ABOVE SEA LEVEL.	REMARKS.
Ottawa, Central Station.	218 ft.	Trenton and Utica, well exposed.
Elgin St. Sta.	226	
South March	292	Potsdam sandstone and Laurentian gneiss and limestone with diorite and granite. Mica and graphite in the vicinity.
Carp.	315	Clays and gravels; the latter with marine shells, underlaid by Black River limestone. Laurentian gneiss and granite in ridge to the north.
Kinburn.	319	Clay flat, underlaid by the Black River formation. Laurentian granite and gneiss with crystalline limestone in ridge to the north. Marine shells on summit of ridge three miles to the north.
Galetta.	402	Mostly crystalline limestone of the old series with some gneiss, cut by dykes of granite. Marine shells near Mohr's Corner about a mile to the south-east.
Arnprior.	309	Bluish striped crystalline limestone of the Hastings series, overlaid by Calciferous limestone. Black River outcrops to the south.
Glasgow.	350	Ridge of black hornblende-rocks and reddish granite which cuts the striped limestone of the vicinity, Hastings series. Marine shells on Sand Point ridge, three miles to the north east.
Goshen.	392	Striped crystalline limestone.
Renfrew.	410	Striped crystalline limestone of the Hastings series, with ridges of hornblende schist and masses of reddish granite. Important quarries in the limestone.
Admaston.	423	Clay flat of the Bonnechère.
Douglas.	455	Large outliers of the Black River limestone with crystalline limestone and gneiss underlying.
Caldwell.	505	Mostly reddish granitic gneiss; some pyroxenic rocks in the vicinity. The 4th chute of the Bonnechère to the north.
Eganville.	528	Drift with large outliers of the Black River formation in the vicinity. Chazy and Black River rocks on the Bonnechère at the village.
Golden Lake.	543	Crystalline limestones and gneisses with granite.
Killaloe.	663	Reddish and hornblende gneiss, well stratified.
Barry's Bay.	937	Gneiss and granite. Much of the country occupied by drift sand and gravel.

Geological Survey Department,
Ottawa, Canada.

FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS.

HYMENOPTERA PARASITICA—PROCTOTRYPIDÆ.

By W. HAGUE HARRINGTON, F.R.S.C., Ottawa.

The species of parasitic hymenoptera are exceedingly numerous and require much time both to collect and study. The insects very often so closely resemble others that their satisfactory determination is difficult and for these reasons, while material has been steadily accumulated, it has not hitherto been possible to publish any lists of the hundreds of species contained in our cabinets. Last winter I devoted considerable time to the study of the numerous small forms belonging to the family Proctotrypidæ, and while the examination is not yet completed, it has enabled me to present the following list. It would perhaps be more satisfactory to longer withhold it, were it not that collections run so many risks of destroyal or damage, and consequent loss of the labour bestowed upon them if records have not been published. Mr. Ashmead's exhaustive monograph of the North American species of this family, published in 1893 contained descriptions of some fifty new species from Ottawa; and the present list indicates several new species showing that our present knowledge is still limited. Many additions will undoubtedly be made, and the life-histories of many are yet unknown to us. The list indicates, usually, the localities in which specimens were captured, and the dates of appearance. The majority of the species have been captured with the sweeping net, but a considerable number have occurred in moss, collected late in the year, and a few have been bred. Where no remarks follow a species, the only examples taken were those sent to Mr. Ashmead, to whose assistance I am much indebted.

PROCTOTRYPIDÆ.

SUBFAMILY I. BETHYLINÆ.

Isobrachium myrmecophilum Ashm.

Male; Race-course, 22 Aug.

Mesitius bifoveolatus Ashm.

Female; 11 May.

Anoxus Chittendenii Ashm.

Male; Hull, 22 July.

<i>Perisemus formicoides</i> Prov.	Female ; Type of species.
<i>Perisemus prolongus</i> Prov.	Female ; several in May, June, and July.
<i>Goniozus foveolatus</i> Ashm.	Two males and female ; Powell's Grove and Hull, June, July and August.

SUBFAMILY III. DRYININÆ.

<i>Gonatopus contortulus</i> Patton.	One female ; Hull, 29 July.
<i>Gonatopus flavifrons</i> , Ashm.	One female ; Hull, 15 July.
<i>Phorbas laticeps</i> Ashm.	One female ; Hull, 15 July.
<i>Chelognus canadensis</i> Ashm.	One female : 4 June.
<i>Aphelopus melaleucus</i> Dalm.	

SUBFAMILY IV. CERAPHRONINÆ.

<i>Habropelte fuscipennis</i> Ashm.	One male.
<i>Habropelte armatus</i> Say.	One male and one female.
<i>Lygocerus picipes</i> Ashm.	One female ; Kettle Island, 23 July. Two males ; Hull, 16 and 26 Aug.
<i>Lygocerus stigmatus</i> Say.	Male and female ; several bred by Mr. Fletcher from Aphides on <i>Rubus strigosus</i> , July.
<i>Megaspilus striatipes</i> Ashm.	
<i>Megaspilus Harringtoni</i> Ashm.	Several ; in July and Aug. One bred from Willow Diplosis puparium emerged in April.
<i>Megaspilus canadensis</i> Ashm.	
<i>Megaspilus Ottawaensis</i> Ashm.	Apparently a common species in August. Taken at Hull, Kingsmere and Race-course. Several specimens also from moss from Dow's Swamp in Nov.
<i>Ceraphron minutus</i> Ashm.	Also found in moss from same locality.
<i>Ceraphron auripes</i> Ashm.	With the above.
<i>Ceraphron melanocephalus</i> Ashm.	One female ; Hull, 19 Aug.
<i>Ceraphron pallidiventris</i> Ashm ?	One at Beechwood on 13 Aug.
<i>Ceraphron salicicola</i> Ashm.	From Willowgalls and also from moss. Taken at Hull, 19 Aug.
<i>Ceraphron melanocerus</i> Ashm.	One specimen.
<i>Ceraphron pedalis</i> Ashm.	Both sexes ; Hull, all in Aug. except a female 13 May.
<i>Ceraphron flaviscapus</i> Ashm.	Female ; Dow's Swamp moss, Hull 13 May.
<i>Ceraphron unicolor</i> Ashm.	Female ; Hull 19 Aug.
<i>Ceraphron</i> sp. nov.	Female ; Hull 19 Aug. A large black species.
<i>Ceraphron</i> sp. nov. ?	Female ; a large pale species.
<i>Aphanogmus bicolor</i> Ashm.	Female ; from Dow's Swamp moss.
<i>Aphanogmus marylandicus</i> Ashm. ?	Male ; Beechwood, 13 Aug.

SUBFAMILY V. SCELIONINÆ.

<i>Telenomus orgyæ</i> Fitch.	Numerous specimens bred from eggs of <i>Orgyia</i> sp.
<i>Telenomus gracilicornis</i> Ashm.	

- Telenomus podisi* *Ashm.*
Telenomus arzamae *Riley.*
Telenomus sp. nov.
- Telenomus* sp.
- Trissolcus euchiisti* *Ashm.*
Acoloides saitidis *Howard.*
Acoloides bicolor *Ashm.*
Acoloides subapterus *Ashm.*
Acoloides seminiger *Ashm.*
Ceratobæus binotatus *Ashm.*
Bæus minutus *Ashm.*
Bæus piceus *Ashm.*
Bæus clavatus *Prov.*
Bæus americanus *Howard.*
Pentacantha canadensis *Ashm.*
Prosacantha melanopus *Ashm.*
Prosacantha Linellii *Ashm.*
Prosacantha sp.
Hoplogryon longipennis *Ashm.*
Hoplogryon minutissimus *Ashm.*
Hoplogryon brachypterus *Ashm.*
- Hoplogryon obscuripes* *Ashm.*
Hoplogryon solitarius *Ashm.*
- Gryon borealis* *Ashm.*
- Gryon canadensis* *Ashm.*
- Gryon flavipes* *Ashm.*
Calotelia Marlattii *Ashm.*
- Calotelia* sp. nov.
- Calotelia* sp. nov.
- Macrotelia floridana* *Ashm.*
- Macrotelia virginiensis* *Ashm.*
Opisthacantha mellipes *Ashm.*
Hoplotelia floridana *Ashm.*
Scelio opacus *Prov.*
- One female ; Racecourse, 1 Aug.
 Three males ; Racecourse, 1 Aug.
 Thirty-one specimens from two eggs of *T. polyphemus* ?
 Several from eggs of undetermined moth, on Hickory leaf, July.
- One female.
 Many specimens bred from spiders eggs.
- Female ; from Dow's Swamp moss.
 Female ; with above.
 Several females.
 Abundant in Dow's Swamp moss.
 Taken with above, but rare.
 Type specimen.
 Female ; under stone, Hull, 15 April.
 Two in June.
 From Dow's Swamp moss.
 Female ; Kettle Island, 18 Aug.
 Female ; Racecourse, 3 Aug.
 Female ; Hull, 16 Aug.
 Several ; Hull and Racecourse, August.
 Abundant in swamp moss in Nov. also taken in Aug.
- Three females.
 Four males ; Powell's Grove and Hull, August.
 Abundant ; Racecourse and Hull, Aug., also in moss.
 Abundant ; Hull, Beechwood, Kettle Island, etc., Aug., and in moss in Nov.
- Four females
 Three males, twelve females ; Hull, June and August.
 Three males, nine females : Race-course, 29 August.
 Three females ; Hull and Race-course, August.
 Three males, one female ; Hull and Kettle Island, July and Aug.
 One female ; Hull, 5 Aug.
 One female.
 One female ; Hull, 26 Aug.
 Three males ; Hull and Kettle Island, August.

SUBFAMILY VI. PLATYGASTERINÆ.

- Metaculis erythropus* *Ashm.*
Leptacis flavicornis *Ashm.*
Leptacis striatifrons *Ashm.?*
Polymecus canadensis *Ashm.*

Polymecus pallipes *Ashm.*
Polymecus picipes *Ashm.*
Synopeas ruficapus *Ashm.*

Synopeas sp.
Eritrissomerus sp. nov.
Polygnotus alnicola *Ashm.?*

Polygnotus sp.
Polygnotus sp.
Platygaster Herrickii *Pack.*
Platygaster obscuripennis *Ashm.*
Platygaster sp.
Platygaster sp.
Isocybus pallipes *Say.*
Isocybus canadensis *Prov.*
- Three males ; Race-course, Aug.
One male ; Hull, Aug.
One male, one female ; Powell's Grove, June.
Three males, two females ; Hull, June.
Two females ; May 13.
Eight males, eleven females ; Race-course and Hull, July and Aug.
Five females ; Hull, Aug. = preceding ?
Thirteen males and females ; Hull, Aug.
Twenty-seven specimens ; bred by Mr. Fletcher from dipterous galls on *Muhlenbergia*.
One male ; Race-course, 1 Aug.
Four specimens ; from willow-galls.
Two females ; from willow-galls.
Several ; from willow-galls.
Several ; from willow-galls.
One female.
Both sexes abundant ; May. Several specimens seem to indicate a variety, if not a distinct species.

SUBFAMILY VII. HELORINÆ.

- Helorus paradoxus* *Prov.* Two females ; Kettle Island, Aug.

SUBFAMILY VIII. PROCTOTRYPINÆ.

- Disognus* sp. nov. One female.
Proctotrypes rufigaster *Prov.* Four males, one female ; Hull, etc. Aug.
Proctotrypes californicus *Holmg.*
Proctotrypes flavipes *Prov.* Three females ; Hull, Aug.
Proctotrypes abruptus *Say.* Abundant ; Race-course, Kettle Island, Hull, Aug.

Proctotrypes obsoletus *Say.* One male.
Proctotrypes longiceps *Ashm.*
Proctotrypes canadensis *Ashm.* Five males, one female ; Race-course, 22 Aug.

Proctotrypes medius *Ashm.*
Proctotrypes quadriceps *Ashm.* Three females ; Race-course and Kettle Island, Aug.

Proctotrypes sp. nov. ? One male ; Hull, 16 Aug., a large black species.
Proctotrypes clypeatus *Ashm.*

(To be Continued.)

Ottawa, Canada, Dec., 1896.

THE EVOLUTION AND DEVELOPMENT OF ANIMAL INTELLIGENCE.

By WESLEY MILLS, M.A., M.D.,

Professor of Physiology in McGill University, Montreal.

As the term evolution means literally an unfolding, it is convenient and comprehensive for the purpose in view, whether it be employed in its more literal signification or in the sense that has become attached to it by the modern doctrine of evolution as set forth by Darwin and other writers of recent times.

Darwin himself believed as thoroughly in mental evolution as in organic evolution; that is to say, he held that the non-corporeal or psychic (this term being employed to cover all qualities not physical whether purely intellectual or relating to will, feeling, etc.) qualities of animals were as much related by genetic descent as their corporeal features. The characteristics of the human mind for example, are to be explained, according to this great investigator, by man's descent from forms of life lower in the scale, in the same way as his corporeal nature. To illustrate, Darwin believed that we are in a position to understand the dog much better if we recognize his origin from wild forms such as the jackal, wolf, etc.

As regards man's psychic nature, however all evolutionists do not hold to Darwin's view.

Alf. R. Wallace, who enunciated the doctrine of organic evolution at the same time as Darwin, held that all the qualities of man's mind could not be accounted for in this way, though he thought such an explanation adequate for the corporeal structure of man.

The majority of evolutionists are of opinion, however, that the doctrine of descent of higher from lower forms does explain both the physical and psychic nature of animals, with all their

similarities and differences, better than any other ; and no one has worked out this view better than Darwin himself in his various works; and so far as the psychic is concerned, especially in his "Descent of Man"; though in this connection Romanes' "Mental Evolution in Animals" and "Mental Evolution in Man" also deserve mention as very admirable and highly scientific works.

There is, however, another sense in which the term evolution may be properly employed, viz: The unfolding or development of the individual animal from the beginning of its existence to full maturity ; we may speak of the evolution of the chick from the egg ; and in like manner we may follow the evolution of the mind from its first, dim manifestations to its complete development.

While the mind of the adult human being had been studied for ages it is only very recently that investigators thought of commencing at the beginning, or in other words, making researches into the nature of the infant mind ; though when one reflects it seems strange that such should have been the case.

The anatomy of man and the higher animals has been rendered easier of acquirement and its true significance made vastly clearer by comparative anatomy, or the study of one form of animal life as compared with another. The structure of the cat and tiger, related animals, is each better understood if compared. But it is embryology or the study of the development of animals from their germs that has shed such a flood of light on the structure and relations of the whole animal kingdom.

The writer being convinced that the same principles apply to the study of the mental life of animals has for some years been engaged on investigation of the psychic development of animals by a method corresponding to the embryological as applied to physical development.

Some writers, Professor Preyer especially, have published fairly complete studies on the psychic manifestations of infants. The latter's "Mind of the Child" is a monument of patience, industry and ability, and is simply invaluable to those desirous of understanding the human mind. A record has been kept by this author of his own child's mental development from the very first day of its existence to the fortieth month.

The writer of the present article is attempting to do similar work for several groups of our domestic animals or pets, and a considerable number of these investigations are now completed. It is hoped that by such researches a truer light will be thrown on the psychic nature, not alone of the animals investigated, but on that of man also; for whether we admit evolution in the Darwinian sense in psychology or not, there can be no doubt after comparing these studies one with another, that there is much that is common in mental development as there is in physical development.

The dog and the rabbit, much as they differ in anatomy, have also much in common; and in like manner they greatly resemble each other in certain features psychically, as such studies prove beyond all doubt.

To many minds this will be evidence for the truth of evolution, and to be explained only on some such theory.

It is well known that in a very early stage of embryonic development, animals that afterwards differ widely in form and structure, can scarcely be distinguished, if at all, even by the the most expert.

In like manner the psychic behaviour of whole groups of animals has much in common during the first days of life, a remark that especially applies to those that are born blind. They all manifest certain reflexes and instincts. By a "reflex," physiologists mean a physical result, usually a movement, independent of the will. It follows because of some sort of stimulus;

and many of them would take place if the brain of the animal were removed.

The movements of the snake, after its head has been pounded into a mass beyond recognition by the school boy, are reflex, movements which when first seen cause such feelings of the "uncanny" to arise. The mechanism of these movements resides in the spinal cord, the nerves and their endings etc., and is wholly involuntary in such a case. The touch that causes it is the stimulus and the result is a reflex.

The movements of those newly born animals that are blind for some days are largely if not entirely of this reflex character, and, as has been already observed, they are of the same nature in all mammals thus born blind. This is not because they are blind, or rather because their eyes are closed, but because their blindness is an expression of the fact that their organization, both physical and psychic, is in a comparatively undeveloped condition. It will be observed, however, that these animals have developed at this period such reflexes and instincts as enable them to adapt to their new surroundings after birth. They can get nourishment by sucking—a reflex or an instinct, probably both. They can move sufficiently to huddle together and crawl close to their mother—their source of heat ; for of all the enemies of young animals cold is the greatest. Warmth is a need even more urgent than food itself.

When they have learned to adapt themselves to their new environment somewhat, and so to be prepared for advances, some new developments take place rather rapidly ; their eyes and ears open ; they learn to see and to hear, though it must not be inferred that seeing and the opening of the eyes are contemporaneous ; for as a matter of fact I have demonstrated in the clearest way that young animals born blind, as dogs, cats, rabbits, etc., do not really see objects for some days after their

*Part of a paper read before the Natural History Society of Montreal.

eyes open, though it is likely they do distinguish between light and darkness.

It appears that all animals born blind are also born deaf; at all events, I have as yet found no exception to this rule.

The greatest difference sometimes exists as to the psychic condition at birth of different groups of animals belonging to the same larger group. This is well illustrated by the cavy (Guinea pig) and the rabbit. The latter is born blind, deaf and comparatively helpless, while the newly born cavy can in a few hours run about, see, hear and even eat, yet both belong to the great group of rodents or gnawers. This is to be explained by the relatively short period of gestation of the rabbit, as compared with the cavy, so that the young of the rabbit are born in a comparatively immature condition. Even in the dog tribe there are differences in rate of development for the different breeds; thus, small dogs, as terriers, are precocious as compared with St. Bernards and other large breeds and they attain physical and psychological maturity earlier. A terrier is generally quite mature at one year, while a St. Bernard may grow and develop for at least two years.

The writer is not aware that a record of physical changes as complete as the psychic has been kept in studies made on infants.

This omission he has in some measure endeavored to supply in his researches on the lower animals, because it is in this way alone, probably, that the relations of the physical and the psychic can be established. So far as investigations have been made they seem to show that psychic growth and development run parallel with the development of the nervous centres, especially the brain.

The writer has completed a research bearing directly on this subject, and the evidence is clear that the degree of psychic development at birth and for some days after, in

animals born blind, corresponds with a similar (undeveloped) condition of those parts of the brain that have unquestionably to do with voluntary movements and the higher functions generally.

The limits assigned to this paper will prevent my going further into details, but I hope sufficient has been brought forward to show that in animals lower in the scale as well as in man there is a development to the mind as to the body ; that this development follows, as does that of the physical organism, certain laws ; that there is a close relationship between mind and body, and that we must, if man is to be understood, study him in connection with animals lower in the scale. Man is not apart from but a part of nature, and the sooner the world ceases to isolate man and proceeds to investigate him as a part of a grand whole, the better it will be for man and all other animals.

NOTES, REVIEWS AND COMMENTS.

COLEMAN, A. P. PROF.—“The Anorthosites of the Rainy Lake Region.”—*Journal of Geology*, Vol. IV., No. 8, pp. 907—911 Chicago, Nov.—Dec., 1896.

The quartzose granites of the Rainy Lake district, which hold the important gold-bearing veins, have been carefully studied by Lawson and Coleman in various reports to the Dominion and Ontario geological surveys. The barren anorthosites associated with these had hitherto been neglected. Prof. Coleman describes the anorthosite rock of Bad Vermilion Lake and Seine Bay region. It is of post-Keewatin age and differs from the typical anorthosites of Quebec described by Adams. “More than nine-tenths of the rock is seen to consist of plagioclase, usually sprinkled with zoisite particles, or more or less completely changed to a saussuritic mass.” “An analysis of the freshest rock studied (from Seine River mouth) shows” a low percentage of silica and soda and high percentage of lime compared with Quebec anorthosites.”

Prof. Coleman disagrees with Dr. Lawson regarding these anorthosite rocks in not "representing the truncated base of a Keewatin volcano" but as "having solidified under a considerable thickness of superincumbent rock" and been exposed by denudation so as to be eroded and fragments rolled into boulders which appear as part of a conglomerate before the eruption of the granite.—H. M. A.

TYRRELL, J. BURR—"The Genesis of Lake Agassiz." *Journal of Geology*, Vol. V., No. 7, pp. 811—815, Chicago, Dec 1896.

In this paper, Mr. Tyrrell first describes the two centres of glaciation or gathering grounds for the snow and ice on each side of Hudson Bay during the "Great Ice Age." He then more closely defines the terms, "Keewatin glacier" and "Laur-entide glacier" which have been applied to these centres by himself* and Dr. Dawson. Regarding the origin of Lake Agassiz itself, Mr. Tyrrell states:—"The Keewatin glacier seems to have retired northward well into Manitoba, and possibly even beyond the northern limit of that province, before it was joined by the eastern glacier. When they united the water was ponded between the fronts of the two glaciers to the north and east, and the highland to the south and west. Thus Lake Agassiz had its beginning." The later history of the lake is to some extent still undetermined, but is given in the light of the evidence obtained during several explorations in those regions. A passing note is also made of the "Cordilleran glacier" † in the mountains of British Columbia and of a fourth great glacier—the Greenland glacier², that which "covers Greenland at the present time."—H. M. A.

*Geographical Journal, London, pp. 439, November, 1895.

† G. M. Dawson in Bull. Geol. Soc. Am., Vol. 7, pp. 31-66, 1895.

HOES SOLD BY RETALLACK WEAR WELL. 63 SPARKS STREET.

HENRY WATTERS,

Chemist and Druggist,

Corner of Sparks and Bank Streets,

OTTAWA.

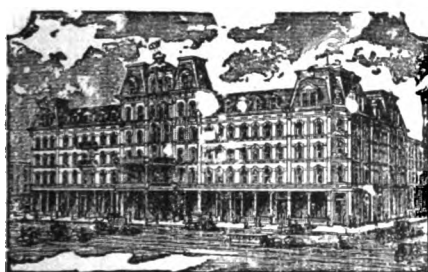
JOHN MURPHY & CO.,

IMPORTERS

FANCY AND STAPLE DRY GOODS,

66 and 68 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.



THE

Russell House,

OTTAWA.

F. X. ST. JACQUES,

Proprietor.

TOPLEY,

132 Sparks Street.

COME IN AND SEE LATEST PHOTOS.

Kodaks to Rent.

R. A. McCORMICK,

Prescription Druggist,

75 SPARKS STREET,

Phone 159, Ottawa.

C. M. HOLBROOK,

113 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.

Trouser Stretchers, 50c. per pair.

C. C. RAY. D. MURPHY. J. W. McRAE.

C. C. RAY & CO.,

COAL DEALERS,

OFFICE:

53 Sparks Street, Ottawa.

Telephone 461.

M. M. Pyke, Men's Outfitter and Proprietor of Pyke's Steam Laundry.

J. & R. CRAIG, Tailors, 105 Sparks St., Ottawa.

THE OTTAWA FIELD-NATURALISTS' CLUB, 1896-1897.

Patron :

THE RT. HONOURABLE THE EARL OF ABERDEEN
GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF CANADA.

President :

MR. F. T. SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C., F.C.S. &c.

Vice-Presidents

Dr. H. M. Ami, M.A., F.G.S. W. Hague Harrington, F.R.S.C.

Librarian :

Mr. S. B. Sinclair, B.A.
(Normal School.)

Secretary :

Mr. Andrew Halkett.
(Marine and Fisheries Dept.)

Treasurer :

Mr. D. B. Dowling, B.A.Sc.
(Geol. Survey Dept.)

Committee :

Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S. etc.	Miss A. Shenick, B. Sc.
Mr. James Fletcher, F.R.S.C., F.L.S.	“ G. Harmer.
Mr. H. B. Small.	“ Marion Whyte.

Standing Committees of Council :

Publishing : Dr. Ami, Prof. Prince, Mr. Harrington, Mr. H. B. Small, Mr. Dowling, Miss Whyte.

Excursions : Dr. Ami, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Small, Mr. Sinclair, Miss Shenick, Miss Harmer.

Soirees : Prof. Prince, Mr. Sinclair, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Halkett.

Leaders :

Geology : Dr. Ellis, Mr. Ferrier, Dr. Ami.

Botany : Mr. R. B. Whyte, Mr. J. M. Macoun, Mr. J. Craig.

Entomology : Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Harrington, Mr. W. Simpson.

Ornithology : Mr. Kingston, Miss Harmer, Mr. Lees.

Conchology : Mr. Latchford, Mr. Halkett, Mr. O'Brien.

Zoology : Prof. Prince, Prof. Macoun, Mr. H. B. Small.

“THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.”

Editor :

HENRY M. AMI, M.A., D.Sc., F.G.S.

Associate Editors :

DR. R. W. ELLS, F.R.S.C.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Geology*.
MR. W. F. FERRIER, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Mineralogy* and *Lithology*.

PROF. JOHN MACOUN, M.A., F.L.S.—Dominion Botanist, Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Botany*.

MR. F. R. LATCHFORD, B.A.—Department of *Conchology*.

MR. JAMES FLETCHER, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.—Botanist, and Entomologist, Central Experimental Farm—Department of *Entomology*.

MR. A. G. KINGSTON—Public Works Department—Department of *Ornithology*.

PROF. E. E. PRINCE, B.A., F.L.S.—Commissioner of Fisheries for Canada—Department of *Biology* and general *Zoology*.

“Ottawa Naturalist” and Membership Fee to O.F.N.C. only \$1.00 per annum.

JANUARY, 1897.

VOL. X, No. 10.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

Published by the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
1. The Living Chimæra and its Egg.—Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S.	185
2. Ottawa Spiders and Mites.—W. Hague Harrington, F.R.S.C.	190
3. Clouds.—Principal J. A. Dresser, B.A.	192
4. NOTES, REVIEWS AND COMMENTS :— <i>Canadian Stromatoporoids</i> , J. F. Whiteaves ; <i>Parado- zides beds in Eastern America</i> , G. F. Matthew ; <i>Augen Gneiss at Bedford, N.Y.</i> , Luquer and Ries ; Bulletin of the Natural History Society of New Brunswick, Vol. XVII., No. 4, October, 1896 ; Geological Survey of Canada, Annual Report, Vol. VII., 1896.	196
5. New Members, O.F.N.C.	199
6. Journal of Geography.	200
7. Club Notes : Annual Meeting, Prizes offered.	200

OTTAWA, CANADA.

PRINTED AT THE OFFICE OF PAYNTER & ABBOTT,
48 RIDEAU STREET.

J. ROBERTS ALLAN, Chemist and Druggist,
76 Rideau Street, Ottawa.

Canada's
High
Grade

PIANOS

Mason & Risch,
Nordheimer,
Heintzman.

Estey & Dominion
Organs.

J. L. Orme & Son,

189 Sparks St.



Sole Agents for
**STEINWAY,
KNABE,
CHICKERING.**

A large assortment
of second-hand in-
struments. Terms
to suit all purchas-
ers.

J. L. Orme & Son,

189 Sparks St.
Between O'Connor and
Bank Streets.

J. G. BUTTERWORTH & Co.,
All-Rail Scranton Coal.

86 SPARKS STREET.

A. ROSENTHAL,

Jeweller and Optician.

87 SPARKS ST.

WELCH, MARGETSON & CO'S
Shirts, Collars and Cuffs.

R. MCGIFFIN,

49 SPARKS STREET.

KENNY BROS.,

Tailors to
His Excellency
THE GOVERNOR GENERAL.

C. H. THORBURN,

Books and Stationery,
FOUNTAIN PENS.
Views of Ottawa. 80 Sparks St.

WM. HOWE,

Importer of Artists' Materials and Artistic
Interior Decorations. Manufacturer
of White Lead, Paints & Colors.

Howe's Block, - - OTTAWA.

TRY

BATE & CO'S
33 C.

English Blended Black Tea.

J. & T. BALLANTYNE,

Best Grades of Hard and Soft Coal.

OFFICE, COR. ELGIN & QUEEN STS.

Telephones 586 and 579.

A. J. STEPHENS,
FINE SHOES.

89 SPARKS ST.

Boots and Shoes Made to Measure.

Wm. ROBERTSON,

Bookseller and Stationer,

69 Rideau Street.

Natural History Works supplied to
order.

JAMES HOPE & CO., Importing and Manufacturing Stationery, Bookbinders, and Bookbinders, Ottawa. Depository Ottawa Auxiliary Bible Society.

THOMAS LIGGET HAS REMOVED HIS STOCK OF CARPETS, ETC., 177 & 179 SPARKS STREET, TO NEW PREMISES.

PITTAWAY'S PHOTO STUDIO
68 SPARKS STREET

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

VOL. X.

OTTAWA, JANUARY, 1897.

No. 10.

THE LIVING CHIMÆRA AND ITS EGG.

By PROF. E. E. PRINCE, B.A., F.L.S.,

Dominion Commissioner of Fisheries, Ottawa.

Few naturalists have ever had the advantage of seeing alive that somewhat rare and profoundly interesting fish, the oceanic Chimæra or Rabbit Fish. Its grotesque outline and staring eyes so impressed Frank Buckland that he pronounced it "worthy the imagination of the most barbarous Chinaman that ever designed a figure-head for a piratical war-junk." In 1891 two or three specimens were obtained off Achill Head, Co. Mayo, at a depth of 127 fathoms, but as I had just left the vessel, the "Fingal," on which I was acting as naturalist to the Fisheries Survey, I missed seeing these remarkable examples alive. In 1895, during my cruise along the Pacific Coast, I had the privilege on many occasion of examining living specimens, the species occurring there (viz *Chimæra collaei*, Bennett) being netted fairly numerous in the inshore waters. In British and Norse seas the Chimæra is taken at considerable depths, say 70 to 200 fathoms; but in British Columbia this fish is frequently found in the drag seines used for taking salmon this kind of net being necessarily hauled in very shallow bay and estuaries.

The length of the fish varies from 12 inches to 30 or 36 inches and the head is disproportionately large, bluntly tapering in front, flattened on the top, and below sloping back to the mouth, which is quite underneath the head, some distance from the tip of the snout as in the sharks. The long body narrows

very much and ends in a long whip-like tail, bearing a fin-lobe above and below, near the tip. A long fin passes down the back, nearly the whole length, and in front of it, immediately behind the head, there rises a high first dorsal fin, triangular in shape, and provided with a powerful anterior spine, curiously serrated upon its front edge. The wing-like pectoral fins are a most striking feature as they possess a fleshy peduncle or arm portion, and the pointed fins protrude most prominently on each side of the head. When lying flat against the body they extend over one-fifth of its length. A similar but much smaller pair, the ventral fins, protrude some distance behind the pectoral fins. Both pairs are like very flexible grey wings, resembling Indian rubber in texture, semi-transparent, and supported by horny fin-rays. I was enabled to examine specimens of both sexes, a fortunate circumstance as they differ considerably in their external characters. On the forehead of the male, between the eyes, there exists a finger-like protuberance partly bent upon itself, with a flattened tip, fimbriated, and studded underneath with sharp denticles. This spine-covered surface fits into a soft mucous depression in front. Oil and mucus occur in the cavity which is no doubt glandular in nature. One writer has suggested that it is phosphorescent, and that the *Chimæra* carries a lamp upon its forehead; while Buckland fancifully compared it to a crown, whence he says, the Norwegians have called the *Chimæra* the "king fish" and also the "King of the Herrings."

The hind part of each ventral fin forms a separate bifurcate appendage, covered with a soft glandular membrane complexly folded and perforated by a longitudinal channel.

The male shark and skate have similar curious structures but in the *Chimæra* they are even more complex and curious, and impossible to be clearly described without the aid of figures.

The eyes are large and brilliant, unprovided with lids, and show a glowing green opalescent in the living fish. The iris is of a pale steel-blue colour. Buckland presaged that "the eye in life must have a monstrous and fierce appearance" and

certainly these organs stand in great contrast with the dull un-intelligent eyes of the shark or the sturgeon.

On account of its peculiar projecting teeth, four protruding from the upper jaw and two from the lower jaw, the fish bears in British Columbia the name of Rat-fish or Rabbit fish, and the terms are appropriate as the mouth recalls most strikingly that of a rodent. They are white or semi-transparent, and unlike the teeth of sharks and rays are never replaced if lost. No doubt mollusks and crustaceans form a large part of its food.

The gill arrangements are most remarkable, for instead of the five to eight exposed gill-openings in front of each breast fin, such as we find in sharks, the Chimæra has a large operculum or gill cover consisting of several broad plates marked by distinct lines of division, and most effectively shielding the four-paired gills within. The gill chamber opens by a narrow slit near the base of the peduncle or stalk of the pectoral fin, on each side of the head. No doubt the lines marking the separate opercular plates are the tracks of mucus canals. Similar large smooth plates encase the whole head. They resemble a coat of mail resplendent with a brilliant metallic appearance. The head is especially striking from its bright silvery lustre, over which, in life, all the colours of the spectrum spread, golden yellow, rosy pink, emerald green, pearly blue, indeed every prismatic tint. If Chimæra is one of the sea's most grotesque creatures, it is, in its rainbow glory, one of its most resplendent. The shrunken, faded brownish or yellow examples of Chimæra, exhibited in our museums, convey no idea of the real splendour of this strange marine vertebrate. The crude semblance as if made of wrinkled leather, is utterly unlike the smooth glittering, living fish. In allusion to its beautiful colours the Norsemen call it the gold or silver fish ; but its external appearance is not less remarkable, to the naturalist, than its anatomical structure.

In my dissection of a number of specimens in 1895 I noted some of its structural features. Thus the short and capacious intestine exhibited the spiral partition or valve, which we also find in sharks and ganoids,

The liver was smooth, solid and compact, not expanded and lobed, as in many fishes, and it was extremely rich in oil. In form and character it reminded me of the same organ in the electric ray (*Torpedo*) which I dissected in Ireland six years ago. The cheeks and face of the fish are traversed by a complex series of mucus canals with numerous rows of pores. These canals are connected with the well-marked lateral line, along the side of the body. The ovaries in the female fish were large leaf-like organs, not unlike those of the Skate, and in the semi-transparent tissue pale white eggs were scattered in great numbers, about the size of peas. The ova were not apparently near complete maturity, though the specimens were examined in July, which is usually regarded as the spawning time. I should opine that the specimens examined by me would not have spawned until the fall, say September or October. The eggs deposited are probably few in number as in the sharks.

In the male specimens I found white, compact ovate organs with complicated tortuous ducts, and other structures found always in the shark tribe. By the kindness of the curator of the Victoria Museum (Mr. Fannin) I became possessed of an egg case of *Chimæra*. It is an extremely rare object though H. M. Inspector of Irish Fisheries (Mr. Spotswood Green) lately secured many examples in deep water on the west coast of Ireland. Yarrell curiously enough states that the eggs are large and "covered with a horny shell flattened on the edges and velvety," but on what authority is not explained. The egg case is in fact like a dark horny pod, long and narrower at one end than at the other. It is $3\frac{1}{2}$ or 4 inches long, and down each side there extends a flattened projecting edge which may, in some cases, bear hairs. Each case contains one egg, and the young fish is compelled to assume a somewhat peculiar position, lying flat on its side with its head directed towards the larger end of the case. How it escapes no one knows. Probably an imperceptible slit exists through which the fish emerges, but the *Chimæra's* egg is usually held to be imbedded in the sand with

one end projecting. This, it is considered, accounts for its extreme rarity in the marine zoologist's hauls.

In the Fisheries Museum in Ottawa, a specimen of the egg of Chimæra is exhibited but the young fish had hatched out before it was obtained.

The scientific interest of a fish like Chimæra is very great. There are not more than three or four species now existing and they are widely scattered in the most diverse seas. No doubt it is an ancient type of fish and may be the last of a dying race. Its protocercal or equal-lobed tapering tail is more primitive than that of any other fish. In some points *e. g.* the spiral valve, the ventrally placed mouth, and the cartilaginous skeleton, it is allied to the sharks. Its naked skin is in contrast to both sharks and ganoids, while the operculum, almost enclosing the branchial apparatus, connects it with Ganoids and Teleosts. The teeth, ears and jaw cartilages are very peculiar. the palato-quadrate bar being unsegmented. Whether to class it with the sharks, or establish as Professor Huxley urged, a separate sub-class Holocephali, for these few fish, the Chimæras, scientific authorities are not yet agreed.

Linnæus called it Chimæra on account of its peculiar external aspect, but its anatomical and other features fully justify the name. It is at once a primitive, aberrant, and grotesque creature, with characteristics which are common to all the various sub-classes of the great class of fishes. It is in many respects one of the most generalised of existing fishes, and on that account it is of the highest scientific interest.

Marine Dept., Ottawa,
January, 1897.

OTTAWA SPIDERS AND MITES.

By W. HAGUE HARRINGTON, F.R.S.C.

In the first number of the present volume, page 11, was published a list of 61 species of spiders collected at Ottawa, and kindly determined for me by Mr Nathan Banks. During the past season my collections were, unfortunately not very extensive but I was able to send recently to the same gentleman a small lot which he has again been good enough to examine. His list, which I append, shows that 35 species were represented, of which 15, or nearly half, were not in the former sending. These additions I have indicated by an asterisk, and it will be noticed that the family Lycosidæ especially has furnished several. One species is considered to be new and has received the manuscript name given in list.

Last winter I also sent to Mr. Banks a small collection of mites, which had been obtained in sifting moss gathered in November in Dow's Swamp. The list of the species is annexed, and Mr. Banks wrote to me as follows in regard to them:—
 "The first is a large, globose, shiny species found in moss, readily known by its emarginate wing; it is widely distributed. The second is not common. The third is not rare in moss, it has dark spots from which arise bristles. The *Oppia* is new, it is close to my *Scutovertex pilosus*, but differs in tectal plate and less bristly body. The *Nothrus* is probably *N. rugulosus*, but it is not quite adult. The *Hoplophora* is very distinct, being strongly granulate. The *Uropoda* is probably new. You will find others (*Oribatids*) in fungi, decaying vegetable matter, and sphagnum moss. There should be some interesting *Nothrids* from your locality, as they are rather common in Northern Europe."

ARANEINA—SPIDERS.

DRASSIDÆ.

Drassodes humilis Bks.**Gnaphosa conspersa* Thor.*Gnaphosa brumalis* Thor.*

CLUBIONIDÆ.

Clubiona obesa Htz.*Thargalia canadensis* n. sp.*

Agalena naevia *Hts.*

AGALENIDÆ.

Dictyna volupis *Keys.*

DICTYNIDÆ.

Theridium differens *Em.*

THERIDIIDÆ.

Linyphia communis *Hts.**

Stemonyphantes bucculentus *Clk.**

Crustulina sticta *Cb.**

Lophocarenum florens *Cb.*

Epeira patagiata *Clk.*

EPEIRIDÆ.

Epeira strix *Hts.*

Singa variabilis *Em.*

Tetragnatha extensa *Linn.*

TETRAGNATHIDÆ.

Xysticus limbatus *Keys.*

THOMISIDÆ.

Coriarachne versicolor *Keys.*

Misumena vatia *Clk.*

Philodromus ornatus *Bks.**

Lycosa babingtonii *Blk.**

LYCOSIDÆ.

" *frondicola* *Em.**

Pardosa lapidicina *Em.**

" *pratensis* *Em.**

Pirata sp?

" *communis* *Em.**

Pisaura undata *Hts.*

Phidippus mystaceus *Hts.*

ATTIDÆ.

Phidippus rufus *Hts.*

Dendryphantes flavipedes *Peck.**

Phikeus militaris *Hts.*

Attus palustris *Peck.*

Dendryphantes octavus *Hts.*

Epiblemma scenicum *Clk.**

Ergane borealis *Blk.*

Chelanops sanborni *Hag.**

CHEMNATIDÆ.

ACARINA—MITES.

ORIBATIDÆ.

Oribata emarginata *Bks.* Several.

Nothrus rugulosus *Bks?* Young.

Oribatella signata *Bks.* Two specimens.

Hoplophora granulata n.sp. Three speci-

Oribatella bidentata *Bks.* Several.

mens.

Oppia canadensis n. sp. Two specimens.

GAMASIDÆ.

Uropoda sp? Several.

CLOUDS.

By PRINCIPAL J. A. DRESSER B.A., of Richmond, Que.

Read before the St. Francis College Literary and Scientific Society, Feb. 3rd, 1897.

(An Abstract).

In the opening words of Prof. Davis's admirable work on the subject of Meteorology he says: "We dwell on the surface of the land; we sail across the surface of the sea; but we live at the bottom of the atmosphere.

Its changes pass over our heads; its continual fluctuations control our labors. Whether our occupation is indoor or out, on land or at sea, we are all more or less influenced by changes from the clear sunshine of blue skies, to the dark shadows under clouds; from the dusty weather of droughts to the rains of passing storms; from the enervating southerly winds to the bracing currents from the north.

Few persons fail to raise some questions now and then concerning the causes and processes of these changes; some inquire more earnestly, desiring to inform themselves carefully on the subject.

No school study suggests more frequent questions from scholars, or allows more educative replies from teachers than meteorology, the science of the atmosphere."

To this it may well be added that the atmospheric phenomena of sky and clouds furnish some of the grandest panoramas of beauty that nature ever presents to our eyes. And yet, how strange it is that while we recognize the different forms of earth and sea, we so seldom distinguish the various features of the atmosphere.

We have an abundance of names for the different appearances of land and water, as island, peninsula, isthmus, cape, and mountain; or, sea, gulf, bay, lake and river. But for the many and beautiful aspects of the sky, only indefinite or figurative language is commonly at hand. It is only fine or dull, bright or cloudy.

With the advancement of meteorological knowledge much has been done, however, to bring about a desirable change. Convenient names which have a definite application, more commonly used to designate the different kinds of clouds and it thus becomes possible to describe an appearance of the sky in such a manner as to correctly represent it to a person who has not seen it. In order to distinguish the different classes of clouds it is necessary to consider how they are formed.

The atmosphere, like a sponge, can absorb a certain amount of water. Thus the water evaporated from the streams and pools, which dry up in summer, passes into the air, generally in the form of invisible vapour.

The atmosphere also can hold more water when warm than at a colder temperature, and it becomes colder the farther it is removed from the earth.

Accordingly as the warm air rises from the earth, it becomes cooler and the moisture that was before invisible is seen in the form of minute floating droplets, and a fog or cloud appears according to the height at which it is developed. The degree of temperature at which those appear is called the dew-point, and the height at which this is reached is marked by the lower margin of those clouds which have even base lines.

If the clouds rise so high that the temperature falls below the freezing point, the vapour is changed to snow or icy particles which probably constitute the majority of clouds.

The upward movement of the air, which it is necessary to consider here, is, like the winds, caused primarily by differences in the temperature of the air. This ascent of the warmer air, which is known as *convection*, assumes a vorticular or whirling motion and is often very rapid. It may be observed on the eve of a thunder storm when the cloud known as cumulus can be seen rolling upwards with astonishing celerity.

Having thus briefly treated of the causes of clouds, their different classes may be taken up. These are distinguished chiefly by their form but the altitude is also considered.

CUMULUS.—That form which is the most easily distinguished and is at the same time also the most beautiful, is known as the Cumulus. These are the dome-like clouds that appear on a showery afternoon of summer, which are commonly called "Thunder heads." They usually rise from a flat base, perhaps a mile above the earth to a height of several thousand feet higher, with bold rounded tops often resembling huge mountains. Where the sun shines upon them they present a fleecy appearance, where it does not, they are dark and frowning. When the opposite side from the observer is exposed to the sun they show most beautiful white margins being in poetic imagery the clouds with silver lining.

STRATUS.—*Stratus* includes all low-lying cloud sheets which have no definite form, from the fogs at the surface of the earth, to clouds of considerable height. It is not a cloud of beauty, but is a usual accompaniment of dull weather and cyclonic storms. It is sometimes the only cloud seen at a single point for several days.

CIRRUS.—*Cirrus* is the name applied to clouds composed of long slender fibres, which are sometimes delicately ; at others, finely banded. They are the highest clouds we see, probably ranging from five to eight or even ten miles in height. In our latitude they generally move eastward, often with a velocity of more than one hundred miles per hour, but owing to their great altitude, they appear to move much more slowly. They undoubtedly consist of icy particles similar to those which float in the lower atmosphere in our coldest weather.

CIRRO-STRATUS.—*Cirro-Stratus* clouds consist of wavy cirrus fibres mingled with bands of a more horizontal appearance. They often extend across the entire sky, when they converge at opposite points of the horizon and form the peculiar feature known as "Noah's Ark." This is probably due to the perspective effect of the parallel bands seen directly overhead being produced in opposite directions in parallel lines. They range next in height to the cirrus and like clouds of that class are in general an indication of a storm.

CIRRO-CUMULUS.—*Cirro-Cumulus* is another modification of the cirrus and is somewhat closely related to the last. It consists of separate masses or balls of clouds. When these are close together they form the mackerel clouds which overspread the sky with the appearance of a mosaic. They are also seen in isolated forms when they represent small storms in the upper air.

There is the authority of both science and verse for the adage that "a mackerel sky seldom leaves the meadows dry," and also for the sailor's saying that "Mare's tails and mackerel scales make lofty ships carry low sails."

CUMULO STRATUS.—The flattened or extended cumulus clouds are called *cumulo-stratus*. They are somewhat extensive clouds and are chiefly seen in fair windy weather. In the latest terminology this class is divided into two sub-classes, (a) *Strato-cumulus* embracing the extended cumulus; (b) *Cumulus* which is bordered by cirro-stratus tops, and called *cumulo-nimbus*.

NIMBUS.—*Nimbus* is the name given to any cloud from which rain or snow is falling. It therefore represents a state of the weather rather than a form or elevation of cloud and hence it is not a truly scientific term. Accordingly, the term "overcast" is often employed in its stead to denote a sky evenly obscured by a cloud having no definite form. . . .

Did time permit, we could here study the phenomena of storms. The nature of the *cyclone* and the *tornado*, the laws by which they are governed and how these laws were discovered, as well as the great value of scientific weather predictions, all of which are most interesting topics of study.

The beauty of the clouds, however, is more than sufficient for our present consideration.

Whether we look at the towering cumulus or the graceful and wavy cirrus, we must acknowledge their beauty. Nor is there less to admire in the mottled cirro-cumulus or the delicate streaks of the cirro-stratus.

How often a few fleecy floating patches of cirro-cumulus in a clear blue sky form a scene that can only be compared to the view from some high cliff out upon an island-dotted sea ; or a lofty cumulus raising his head high above his fellows, frowns down in a awful darkness, or shines resplendent in the setting sun !

The successive variations of the clouds, the grand and imposing as well as their beautiful and graceful aspects, present a field for contemplation and admiration too varied, too grand, and too sublime to fail to arouse the enthusiasm of the most prosaie observer and to implant in him a true love of nature.

In the words of Shelley, the cloud seems to say :

"I bring fresh showers for the thirsty flowers,
From the seas and the streams ;
I bear light shade for the leaves when laid
In their noon-day dreams,
From my wings are shaken the dews that waken
The sweet buds every one,
When rocked to rest on their mother's breast,
As she dances about the sun,
I wield the flail of the lashing hail,
And whiten the green plains under ;
And then again I dissolve it in rain
And laugh as I pass in thunder.

Richmond, Que.,

Feb. 3rd, 1897.

NOTES, REVIEWS AND COMMENTS.

WHITEAVES, J. F.—"*Canadian Stromatoporoids.*" Can. Rec. Science, Vol. VII, pp. 129-146, July, 1896.

The following species are herein recorded :

ORDOVICIAN SPECIES.

- | | |
|--|---|
| 1. <i>Clathrodictyon variolare</i> , Rosen | 3. <i>Labechia Huronensis</i> , Billings, sp. |
| 2. <i>Labechia Canadensis</i> , Nicholson and Murie. | 4. <i>Beatricea nodulosa</i> , Billings. |
| | 5. " <i>undulata</i> , Billings. |

SILURIAN SPECIES.

- | | |
|---|--|
| 6. <i>Actinostroma matutinum</i> , Nicholson. | 11. <i>Stromatopora Galtensis</i> , Dawson sp. |
| 7. <i>Clathrodictyon vesiculosum</i> , Nich. and Murie. | 12. " " <i>constellata</i> , Spencer sp. |
| | 13. " " <i>Hudsonica</i> , Dawson sp. |

- | | |
|---|---|
| 8. <i>Clathrodictyon fastigiatum</i> , Nich. | 14. " " <i>Carteri</i> , Nicholson. |
| 9. " " <i>ostiolatum</i> , Nich. | 15. <i>Syringostroma Ristigouchense</i> ,
Spencer. |
| 10. <i>Stromatopora antiqua</i> , Nich. and
Murie. | |

DEVONIAN SPECIES.

- | | |
|---|--|
| 16. <i>Actinostroma expansum</i> , Hall and
Whitfield. | 24. <i>Stromatopora</i> sp. cf. <i>S. bucheliensis</i> ,
Bargatzky. |
| 17. <i>Actinostroma Tyrrellii</i> Nicholson. | 25. <i>Stromatoporella</i> , cf. <i>S. Hüpschii</i> ,
Barg. |
| 18. " " <i>Whiteavesii</i> , Nich. | 26. <i>Stromatoporella granulata</i> , Nicholson. |
| 19. " " <i>fenestratum</i> , Nich. | 27. " " <i>Selwynii</i> , Nicholson. |
| 20. <i>Clathrodictyon cellulosum</i> , Nich.
and Murie. | 28. " " <i>incrusters</i> , Hall and
Whitfield. |
| 21. <i>Clathrodictyon laxum</i> , Nicholson. | 29. <i>Stromatoporella tuberculata</i> , Nich. |
| 22. " " <i>retiforme</i> , Nich. and
Murie. | |
| 23. <i>Stromatopora</i> sp. cf. <i>S. bucheliensis</i> ,
Bazatzky. | |

SPECIES OF DOUBTFUL AFFINITIES.

- | | |
|---|--|
| 30. <i>Stromatocerium erugosum</i> , Hall. | 34. <i>Caunopora mirabilis</i> , Spencer. |
| 31. <i>Stromatopora Hindei</i> , Nicholson. | 35. <i>Coenostroma botryoideum</i> , Spencer. |
| 32. " " <i>striatella</i> , Nicholson. | 36. <i>Dictyostroma reticulatum</i> , Spencer. |
| 33. <i>Caunopora Walkeri</i> , Spencer. | 37. <i>Stromatopora perforata</i> , Nich. sp. |
| | 38. " " <i>mamillata</i> , Nich. |

MATTHEW, G. F.—"*Faunas of the Paradoxides beds in Eastern North America.*" No. 1. Trans. N. Y. Acad. Sc., Vol. 15, pp., 192-247, plates 14-17, Aug. 1896.

LUQUER, L. M. AND HEINRICH RIES—"The 'Augen' gneiss area, pegmatite veins and diorite dikes at Bedford, N. Y." Amer. Geol., Vol. XVII, No. 4, pp. 239-261, Oct., 1896.

BULLETIN OF THE NATURAL HISTORY SOCIETY OF NEW BRUNSWICK, No. XIV, 66 pp., St. John, N.B., 1896.

This number contains : (1) *A Biographical Sketch of Dr. Abraham Gesner*, accompanied by a portrait of that eminent worker in the field of geological survey in Eastern Canada early in the century (1839-1843). The sketch is written by G. W. Gesner and gives useful information regarding this pioneer in the geological work of a portion of Acadia. The writings of Dr. Gesner are also indicated. (2) *The Restigouche—with notes especially on its flora*, by G. U. Hay. This sketch of a trip down the Restigouche in company with Dr. Ganong contains

eleven species of plants new to the flora of New Brunswick. (3) *An outline of Phytobiology (Phytoecology)*, by W. F. Ganong. This is practically a plea for the establishment of a biological Survey of Acadian Plants. (4) "*Notes on the Natural History and Physiography of New Brunswick*," by W. F. Ganong. In this article "Temperature measurements in Clear Lake," the outlet-delta of L. Utopia and other topics are discussed. (5) "*Notes on the occurrence of two shrews new to New Brunswick*," by Philip Cox. *Sorex Richardsoni*, Bachman and *S. fumeus*, Miller, are the two specimens recorded—the latter for the first time in British North America. An interesting Appendix, with Biographical Notes, follow the articles just mentioned.—H. M. A.

GEOLOGICAL SURVEY OF CANADA, By G. M. Dawson, C.M.G., LL.D., &c., Director, "Annual Report," (New Series) Vol. VII, Reports A. B. C. F. J. M. R. S. for 1894, published 1896, being publication No. 581 of Geol. Survey Reports, &c.

REPORT A.—This deals with the Summary Report of the operations of the Survey for 1894, and includes a preliminary account of explorations and geological surveys as well as of museum and office work for that year.

REPORT B.—This is the "Report on the Area of the Kamloops map-sheet, British Columbia," by George M. Dawson, with an appendix contains 427 pages in which are described the physical geography of the region, the general geology, indicating the palæozoic and mesozoic formations represented, together with descriptions of the conditions of metamorphism appertaining to the volcanic rocks. Four appendices accompany this report; one on the petrographical characters of the rocks, by W. F. Ferrier; one on Shuswap names in the Kamloops map-sheet; one on limits of growth of spruce trees, &c. and one on observations of temperatures at different altitudes.

REPORT C.—"*Exploration of the Finlay and Omenica Rivers*," by R. G. McConnell. The routes travelled, the geological observations made, together with a geological summary and economic notes obtained are given in this report.

REPORT F.—“*On the Country in the vicinity of Red Lake and part of Berens R., Keewatin,*” by D. B. Dowling. In this report the physiographic and geologic features of the district are indicated, together with interesting notes of observations made.

REPORT J.—“Report on that portion of the Province of Quebec comprised in the S.W. quarter sheet-map of the Eastern Townships of Canada,” by R. W. Ells, F. D. Adams and H. M. Ami.

REPORT M.—“On the Surface Geology of East New Brunswick, N.W. Nova Scotia and a portion of P.E.I.,” by R. Chalmers. In this report the topographical and physical features of the district are delineated, the Tertiary or Preglacial and early and later Pleistocene deposits are described. The agricultural capabilities of the district, its forests and minerals, as well as materials of economic importance are pointed out.

REPORT R.—This is the report of the Chemical and Mineralogical Branch of the Department, by G. C. Hoffmann. Analyses of coal, gold and silver assays, analyses of iron, nickel and cobalt ores, natural waters, and miscellaneous examinations of material from the various Provinces of the Dominion are given.

REPORT S.—“Mineral Statistics,” Reports for 1893 and 1894, by E. D. Ingall.

This very important and instructive contribution to our knowledge of the mineral, forest and other natural resources of our vast Dominion is accompanied by maps, sections and illustrations which greatly enhance the value of the volume. Eleven geological and topographical maps are included in the above, besides fourteen plates illustrating different sections of country and exhibiting remarkable features of more than usual interest.—H.M.A.

JOURNAL OF GEOGRAPHY.

The Journal of Geography, 41 North Queen Street, Lancaster, Pa.

For many years past there has been felt a growing need of some journal or periodical which would assist in geographical studies and research in America. To satisfy this long-felt want, a number of enthusiastic professors, students of *geography* in the strict sense of the word have just issued. *The Journal of School Geography*. The January and February Nos. 1 and 2, 1897, have just reached us. The editorial staff consists of well-known workers in the field of geography. Besides original articles of strict accuracy and scientific value, the *Journal*

will contain monthly reviews of the leading works which mark the progress of geographical research from an educational standpoint. To the teachers of Ontario and of Canada in general we have no hesitation to recommend this work, and hope that many of our members, who are teachers, will subscribe to this very instructive and live journal.

To give a better idea of the character of the subjects treated, we give herewith the following tables of contents for the two numbers already issued :—

JAN., 1897.—*Introduction* ; *Home Geography*, by W. M. Davis ; *Africa*, Cyrus C. Adams ; *Geographic Instruction in Germany*, Will S. Munroe ; *Suggestions regarding Geography in Grade Schools*, R. E. Dodge ; *Notes*, R. E. Dodge ; *Reviews*.

FEB., 1897.—*The Influences of the Appalachian Barrier upon Colonial History*, Ellen C. Semple ; *Meteorological Observations in Schools*, R. DeC. Ward ; *The Causal Notion in Geography*, F. M. McMurry ; *Geographic Aids* (1), R. E. Dodge ; *Notes and Reviews*.

The editorial staff comprises men most eminent in geographical research, work and studies, including Messrs R. E. Dodge, W. M. Davis, C. W. Hayes, H. B. Kummel, F. M. McMurry, R. DeC. Ward.

CLUB NOTES.

ANNUAL MEETING.—The eighteenth annual meeting of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club is called for Tuesday evening the 16th day of March* at 8 o'clock, when the reports of the Council, Treasurer's statement, and Librarian's report will be presented. The election of officers will also take place and discussion on methods of work in order to advance the interests of the Club. Place of meeting: Normal School, Elgin St. entrance.

PRIZES.—At the beginning of the year 1896 the Council of the O. F. N. C. offered a number of prizes for the best collections of plants, insects, minerals and fossils from the Ottawa district. The Council is now prepared to receive the collections for competition. For particulars *see* May number of NATURALIST.

O. F. N. C.—NEW MEMBERS.

B. E. Walker, Esq., F.G.S., Toronto, Ont. ; Miss Helena Coleman, Toronto, Ont. ; Mr. J. L. Coté, Ottawa ; Rev. R. McNab, Mattawa, Ont.

W. & H. HURDMAN, Limited & Hurdman, Diamonds, Watches, Jewellery, 67 Sparks St., Ottawa, Telephone 74.

SHOES SOLD BY RETAILLACK WEAR WELL 63 SPARKS STREET

HENRY WATTERS,

Chemist and Druggist,

Corner of Sparks and Bank Streets,

OTTAWA.

JOHN MURPHY & CO.,

IMPORTERS

FANCY AND STAPLE DRY GOODS,

66 and 68 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.



THE

Russell House,

OTTAWA.

F. X. ST. JACQUES,

Proprietor.

TOPLEY,

132 Sparks Street.

COME IN AND SEE LATEST PHOTOS.

Kodaks to Rent.

R. A. McCORMICK,

Prescription Druggist,

75 SPARKS STREET,

Phone 159.

Ottawa.

C. M. HOLBROOK,

113 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.

Trouser Stretchers, 50c. per pair.

C. C. RAY.

D. MURPHY.

J. W. McRAE.

C. C. RAY & CO.,

COAL DEALERS,

OFFICE :

53 Sparks Street, Ottawa.

Telephone 461.

L. & R. CRAIG, Tailors, 105 Sparks St., Ottawa.

THE OTTAWA FIELD-NATURALISTS' CLUB, 1896-1897.

Patron:

THE RT. HONOURABLE THE EARL OF ABERDEEN
GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF CANADA.

President:

MR. F. T. SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C., F.C.S. &c.

Vice-Presidents

Dr. H. M. Ami, M.A., F.G.S. W. Hague Harrington, F.R.S.C.

Librarian:

Mr. S. B. Sinclair, B.A.
(Normal School.)

Secretary:

Mr. Andrew Halkett.
(Marine and Fisheries Dept.)

Treasurer:

Mr. D. B. Dowling, B.A.Sc.
(Geol. Survey Dept.)

Committee:

Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S. etc.
Mr. James Fletcher, F.R.S.C., F.L.S.
Mr. H. B. Small.

Miss A. Shenick, B. Sc.
" G. Harmer.
" Marion Whyte.

Standing Committees of Council:

Publishing: Dr. Ami, Prof. Prince, Mr. Harrington, Mr. H. B. Small, Mr. Dowling, Miss Whyte.

Excursions: Dr. Ami, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Small, Mr. Sinclair, Miss Shenick, Miss Harmer.

Soirees: Prof. Prince, Mr. Sinclair, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Halkett.

Leaders:

Geology: Dr. Ellis, Mr. Ferrier, Dr. Ami.

Botany: Mr. R. B. Whyte, Mr. J. M. Macoun, Mr. J. Craig.

Entomology: Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Harrington, Mr. W. Simpson.

Ornithology: Mr. Kingston, Miss Harmer, Mr. Lees.

Conchology: Mr. Latchford, Mr. Halkett, Mr. O'Brien.

Zoology: Prof. Prince, Prof. Macoun, Mr. H. B. Small.

"THE OTTAWA NATURALIST."

Editor:

HENRY M. AMI, M.A., D.Sc., F.G.S.

Associate Editors:

DR. R. W. ELLIS, F.R.S.C.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Geology*.
MR. W. F. FERRIER, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Mineralogy and Lithology*.

PROF. JOHN MACOUN, M.A., F.L.S.—Dominion Botanist, Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Botany*.

MR. F. R. LATCHFORD, B.A.—Department of *Conchology*.

MR. JAMES FLETCHER, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.—Botanist, and Entomologist, Central Experimental Farm—Department of *Entomology*.

MR. A. G. KINGSTON—Public Works Department—Department of *Ornithology*.

PROF. E. E. PRINCE, B.A., F.L.S. Commissioner of Fisheries for Canada—Department of *Biology and general Zoology*.

"Ottawa Naturalist" and Membership Fee to O.F.N.C. only \$1.00 per annum.

FEBRUARY, 1897.

VOL. X, No. II.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

Published by the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club

CONTENTS.

RECENT EXPLORATIONS IN CANADA:	PAGE
1. Introductory Sketch—G. M. Dawson, C.M.G., LL.D., F.R.S.	201
2. The Barren Lands of Canada—J. Burr Tyrrell, M.A., F.G.S.	203
3. The Labrador Area—A. P. Low, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.A.	208

OTTAWA, CANADA.

**PRINTED AT THE OFFICE OF PAYNTER & ABBOTT,
48 RIDEAU STREET.**

J. ROBERTS ALLAN, Chemist and Druggist,

70 Rideau Street, Ottawa.

Canada's
High
Grade

PIANOS

Mason & Risch,
Nordheimer,
Heintzman.

Estey & Dominion
Organs.

J. L. Orme & Son,

189 Sparks St.



Sole Agents for
**STEINWAY,
KNABE,
CHICKERING.**

A large assortment
of second-hand in-
struments. Terms
to suit all purchas-
ers.

J. L. Orme & Son,

189 Sparks St.
Between O'Connor and
Bank Streets.

JAMES HOPE & CO., Importing and Manufacturing Stationers, Booksellers and Bookbinders, Ottawa.

J. G. BUTTERWORTH & Co.,

All-Rail Scranton Coal.

86 SPARKS STREET.

A. ROSENTHAL,

Jeweller and Optician.

87 SPARKS ST.

WELCH, MARGETSON & CO'S
Shirts, Collars and Cuffs.

R. McGIFFIN,

49 SPARKS STREET.

KENNY BROS.,

Tailors to
His Excellency
THE GOVERNOR GENERAL.

C. H. THORBURN,

Books and Stationery,
FOUNTAIN PENS.

Views of Ottawa. 80 Sparks St.

WM. HOWE,

Importer of Artists' Materials and Artistic
Interior Decorations. Manufacturer
of White Lead, Paints & Colors.

Howe's Block, - - OTTAWA.

TRY

BATE & CO'S
33 C.

English Blended Black Tea.

J. & T. BALLANTYNE,

Best Grades of Hard and Soft Coal.

OFFICE, COR. ELGIN & QUEEN STS.

Telephones 586 and 579.

A. J. STEPHENS,
FINE SHOES.

39 SPARKS ST.

Boots and Shoes Made to Measure.

Wm. ROBERTSON,

Bookseller and Stationer,

69 Rideau Street.

Natural History Works supplied to
order.

PITTAWAY'S

PHOTO STUDIO,

58 SPARKS STREET

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

VOL. X.

OTTAWA, FEBRUARY, 1897.

NO. 11.

RECENT EXPLORATIONS IN CANADA.

INTRODUCTORY SKETCH—By GEORGE M. DAWSON, C. M. G., F. R. S., F. G. S.

In March 1890, now nearly seven years ago, I had the pleasure of addressing the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club on the *Larger Unexplored Regions of Canada*. The subject is one in which those who have actually taken part in exploratory work naturally feel much interest, but I was surprised by the amount of general interest evidenced in it, and by the wide currency given by the press to the remarks then made. It was in fact a surprise to many people to learn that, although they had been accustomed to see the northern part of the continent shown in apparent detail on maps of very small scale, much of the detail was really based upon no actual geographical knowledge, and that there were vast areas which had never even been traversed by reconnaissance surveys, about which practically nothing had been ascertained, and in which the courses of rivers, the position and even the existence of great lakes and other features was practically unknown.

An appeal for the further exploration of such tracts, was made, based primarily on their possible economic value, but it was also pointed out, that whether valuable or not, a certain sentimental and territorial responsibility rested upon Canada, to at least inspect and examine all parts of her vast landed property. The back of Canada's farm lies somewhere near the North Pole, and between our cultivated fields and that point, lie immense reserves of timber, lakes, and seas well stocked with fish, and above all where other resources fail, great possibilities in the way of mineral wealth. We may reasonably look forward to a time, when even in the Arctic lands important mining communities will be planted.

It was necessary to assume some method in defining the regions characterized as unexplored, for in such a matter there is no hard and fast line. After leaving the districts which may

be counted as more or less completely *surveyed*, it was in consequence assumed that along each reasonably accurate line of exploration, a belt of country about fifty miles in width was removed from the unexplored category. This was a very liberal assumption, for no explorer, however competent, could know much about the country twenty-five miles away from his route on either side. Still he would have obtained a general idea of the character of the land—there could scarcely be any prominent mountains which he would not see, nor very large lakes or rivers of which he would not hear from the natives. Drawing broad belts of this kind across the map, some very large and very many small areas remained, but of such areas none under 7,500 square miles were considered. Neither were the Arctic islands, to the north of the continental land, taken into account.

Proceeding on the plan above mentioned, sixteen unexplored areas of large dimensions were outlined,* of which the aggregate area was computed to be about 954,000 square miles, an area between one-third and one-fourth that of the entire Dominion.

Since the date of the address to which I have been alluding—partly perhaps in consequence of the facts made known—a great deal of good exploratory work has been done, and the map then drawn to represent these facts, now requires to be largely modified. Most of the work has been done by officers of the Geological Survey, and it has thus been possible to combine geographical exploration with geological work and the scientific inspection of the resources of the regions traversed. Detailed reports and maps have been made or are in course of preparation. You are all, no doubt, already familiar with some of these, but it has been urged by the gentlemen engaged in arranging the programme of evening meetings for this season, that some short account at first hand of the results achieved would be acceptable and interesting.

I will not now occupy more of your time, except to say that in the near future it devolves upon us to remove what remains of the unexplored dark tracts upon our map, and further

* See map Vol. 4, No. 2, May, 1890.

than that, having arrived at a knowledge of the more promising regions in each case, to institute more comprehensive and exact surveys of these, of such a kind as to enable their resources, whatever they may be, to be utilized. If some of them are at present too remote to be profitably employed, it is still well to know that they exist and lie in reserve until it may be practicable or necessary to draw upon them.

THE BARREN LANDS.

By J. B. TYRRELL, M.A., F.G.S.

Dr. Dawson has asked me to give you a brief account of the explorations carried through the unexplored regions west of the northern part of Hudson Bay. The more southern of the two districts explored has an area of rather more than 60,000 square miles, which is somewhat larger than the Province of New Brunswick and the State of Maine put together, or than England and Wales.

In 1892 Dr. Selwyn, then director of the Geological Survey, instructed me to explore this country as far as could possibly be done in one season, and Mr. Dowling was detailed to act as my assistant. As the district is large and there were no trading posts in its interior from which supplies could be obtained, it was necessary to divide the party in order to carry sufficient provisions for the journey.

Mr. Dowling proceeded to Edmonton and thence to Athabasca Landing, and from there, with a canoe and small sail-boat carrying supplies for the greater part of the season, he descended Athabasca river, which had previously been surveyed by Mr. Ogilvie, and thence made a compass and boat-log survey of the south shore of Lake Athabasca as far east as Fond du Lac, a little outpost of the Hudson Bay Company.

I proceeded by rail to Prince Albert, thence north-westward to Green Lake, and in two canoes descended Beaver River to Ile à la Crosse Lake, carrying the supplies that would be needed until a union with Mr. Dowling was effected.

From the north side of the Churchill river, a short distance below Ile à la Crosse Lake, we struck northward into the unexplored country, ascending a small rapid stream that had been called by the Indians Mudjatick (bad deer) river. A sandy plain, forming the height of land, was crossed at the head of this river, and Cree Lake, a beautiful sheet of clear water, 45 miles long, was entered, lying, like so many of the great Canadian lakes, along the line of contact of the Archæan and overlying Palæozoic rocks. The surrounding country was now almost sterile sandy plains, thinly wooded with Jack-pine. Between the scattered tree-trunks one could see long distances in any direction. Saying nothing of innumerable swarms of black flies and mosquitoes, porcupines were about the only living things to be seen on these sandy plains, and where these animals are plentiful you may be sure that human beings rarely come, for they are very easily killed, and the Indians are very fond of a nice roasted porcupine.

Cree river, a wild torrential stream, flowing in a shallow channel, was descended to Stone river, and this river was descended to Fond du Lac on Lake Athabasca, where Mr. Dowling and I arrived within a few hours of each other, more than six weeks after we had separated at Regina on the C.P.R. 650 miles further south.

The united party then turned eastward, and carried an instrumental survey to the west end of Athabasca Lake, up Stone river to its source in Wollaston Lake, from which lake Mr. Dowling continued the survey to Reindeer Lake, down Reindeer river and up Churchill river to the Frog Portage where it was connected with the instrumental survey made by Mr. Fawcett down Churchill river. An instrumental survey had thus been carried entirely round this extensive area, forming an excellent basis for further explorations either in the interior or further north.

At Wollaston Lake I left Mr. Dowling, and, accompanied by three Indians who, however, knew nothing of the country, ascended Geikie river to the height of land, and descended Foster river to Churchill river, thus carrying a second line of exploration, almost parallel to Mudjatick and Cree rivers,

through the middle of the unexplored country, arriving at Ile à la Crosse as the September equinoxials set in, having been absent in the north three months, and having carried all the provisions that we needed for the journey.

During this season I learned, in talking with Chippewyans, of three canoe-routes into the far northern country, followed by the Indians in their search for deer, as these animals come from the north down to the edge of the woods. These routes led across the height of land to unknown rivers flowing towards the north, but to what ocean the rivers flowed the Indians had no idea.

These routes seemed to furnish a means of entrance into the great unknown country, of 178,000 square miles, lying west of Hudson Bay, an area as large as Vermont, New York, Pennsylvania, Ohio and Kentucky put together; or three times as large as England and Wales. This area includes the south-eastern and eastern part of the barren lands of Canada, an area of 350,000 square miles, of which almost the only reliable information that we possessed was derived from the explorations of Franklin, Back and Richardson, made in the early part of the present century. Throughout this whole region there is not a single white inhabitant, and the explorer must depend for provisions solely on what he is able to carry with him, or on his net and gun.

This country lies entirely north of the possible limit of successful agriculture, and if it possesses any considerable wealth that wealth must be in its minerals. Consequently any exploration that stands a chance of being of economic value must be carried out by the geologist and the prospector.

In the spring of 1893 I was instructed to explore this unknown country, and the route northward from Black Lake on Stone river was chosen as the one most likely to lead through the very centre of the great unexplored area on the west side of Hudson Bay.

Descending Athabasca river, loaded with supplies for the whole summer, we reached Fort Chippewyan about the 18th of June, and on the 21st we left it with our three canoes loaded down to the gunwales, for there was no prospect of again

seeing white men or obtaining supplies from others until the close of the season of open water.

Early in July we began the ascent of Chipman river, without anything to guide us but the determination to keep constantly forcing our way up the stream until we had reached its source. To give you some idea of the difficulties of travelling in this way, I may mention that we spent the whole of one valuable day searching the shores of a small lake, and at last we found the river that we wished to ascend only four miles, or one hour's travel, from where we had entered it. On the shores of Selwyn Lake, at the head of the river, we met a small band of Indians, but they declared that they knew nothing about the country further north, except that it was swarming with cannibal Eskimos who would certainly eat us. This may seem very ridiculous to us, but it was very dispiriting to our Indian canoe-men, some of whom immediately endeavoured to leave us.

From the north end of Selwyn Lake we crossed the height of land, here an almost level plain, to the shore of Daly Lake, and our search for its outlet began. When the river was found we determined to follow it, if possible, wherever the current would take us, whether to the Arctic Ocean or to Hudson Bay. The Chippewyans had told us that a river called Telzoa (or wide shallow) river flowed northward from this lake to To' bon Lake, that their fathers used to travel down it as far as that lake, but that its character was unknown to them.

We descended this river for 700 miles, often with many misgivings, and with many precious days lost in search of our course, until, on the second of September, we reached the head of Chesterfield Inlet where some of the old explorers of last century, in search of a north-west passage, had been before us. We had accomplished what we had started out to do, and had surveyed a line through the very middle of the unknown region. Thence we travelled down and surveyed Chesterfield Inlet and the west shore of Hudson Bay as far as Fort Churchill, where we arrived, very much exhausted, on the 16th of October.

On the following spring I was again sent northward to further explore the same region, and this time I was accom-

panied by Mr. Munroe-Ferguson, A.D.C. to His Excellency, the Governor General. After a paddle of 650 miles to the north end of Reindeer Lake, we struck northward into the unknown country, made 53 portages, averaging a third of a mile each, across rough stony country, and then descended Kazan River to Yath-kyed Lake, from which we portaged twelve miles across flat marshy land to Ferguson Lake, and then descended Ferguson River to the west coast of Hudson Bay. From there we surveyed the shore southward to Churchill, where we arrived on the first of October.

The total distance surveyed in these three years amounts to 4,200 miles, 2,150 of which was on lines, marked in red on the map exhibited on the wall, through country previously untrodden. To accomplish these surveys it was necessary to travel, in all, either in canoes or on foot, 7,800 miles.

Both tracts of country here spoken of have a generally even contour, and as a rule they slope gently northward or north-eastward towards the Arctic Ocean, or Hudson Bay. They are the homes of a couple of thousand of the people of Canada, and though these people may be Indians and Eskimos, they contribute to the revenue and to the support of the Government of Canada the same as we do. Without some knowledge of the people and the country they live in, it is impossible to govern them wisely and justly.

But what are the possibilities of settlement for civilized men? Large districts have been shown by these explorations to be underlain by Huronian and Keweenaw rocks, which are almost everywhere found to be rich in precious minerals, and if extensive deposits of these were discovered the country would soon be opened up. The surface is moderately level, so that railways could easily and cheaply be built, and ocean-going steamers could readily run into Churchill Harbour, or into any of the other numerous and good harbors along the north-western shore of Hudson Bay.

THE LABRADOR AREA.

By A. P. Low, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.A. &c.

INTRODUCTION.—Dr. Dawson in his paper, read before the Ottawa Field Naturalists Club in 1890, estimated the unexplored area of the Labrador Peninsula at 389,000 square miles out of a total area of 511,000 square miles, making it the greatest unexplored area in the Dominion. Since that date we have run exploratory lines from east to west and from north to south through this great area, so that it is now divided into six smaller areas ; and allowing, as in the previous paper, that a line through any region gives a knowledge of the country for twenty-five miles on both sides of it, the total area is now reduced to less than 200,000 square miles. At the least, we can now claim to have a fair idea of the climate, distribution of the forest and some of the natural resources of this vast region, and have found that although poor enough, it is not the desolate wilderness of rock and snow which it was popularly supposed to be up to a recent date.

During the past five seasons it has been my duty to undertake explorations in the Labrador Peninsula, and the total length of the surveys through the unexplored area is approximately 3,500 miles, made up as follows:—In 1892, 500 miles ; in 1893, 700 miles ; in 1894, 1,300 miles ; in 1895, 400 miles, and in 1896, 500 miles. Much of this work was commenced far from railways and civilization, so that the total amount of travel in canoes and boats, or on foot, not counting railway or ship transport, amounts to upwards of 8,000 miles.

In 1892 I was assisted by Mr. A. H. D. Ross, and we started from Lake St. John, which is situated about one hundred miles north of Quebec city, at the end of the Quebec and Lake St. John Railway. From there the Ashouapmouchouan River was ascended in a north-west course, some two hundred miles to its head, at the watershed dividing the rivers flowing south into the St. Lawrence from those flowing westward into Hudson Bay.

Having crossed the height-of-land, a north-west course was followed sixty miles through three large lakes to Lake Mistassini. This great lake was navigated for sixty miles to the Rupert River, its outlet on the north-west side. This portion of the route had been previously explored from Lake St. John to Mistassini by J. Richardson in 1870* and Lake Mistassini by myself in 1885.*

The Rupert River, a short distance below where it leaves Lake Mistassini, is divided into two nearly equal channels by a large island; these channels do not again unite for nearly one hundred miles. Our way followed the east channel in a northerly direction for fifty miles, when the stream makes a sharp bend to the westward, and continues in that direction until it joins the other channel. The Rupert River was left at this bend and passing still northward for fifty miles, over a portage route of small lakes and streams connected by long portages, either of a swampy character or formed of packed boulders, the East Main River was reached about three hundred miles above its mouth. This stream was ascended about thirty miles to where it was joined by the Tichagami branch, and then turning westward its course was followed to its mouth on the east side of James Bay. The return trip was made by skirting James Bay to the mouth of the Moose River, which flows into its south-west corner. The Moose River was ascended to Missinaibie Station on the C. P. Ry., and so Ottawa was reached in October.

The results of this exploration, besides the survey of the route from Lake Mistassini to James Bay, include the discovery of large areas of Huronian rocks along the East Main River, and as these rocks have a close resemblance to the gold-bearing rocks of the Lake of the Woods area, the precious metal will probably be found in them. Other important observations on the climate, forests, plants, animals and fisheries were made, which go to show that this northern region is not nearly so barren

*Geol. Surv. Canada, Report 1870-71. †Geol. Surv. Canada, Report 1885.

as had been believed, and that the climatic and other conditions about James Bay and for a hundred miles inland are such as to allow of settlement, and the growth of the more hardy cereals.

In 1893, accompanied by Mr. D. I. V. Eaton, we again started from Lake St. John, but instead of following the Ashouapmouchouan River in a northwest direction to its head, we passed directly northward up the Chef branch of that river, and thus lessened the distance to Lake Mistassini by about fifty miles. The route explored in 1892 was followed to the East Main River, and the work of the season started from the end of the last season's survey, this time ascending the river. The main stream was ascended, with numerous portages past falls and rapids, about one hundred miles, when the river was left and the route passed up a small northern tributary, called Long Portage Creek, which is on the route followed by the Hudson's Bay Company to their post at Nichicun. This stream was ascended thirty-five miles and then the route led eastward through a number of lakes for thirty miles to the watershed between the East Main and the Big river which is the next large stream to the north flowing into James' Bay. From there six miles of lakes were passed through to the Big River, which flows from the southward, and is a large stream where we joined it. Eight miles below, the river enters Nichicun Lake, which is a large irregular body of water about thirty miles long, and 1760 feet above sea level.

From Nichicun the route explored continued eastward through a bewildering system of irregular lakes drained by tributaries of the Big River, for forty miles to the height of land dividing the Big River from the waters flowing north into Ungava Bay; and from there twenty miles farther to Lake Kaniapiskau, another of the large lakes found throughout the Labrador Peninsula. The Kaniapiskau River flows out of its north end, and was followed downward to its mouth on the southwest side of Ungava Bay. For sixty miles below the lake, the river, like all the streams of the central area, flows nearly on

a level with the general surface, or rather fills all the depressions along its course, and in consequence is made up of a succession of lake expansions connected by short stretches of rapids, where the river is often broken into several channels by large islands. Below this distance the channel contracts and in five miles the river descends more than 200 feet into a distinct valley well below the level of the surrounding country ; and from there to its mouth always follows a distinct ancient valley cut down into the solid rock from 300 to 1,000 feet below the surrounding country. Between the first and the second gorge, which is about eighty miles lower down stream, the river is almost a continuous succession of heavy shallow rapids so bad that the stream is not used by the Indians. At the second gorge, or Eaton Canon, the river passes through a narrow cleft in the rocks and falls more than 300 feet in less than a mile. Below Eaton Canon the river continues with a very rapid current for 175 miles to where it joins the Larch River, a very large branch from the westward, which was subsequently explored in 1896. From the confluence to these two large streams to its mouth ninety miles below the Koksoak River varies from half a mile to two miles in width, and has everywhere a swift current, so that the discharge is probably greater than any other stream in Labrador.

It had been intended that the party should winter at Fort Chimo, a Hudson's Bay post situated about thirty miles above the mouth of the river, but on our arrival there, we learned that during the previous winter the Indians and Eskimo belonging to this post had suffered grievously from famine, so that, of the former, upwards of 150 persons had perished of starvation, while among the latter several families had been nearly wiped out. This calamity was due to the failure of the herds of barren-ground caribou to make their usual migration from the barren grounds southward to the wooded regions in the late autumn and winter. As the Indians of the region depend almost wholly on the deer for both food and clothing, the failure of the supply reduced them to abject poverty, and was the direct cause of the

death of about one half of the entire Indian population from starvation and exposure. For this and other reasons, it was thought advisable to leave Fort Chimo, and to pass the winter at North-west River post at the head of Hamilton Inlet ; and to do so we took passage on the H. B. Co's steamship "Erik" to Rigolet on Hamilton Inlet. From Rigolet the supplies were sent in a small schooner to North-west River ; and from there the men were dispatched with the canoes up the Hamilton River, with instructions to go on as far as possible before the river set fast ; they ascended about 130 miles before being stopped by ice. In January an attempt was made to send provisions inland up the Hamilton River, but after ascending it 70 miles, the work was abandoned owing to the impassable nature of the ice in the rapids above. In the beginning of March the party, reinforced by a number of natives, again started inland, and this time succeeded in passing the rough ice, which in the interval had been filled in and levelled with snow. From the beginning of March to the end of May, we were engaged daily hauling on sleds loads of provisions and outfit for the coming summer's work. Finding that the work of the extra men did not assist materially they were soon discharged, and the work of moving five months' outfit devolved upon our party of six. To do this it was necessary to make at least three loads and often four, so that the same ground was passed over from five to seven times, adding great monotony to the heavy work. In this manner we proceeded inland, and when stopped by the break-up of winter, on the 20th May, we had reached a place near the Grand Falls, or 250 miles inland from the mouth of the river. During the entire time while thus engaged, we lived on a diet compound exclusively of rusty pork and flour, there being no chance to secure game or fish in the river valley at that season of the year ; and the advent of spring, bringing with it ducks and geese, and the opening of the rivers and the lakes, so that we could obtain an unlimited supply of fish, was heartily welcomed. The Hamilton River, like the Koksoak and all the

other large rivers of Labrador, flows in a distinct valley cut down far below the general level of the surrounding country. If Hamilton Inlet, which is only a portion of the ancient valley now sunk below sea level is included, the main valley extends inland nearly four hundred miles, and its present bottom is from 600 to 1,200 feet below the surface of the surrounding tableland. The upper portions of the river flows nearly on a level with the lower portions of the central tableland, and like the Kanapiskan spreads out into lakes, or in other places is broken into several channels by large islands, so that it is often difficult to define or follow the principal channel. Near the Grand Falls, the river changes from a meandering stream, that follows the lower levels of the general surface, and contracting into one channel, is precipitated into the ancient, deeply cut valley. In twelve miles this great river, with a volume nearly equal to that of the Ottawa where it flows past the Capital, falls 760 feet from where it issues from a narrow canon into the wider valley. The first part of the descent is seven miles of rapids with a total fall of 200 feet. The river then contracts into a narrow inclined, rocky trough down which it rushes with a tremendous velocity and is spurted out in a solid mass over a steep precipice into a circular basin 300 feet below. The mighty roar of this falling, seething mass of water, which can be heard ten miles away as a vibrating rumble, the mighty display of power and the whole grandeur of the scene fills the beholder with awe so great that the poor Indians of the region cannot be induced to look at it. The basin into which the river falls is about two hundred yards wide, and is nearly surrounded with vertical rocky cliffs, that rise 500 feet above the water. The bottom of the cliffs are lashed continuously by the mighty waves generated in the basin by the fall; while rising high above the walls of the basin is a column of spray that forms a conspicuous mark visible from any hill within 30 miles of the falls. From the basin the river rushes out through a narrow canon cut vertically into the rock at right angles to the falls. This canon, on

the level with the surrounding table-land, is from 100 to 300 feet wide, but at its bottom is often less than 50 feet across. Down this narrow zig zag gorge the river rushes in a continuous rapid with a fall of 260 feet from the basin to where it issues into the wider ancient valley some eight miles away.

Fram June 1st to July 15th we were engaged exploring the western or Ashuanipi branch of the river ; and an idea of the almost level nature of the central area may be obtained, when it is stated, that during this time we did not make a single portage of the river. The last two weeks in July were spent exploring Lake Michikamau which, next to Mistassini is the largest lake in Labrador being upwards of seventy miles long and twenty five miles across in the widest part. This lake, like all the other large lakes of the region, is abundantly stocked with fine large fish, including lake trout, brook trout, land-locked salmon, whitefish and pike, and I may here mention that the finest trout fishing in Labrador, which means the finest in the world, is to be found on the Hamilton River above the Grand Falls.

On August 1st we started southward up the Attikonak Branch of the Hamilton, and followed it to Attikonak Lake at its head ; from there a short portage route lead to the Romaine River, which was descended to within 100 miles of the coast, when it becomes unnavigable, and a portage route sixty miles long was followed south-westward to the St. John River and that stream descended to its mouth near Mingan on the Gulf of St. Lawrence. From Mingan the party crossed to Gaspé and so returned home.

The principal geological discovery of these two years was the finding of a large area of stratified Cambrian rocks, which extend from the upper part of the Hamilton River in a north-northwest direction across the Koksoak River. These rocks contain a quantity of valuable iron ore so great that, in the exposures seen, it was estimated by millions of tons. From the notes taken much information was added to the knowledge

possessed regarding the climate and natural resources of the country passed through.

During the month of July and August, 1895, again accompanied by Mr. Eaton, I was engaged in an exploration of the country about the head-waters of the Manicougan River, which flows southward into the St. Lawrence about 220 miles below Quebec. The river was ascended 200 miles to the upper end of the Lake Mouchalagan, to where the Quebec Crown Lands survey ended. From there the course of the river was traced 125 miles to its source in Summit Lake, which, as has already been stated, is also the source of the longest branch of the Koksoak River. In order to reach the head of the river we were obliged to leave the stream thirty miles above Mouchalagan, and to pass by many long portages, that lead either over ridges of boulders or through deep swamps to and from small lakes situated on the highlands along the west side of the river. The country passed through is the highest and roughest in Labrador and its elevation varies from 2000 and 2500 feet above the sea level.

Before reaching Summit Lake a trip was made westward to the head-waters of the Big River above Lake Nichicun, in order to connect with the survey of 1894. Having with great difficulty gained the head of the river, we carried the survey down it, and in doing so had to pass for 50 miles through a narrow gorge, where it was impossible to make portages out of the valley and where the river, by its heavy grade, forms a continuous rapid. This work was exceedingly dangerous and in running a heavy pitch a canoe upset and one of our Indian canoeemen was unfortunately drowned.

The results of this season's work was a number of surveys in this almost inaccessible region which give a good idea of the location of the central watershed. Along the portage route and the river above Lake Mouchalagan great thickness of crystalline limestone were discovered, and associated with them extensive beds of valuable iron ore.

In 1896 I was assisted by Mr. G. A. Young and started with canoes from Missinaibie Station on the C. P. Ry., from there we descended the Moose River to James Bay where a Collingwood fishing boat, the property of the Department, was fitted up, and in it we sailed 450 miles along the east coast of Hudson Bay to Richmond Gulf. Leaving the boat here we passed inland with canoes and ascended streams flowing from the eastward some 75 miles to Clearwater Lake. This lake was thoroughly explored, and was found to be about 35 miles long by 18 miles across in its widest part; it is abundantly stocked with large trout and whitefish. Continuing eastward by a short portage route Seal Lake was reached, and was followed 35 miles to its east end, which is only a few miles from the water-shed dividing the waters flowing into Hudson Bay from those emptying into Ungava Bay. Having crossed the heights-of-land we reached the head of the Stillwater or western branch of the Koksoak River, and descended it 350 miles to its mouth. From Fort Chimo passage was taken in the "Erik" to Rigolet where a change was made to a schooner bound for Quebec, and so Ottawa was reached on October 10th. Among the practical results of this exploration was the discovery of an extension of the Cambrian rocks with their immense beds of valuable iron ore which were found for upwards of 30 miles along the Stillwater River; the elevation of the watershed was found to be about 900 feet above sea level, or much lower than at any other place where it has been crossed.

The results of the explorations of the past five seasons embrace the survey of the East Main, Hamilton and Koksoak rivers and portions of the Rupert, Big, Romaine, St. John and Manicuanan rivers in all some 3,500 miles; the limits of the forest areas and of the different trees composing it have been approximately mapped, and sufficient data has been collected to give a good general idea of the climate and natural resources of the interior of the peninsula. The interior, formerly supposed to be chiefly occupied by barren Laurentian granite and gneiss has been found to contain a large area of iron bearing Cambrian rocks and in other places rocks of the metal-bearing Huronian system have been discovered, while the Laurentian areas which occupy the greater part of the interior, represent all the different rocks found in that series elsewhere.

SHOES SOLD BY RETAILLACK WEAR WELL. 63 SPARKS STREET.

HENRY WATTERS,

Chemist and Druggist,

Corner of Sparks and Bank Streets,

OTTAWA.

JOHN MURPHY & CO.,

IMPORTERS

FANCY AND STAPLE DRY GOODS,

66 and 68 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.



THE

Russell House;

OTTAWA.

F. X. ST. JACQUES,

Proprietor.

TOPLEY,

132 Sparks Street.

COME IN AND SEE LATEST PHOTOS.

Kodaks to Rent.

R. A. McCORMICK,

Prescription Druggist,

75 SPARKS STREET,

Phone 159.

Ottawa.

G. M. HOLBROOK,

113 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.

Trouser Stretchers, 50c. per pair.

C. C. RAY.

D. MURPHY.

J. W. McRAE.

C. C. RAY & CO.,

COAL DEALERS,

OFFICE:

53 Sparks Street, Ottawa.

Telephone 461.

J. & R. CRAIG, Tailors, 105 Sparks St., Ottawa.

M. M. Pyke, Men's Outfitter and Proprietor of Pyke's Steam Laundry.

Watches, Jewellery, Diamonds, Watches, Jewellery, 67 Sparks St., Ottawa. Telephone 76.

THE OTTAWA FIELD-NATURALISTS' CLUB, 1896-1897.

Patron :

THE RT. HONOURABLE THE EARL OF ABERDEEN
GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF CANADA.

President :

MR. F. T. SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C., F.C.S. &c.

Vice-Presidents

Dr. H. M. Ami, M.A., F.G.S. W. Hague Harrington, F.R.S.C.

Librarian :

Mr. S. B. Sinclair, B.A.
(Normal School.)

Secretary :

Mr. Andrew Halkett.
(Marine and Fisheries Dept.)

Treasurer :

Mr. D. B. Dowling, B.A.Sc.
(Geol. Survey Dept.)

Committee :

Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S. etc.	Miss A. Shenick, B. Sc.
Mr. James Fletcher, F.R.S.C., F.L.S.	“ G. Harmer.
Mr. H. B. Small.	“ Marion Whyte.

Standing Committees of Council :

Publishing : Dr. Ami, Prof. Prince, Mr. Harrington, Mr. H. B. Small, Mr. Dowling, Miss Whyte.

Excursions : Dr. Ami, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Small, Mr. Sinclair, Miss Shenick, Miss Harmer.

Soirees : Prof. Prince, Mr. Sinclair, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Halkett.

Leaders :

Geology : Dr. Ells, Mr. Ferrier, Dr. Ami.

Botany : Mr. R. B. Whyte, Mr. J. M. Macoun, Mr. J. Craig.

Entomology : Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Harrington, Mr. W. Simpson.

Ornithology : Mr. Kingston, Miss Harmer, Mr. Lees.

Conchology : Mr. Latchford, Mr. Halkett, Mr. O'Brien.

Zoology : Prof. Prince, Prof. Macoun, Mr. H. B. Small.

“THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.”

Editor :

HENRY M. AMI, M.A., D.Sc., F.G.S.

Associate Editors :

DR. R. W. ELLS, F.R.S.C.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Geology*.
MR. W. F. FERRIER, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Mineralogy* and *Lithology*.

PROF. JOHN MACOUN, M.A., F.L.S.—Dominion Botanist, Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Botany*.

MR. F. R. LATCHFORD, B.A.—Department of *Conchology*.

MR. JAMES FLETCHER, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.—Botanist, and Entomologist, Central Experimental Farm—Department of *Entomology*.

MR. A. G. KINGSTON—Public Works Department—Department of *Ornithology*.

PROF. E. E. PRINCE, B.A., F.L.S.—Commissioner of Fisheries for Canada—Department of *Biology* and general *Zoology*.

“Ottawa Naturalist” and Membership Fee to O.F.N.C. only \$1.00 per annum.

MARCH, 1897.

VOL. X, No. 12.

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

Published by the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club

CONTENTS.

1. Hymenoptera Parasitica-Proctotrypidae—By W. Hague Harrington, F.R.S.C.	217
2. Stephanoceros. A Beautiful Rotifer Recorded at Ottawa—By Walter S. Odell, Esq.	220
3. Ottawa Hydrachnida. Notes from a paper by Von. F. Koenike describing Ottawa species taken by Mr. J. B. Tyrrell	221
4. The Lecture Course	222
5. Notices and Reviews of recent Geological Literature:	
Papers by Dr. Beecher, Prof. Crosby, Director Aguilera of Mexico, S. Calvin, J. B. Kimball, T. W. Stanton, J. J. Jahn, Oscar H. Hershey, J. S. Diller, R. S. Parr, O. C. Marsh, F. Frech and W. Dames, Em. de Margerie, G. Otis Smith, B. K. Emerson, W. J. McGee, Jos. Leconte, G. P. Merrill, J. F. Kemp, and Warren Upham.	
6. Earthquake Recorded at Ottawa, etc.	232
7. ERRATA for Vol. X., OTTAWA NATURALIST.	232
8. General Index for Vol. X, 1893-7	I to IV

OTTAWA, CANADA.

PRINTED AT THE OFFICE OF PAYNTER & ABBOTT,
48 RIDEAU STREET.

1
st General Excursion—Chelsea Mts., Que., via Gatineau Valley R. R., Saturday, May
22nd, 1897, 1.45 p.m. Rates as usual.

J. ROBERTS ALLAN, Chemist and Druggist,
76 Rideau Street, Ottawa.

Canada's
High
Grade

PIANOS

Mason & Risch,
Nordheimer,
Heintzman.

Estey & Dominion
Organs.

J. L. Orme & Son,
189 Sparks St.



Sole Agents for
**STEINWAY,
KNABE,
CHICKERING.**

A large assortment
of second-hand in-
struments. Terms
to suit all purchas-
ers.

J. L. Orme & Son,
189 Sparks St.
Between O'Connor and
Bank Streets.

J. G. BUTTERWORTH & Co.,
All-Rail Scranton Coal.
86 SPARKS STREET.

A. ROSENTHAL,

Jeweller and Optician.

87 SPARKS ST.

WELCH, MARGETSON & CO'S
Shirts, Collars and Cuffs.

R. MCGIFFIN,
49 SPARKS STREET.

KENNY BROS.,

Tailors to
His Excellency
THE GOVERNOR GENERAL.

C. H. THORBURN,
Books and Stationery,
FOUNTAIN PENS.
Views of Ottawa. 80 Sparks St.

WM. HOWE,

Importer of Artists' Materials and Artistic
Interior Decorations. Manufacturer
of White Lead, Paints & Colors.

Howe's Block, - - OTTAWA.

TRY

BATE & CO'S
33 C.

English Blended Black Tea.

J. & T. BALLANTYNE,
Best Grades of Hard and Soft Coal.
OFFICE, COR. ELGIN & QUEEN STS.
Telephones 586 and 579.

A. J. STEPHENS,
FINE SHOES.
39 SPARKS ST.

Boots and Shoes Made to Measure.

Wm. ROBERTSON,
Bookseller and Stationer,

69 Rideau Street.

Natural History Works supplied to
order.

THOMAS LIGGET HAS REMOVED HIS STOCK OF CARPETS, ETC., TO NEW PREMISES, 177 & 179 SPARKS STREET.

JAMES HOPE & CO., IMPORTERS AND MANUFACTURERS OF CARPETS, RUGS, AND FLOOR COVERINGS, DEPOSITORY OTTAWA AUXILIARY BIBLE SOCIETY, OTTAWA.

PITTAWAY'S PHOTO STUDIO,
78 SPARKS STREET

THE OTTAWA NATURALIST.

VOL. X.

OTTAWA, MARCH, 1897.

NO. 12.

FAUNA OTTAWAENSIS.

HYMENOPTERA PARASITICA—PROCTOTRYPIDÆ.

By W. HAGUE HARRINGTON, F.R.S.C., Ottawa.

The species in the remaining two sub-families have proved more numerous than I anticipated. Fortunately I was able to send about a score of the more difficult specimens to Mr. Ashmead, who found among them seven new species, including representatives of two new genera. He very kindly prepared for me descriptions of these new genera and species, which will be found in the Canadian Entomologist, Vol. XXIX, pp. 53, 56. The first list contained 99 species and in the subjoined one are 60, so that, after allowing for possible synonyms, we have, in round numbers, 150 species captured in this locality. All the sub-families are represented except the second—Embolinæ—of which, however, only one American species has been recognized, viz. *Ampulicomorpha confusa*, Ashm., from California and Nevada. Undoubtedly many other species will yet be found around us, perhaps enough to swell this preliminary list to 200 eventually.

New localities will have to be visited, as those which were nearest are rapidly disappearing. Since the first portion of this paper was printed, Powell's Grove and the Race-course have met the fate of the luxuriant woods which, a few years ago, were known as Stewart's bush—the happy hunting grounds of the botanist, and yielding some game even for the gunner. The fall of the giant twin-pine that stood on Bank Street, signalled the near clearance of the adjacent woodland patches to make way for the extension of the city southward. Both Powell's Grove and the swamp enclosed by the old race track were capital collecting grounds, and their disappearance, albeit

inevitable, must give Ottawa naturalists a sense of personal loss sustained. One compensation there is in the extension of electric car systems, by which other more distant localities may be reached almost as quickly as were those which lay so near at hand.

PROCTOTRYPIDÆ. (*Continued.*)

SUB-FAMILY IX. BELYTINÆ.

<i>Leptorhaptus rufus</i> Ashm.	Three females; Hull and Race-course, July and Aug.
<i>Leptorhaptus conicus</i> Ashm.	Female; Kettle Island, Aug. 25. Male; Race-course, Aug. 22.
<i>Miota canadensis</i> Ashm.	Female; King's Mt., Aug. 12. Two males; Hull, Aug. 26.
<i>Miota americana</i> Ashm.	Several females; Kettle Island, Hull and Race-course, Aug.
<i>Miota coloradensis</i> Ashm.	Female; Hull, July 23.
<i>Miota rufopleuralis</i> Ashm.	Female; Hull, Aug. 14.
<i>Scorpioteleia mirabilis</i> Ashm.	Female; Kettle Island, Aug. 18.
<i>Stylidolon politum</i> Ashm.	Female; May 13.
<i>Acropiesta flavicauda</i> Ashm.	Female.
<i>Belyta erythropus</i> Ashm.	Two males; Hull, July and Aug.
<i>Oxylabis spinosus</i> Prov.	Female and five males; Hull, Kettle Island and Race-course, May and Aug.
<i>Cinetus mellipes</i> Say.	Female; King's Mt., Aug. 12. Male; Hull, Aug. 19.
<i>Cinetus similis</i> Ashm.	Female; Hull, Aug. 16.
<i>Xenotoma xanthopus</i> Ashm.	Female; Hull, July 29.
<i>Zelotypa flavipes</i> Ashm.	Female and two males; Race-course, Aug.
<i>Zelotypa longicornis</i> Ashm.	Four females and one male; King's Mt., Kettle Island and Hull, Aug.
<i>Zelotypa fuscicornis</i> Ashm.	Male; Hull, July 22.
<i>Zelotypa ruficornis</i> Ashm.	Female; Race-course, Aug. 14.
<i>Zelotypa</i> sp. nov.	Female; King's Mt., Aug. 12.
<i>Pantoclis canadensis</i> Ashm.	Two females and male; King's Mt., and Race-course, Aug.
<i>Pantoclis coloradensis</i> Ashm.	Three males; Hull and Kettle Island, Aug.
<i>Pantoclis analis</i> Ashm.	Female and two males; Hull and Race-course, June and Aug.
<i>Pantoclis similis</i> Ashm.	Two males; Hull, Aug. 5 and 14.
<i>Pantoclis crassicornis</i> Ashm.	Male; Kettle Island, Aug. 25.
<i>Zygota americana</i> Ashm.	Abundant in Aug.
<i>Aclista rufescens</i> Ashm.	Female; Hull, Aug. 5.

<i>Aclista borealis</i> Ashm.	Female and male.
<i>Anectata hirtifrons</i> Ashm.	Female and two males; July and Aug.
SUB-FAMILY X. DIAPRIINÆ.	
<i>Polypeza Pergandei</i> Ashm.	Female; May 20.
<i>Paramesius clavipes</i> Ashm.	Four females, one male; Hull, Aug. and Dow's Swamp moss, Nov.
<i>Paramesius spinosus</i> Ashm.	Male.
<i>Paramesius</i> sp. nov.	Female and two males; Aug.
<i>Spilomicrus armatus</i> Ashm.	Two females and male: Race-course and Casselman, Aug. and May.
<i>Spilomicrus atriclavus</i> Ashm.	Female.
<i>Spilomicrus</i> sp. nov. ?	Two females; Hull, Aug.
<i>Spilomicrus</i> sp. nov. ?	Female; Hull, July 29.
<i>Hemilexodes</i> sp. nov.	Female.
<i>Aneurhynchus mellipes</i> Ashm.	Six females, one male; Hull, Kettle Island and Race-course, June, July and Aug.
<i>Aneurhynchus</i> sp. nov. ?	Male; Casselman, May 24.
<i>Galesus quebecensis</i> Prov.	Five males; Hull, July and Aug.
<i>Galesus atricornis</i> Ashm.	Female.
<i>Galesus polita</i> Say.	Female; so determined by Provancher.
<i>Loxotropa nana</i> Ashm.	Two females; Aug.
<i>Loxotropa abrupta</i> Ashm.	Several females; Aug.
<i>Loxotropa pezomachoides</i> Ashm.	Eight females.
<i>Tropidopria conica</i> Fabr.	Female; June 12.
<i>Tropidopria carinata</i> Thoms.	Female.
<i>Tropidopria torquata</i> Prov.	Female.
<i>Tropidopria simulans</i> Ashm.	Females abundant, Aug.
<i>Diapria armata</i> Ashm.	Female.
<i>Diapria virginica</i> Ashm.	Three females and male; King's Mt. and Race-course, Aug.
<i>Diapria</i> sp. nov. ?	Male; Aug. 13.
<i>Ceratropria megaplasta</i> Ashm.	Female.
<i>Ceratropria infuscatipes</i> Ashm.	Three females; Aug.
<i>Trichopria Harringtonii</i> Ashm.	Female.
<i>Trichopria carolinensis</i> Ashm.	Female; Dow's Swamp moss, Nov. Male; Race-course, Aug. 1.
<i>Trichopria flavipes</i> Ashm.	Female.
<i>Phænopria hæmatobia</i> Ashm.	Four females; Dow's swamp moss, Nov.
<i>Phænopria aptera</i> Ashm.	Females abundant. Several from Dow's Swamp moss.
<i>Monelata hirticellis</i> Ashm.	Two females.

STEPHANOCEROS—A BEAUTIFUL ROTIFER RECORDED AT OTTAWA.

By WALTER S. ODELL, Esquire.

I am not aware that the species of Rotifer *Stephanoceros Eichornii* has been found in this locality, if so it has not been described in the "Naturalist." Dr. A. C. Stokes, who is perhaps the best authority on Infusoria in America, says it "does not seem to be common." It has never been my good fortune to find it till it appeared in my aquarium this winter, on a leaf of *Ceratophyllum*. Three specimens have since appeared in the same. This is one of the most beautiful living microscopic objects found in fresh water, and is barely visible to the eye, being 1.82 mm. long, 212 mm. wide. This rotifer unlike the common forms, lacks the wheel-like cilia surrounding the rim of the head, but instead, five long elliptical arms arranged equidistantly on the head, are held aloft like graceful plumes. These, thicker at the base, are beautifully curved and extended, while the rotifer is feeding, and the tips all point inwards to a common centre. Each arm is bordered by a row of long hairs or cilia springing from the sides and curved outwards and upwards, with inner rows of shorter cilia, forming a firm cage for holding any unlucky infusorian that wanders in. I have seen a *Paramecium* passing through this cage several times without being secured. When touching the mouth at the base of the arms, it was suddenly drawn, in and in few seconds the creature was transformed into a shapeless mass. The rotifer then straightened the arms till they appeared as a round bundle of erect plumes, and gradually retracted into its case, first withdrawing the head and then the bundle of plumes till it was entirely enclosed. This hyaline case is hollow, tubular, faintly ringed and about four times as long as broad, rounded at the top, and constricted so as to enclose the animal tightly as if in the mouth of a sac. The body is pyriform, the lower part gradually tapering to an attenuated foot. The mouth at the base of the arms is ciliated and leads through a short passage to the mastax or jaws. No eyes were present, and I would therefore conclude

that the individuals examined were adults, as Prof. Slack writes : "two red eyes are found in young specimens, but in adults they either disappear or not conspicuous."

Stephanoceros is voracious and feed upon a variety of organisms, such as unicellular plants, amniulcules and rotifers.

Reproduction takes place by means of ova. No ova were detected in the Ottawa examples but in *Flossularia*, an allied form. I have frequently met the brownish, granular and oval ovism adhering to the body case. The ova of the latter are generally found attached to the slender stems of myriophyllum or other aquatic plants growing in quiet ponds or shallow bays. They are also found adhering to the fine rootlets of submerged willows. For the period covering two whole weeks I was able to study the characters and structure and mode of life of this rare and most beautiful rotifer—by being carerul and placing the individuals back into my aquarium immediately after examination.

OTTAWA HYDRACHNIDA.

KÖENIKE, VON F—*Zur systematik der Gattung Eylais, Latr.* Sonder-Abdr. d. Abh. d. Naturw. Ver. z. Bremen, 1897, Band XIV, H. 2.

In this paper, *Eylais falcata*, *Eylais desecta* and *Eylais triangulifera* are three Canadian species of Hydrachnida described for the first time by Dr. Kœnike, on pp. 288-290. Previous to this most recent study of the genus *Eylais*, our Ottawa species of *Eylais* were all referred to *E. extendens** by Mr. Tyrrell, in the Report of the Entomological Branch of the Club, and by Dr. Kœnike himself in his "Nordamerikanische Hydrachniden." Dr. Kœnike's present paper evidently subdivides the genus *Eylais* and the forms described under the designation *E. extendens* O. P. Muller).

(1) *E. falcata*—This species was found in a pond at Deschenes, and in the Rideau, by Mr. Tyrrell.

*Trans. Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club, Vol II, No. 1, p. 140, 1884; and Nordamerikanische Hydrachniden, Abh. d. Naturwiss. Ver. z. Bremen, Bd. XIII, Heft. 2, p. 171, 1895.

(2) *E. desecta*—Also discovered by Mr. Tyrrell in a pond at Deschene, Que. This form is related to *E. undulosa*, Kœnike.

(3) *E. triangulifera*—Pond at Deschenes, collected by Mr. J. B. Tyrrell. A form showing some characters allied to *E. desecta*, Kœnike, and to *E. Mulleri*, Kœnike.

The Rideau Canal and the ponds about Ottawa have only been partially examined as yet by the members of our Club, and we hope that future researches will disclose the rich fauna waiting to be discovered.—H. M. A.

THE LECTURE COURSE.

The joint course of Lectures under the auspices of the Ottawa Literary and Scientific Society and of the Ottawa Field Naturalists' Club is now over and a brief synopsis is given of the events as they took place.

By kind permission of the Hon. G. W. Ross, Minister of Education for Ontario, and of Dr. J. A. MacCabe, Principal of the Provincial Normal School, Ottawa, the hall was again placed at our disposal for the said course of free public lectures. The following comprise the series of evening soirees :

NOVEMBER 9TH, 1896.—On this evening between 8 and 10.30 p.m. was held a *Conversazione* and *Microscopical Soiree* at which Principal MacCabe, Mr. Shutt, Mr. Klotz, and Mr. A. H. Macdougall gave brief addresses. These were followed by five-minute talks on Natural History, illustrated with microscopic slides thrown upon a white screen by means of an electric projection microscope furnished for the occasion by Mr. H. M. Ami. This method of presenting microscopical objects before so vast an audience as was present on that occasion proved most interesting and satisfactory. Dr. Fletcher spoke on insects and plants ; Mr. Odell on living organisms in water ; Prof. Prince on various Zoological and Anatomical preparations whilst Dr. Ami introduced thin sections of corals and rocks and spoke briefly upon their structure and characters.

At the conclusion of the evening a hearty vote of thanks was unanimously accorded to the Ottawa Electric Company for supplying *gratis* electric current, wires, etc., during the evening. To Mr. Wm. Scott and Mr. A. Dion especially, are the thanks of the members of the two societies due for their great kindness and interest in the matter.

NOVEMBER 27TH, 1896, Ottawa Teachers' Association.—
Electrical Discharges in High Vacua," by Prof. John Cox, M.A., F.R.S.C., of the Physics Laboratories, McGill University, Montreal.

Professor Cox began by showing the insulating power of dry air and the disruptive discharge which occurs when the terminals are approached to a minimum distance. He then caused the same discharge to take place in sealed tubes from which the air had been exhausted in varying degrees, and demonstrated Quet's observations upon the stratification of the medium. He referred to the fact that De la Rue has proved by the uniformity of potential that even in highly attenuated air the discharge is a disruptive one, and that at no degree of exhaustion is air a conductor. The stræ were shown in a large number of Geissler tubes containing various gases highly rarified. All the strata appear to start from the positive pole, and as they successively detach themselves from it they occupy very constant positions relatively. The potential necessary to cause a current to pass (disruptively) diminishes until a certain attenuation is reached, when it increases and the strata thicken and diminish in number until no discharge passes, however high be the potential. The colours are reversed in order by reversing the direction of the current. All these experiments were made in tubes which, are highly rarified, still were far from perfectly vacuous. Dr. Crookes was the first to carry the exhaustion of tubes to a degree approaching perfect vacuum. In this case the stratification ceases, and a bluish light fills the entire tube. When the vacuum approaches perfection the light proceeds from

the electrode in straight lines, and is capable of throwing a shadow (of a piece of mica, &c.,) surrounded by a brilliant fluorescence. Tubes containing gems, as diamond, ruby, emerald, topaz, etc., were illustrated in this way with most beautiful effect. The rectilinear light is also capable of producing mechanical effects, and these were demonstrated. One of the most beautiful experiments was that in which a tube of potash was fused into a perfectly vacuous globe provided with electrodes. The vacuum acted as a complete non-conductor, but as the potash tube was treated and a little moisture generated, the striæ began to appear. As the potash tube cooled, and the moisture was re-absorbed, the phenomena proceeded in reverse order.

Professor Cox went on to state the theories which have been promulgated to explain the appearances referred to; but our space will not permit us to attempt any exposition of these. But it would be inexcusable to omit stating that the whole field opened up by Crooke's and more recently investigated by Lenard, Roentgen and others, is really very imperfectly explored as yet, and may expected to yield rich treasure as research progresses.

DECEMBER 17TH, Ottawa Literary and Scientific Society.—

"*Goethe*." By Prof. Leigh R. Gregor, M.A., Ph.D., (Heidelberg), of McGill University, Montreal.

Before introducing the lecturer (Dr. Gregor) to the audience. Mr. O. J. Klotz, who was chairman on this occasion, seized the opportunity and on behalf of the members of the two societies under whose auspices the lecture course was organized, disclaimed publicly their having had anything whatever to do with a certain item which had appeared in the daily press of the Capital reflecting upon the suitability of the hall for public lectures. The hall is most eminently fitted and particularly well adapted for courses of free public lectures like these.

Dr. Gregor's valuable lecture was greatly appreciated by the large audience present.

JANUARY 7TH, 1897, Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club.—“*Under the Midnight Sun—a Trip to Iceland*,” with lime-light illustrations. By Prof. James Mavor, University of Toronto.

At this lecture the Report of the Geological Branch of the Club was read by one of the leaders, Dr. H. M. Ami. This report will appear in the April number of the OTTAWA NATURALIST.

As Prof. Mavor's lecture has already been published *in extenso* in two leading Scottish magazines the above references are given for the benefit of those who desire to peruse this interesting study of the descendants of that early race which inhabits one of the most remote and northerly centres of civilization.

JANUARY 21ST, 1897, Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club.—“*Recent Explorations in Canada*” was the subject of this evening's entertainment.

The Director of the Geological Survey of Canada, Dr. G. M. Dawson, was present and introduced the subject with a few preliminary remarks on the progress made in geographical research since '91—in which year he had read a paper before the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club—when he pointed out that there was then not less than 950,000 square miles of unexplored territory in British North America—in round numbers 1,000,000 square miles. Since that time, various exploratory surveys were carried on by the Geological Survey Department and by the other Geographical branches of the Canadian Government, chiefly under the direction of Capt. E. Deville, Surveyor General, and not less than 350,000 square miles of British territory had been made known within these six years of research.

Dr. Robert Bell was the next speaker. He described more particularly the region which may be called northermost Ontario in that part of the province and in the adjacent parts of Quebec which border on James's Bay. He spoke at length upon the non-validity and non-permanence of Indian names and con-

cluded his remarks with notes upon the agricultural, forest, mineral and other natural capabilities of that region.

Mr. J. B. Tyrrell then followed and described the "Barren Lands" through which he had traversed in several directions.

Mr. A. P. Low then described the "Labrador Area," the special district which had fallen to his lot to explore. The evening proved a most interesting and instructive one.

The February issue of the OTTAWA NATURALIST, Vol. X, No. 11, pp. 201-216, 1897, contains a full account of the exploratory surveys and remarks made by Dr. Dawson, Mr. Tyrrell and Mr. Low. We hope to publish Dr. Bell's remarks in a forthcoming report of these transactions.

FEBRUARY 4TH, 1897, Ottawa Literary and Scientific Society.—

This evening was occupied with "*The Lyric Poets of the Sixteenth Century*," by Duncan Campbell Scott, who kindly undertook to fill the gap caused by Mr. W. D. Lesueur's illness. The latter had intended to present to the audience a lecture entitled ; "*The Meaning and Value of Culture*."

FEBRUARY 25TH, 1897, Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club.—"*The American Lobster*," by Andrew Macphail, B.A., M.D., C.M.

This lecture proved a most instructive one and was illustrated by means of lime-light views, microscopic slides, and also by specimens. The lecture will probably appear in a forthcoming number of this journal, and need not be referred to at any greater length at present.

MARCH 4TH—"Weather" by Otto J. Klotz. Esq.

This lecture is now in the press and will be published in the May number of the OTTAWA NATURALIST. It was illustrated with a number of excellent lantern slides and much enjoyed by all who were present.

MARCH 11TH, 1897, Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club.—“*Fruit and Fruit Districts of Canada*,” by Mr. John Craig, Horticulturist, Dominion Experimental Farms.

The valuable remarks made by His Excellency the Governor General, who, as patron of the Club, has always taken much interest in the work of the Club by attending on several occasions, together with remarks by members of the O. F. N. C. and the excellent lecture delivered by Mr. Craig, will shortly appear in the OTTAWA NATURALIST.

This lecture closed the series of winter soirees which were exceedingly well attended throughout.

NOTICES AND REVIEWS OF RECENT GEOLOGICAL LITERATURE.

BEECHER, CHARLES E.—*Outline of a Natural Classification of the Trilobites*. Articles VIII and XVIII, Amer. Journ Sc., 4th Series, Vol. III, pp. 89-106 and 181-207, Plate III, New Haven, March, 1897.

Following up his own good work on the ontogeny, structure, appendages and systematic position of the trilobites, Dr. Beecher presents to us his arrangement of the families of trilobites. We have much pleasure in reproducing his scheme as follows :—

SUB-CLASS TRILOBITA.

ORDER A.—HYPOPARIA.

Family 1. Agnostidæ.
“ 2. Harpepidæ.

Family 3. Trinucleidæ.

ORDER B.—OPISTHOPARIA.

Family 4. Conocoryphidæ.
“ 5. Olenidæ.
“ 6. Asaphidæ.
“ 7. Proetidæ.

Family 8. Bronteidæ.
“ 9. Lichadidæ.
“ 10. Acidaspidæ.

ORDER C.—PROPARIA.

Family 11. Encrinuridæ.
“ 12. Calymenidæ.

Family 13. Cheiruridæ.
“ 14. Phacopidæ.

The definitions of the orders and the families of the Trilobita given by Dr. Beecher in article XVIII, point to the recent rapid advances made in palæobiologic studies ; and whilst retaining the families adopted by Barrande, Salter and Zittel, the order of arrangement, consequent upon his own researches, is very different. There are certain families and genera of trilobites which Dr. Beecher has not yet included in his classifications. These it were well to keep in mind and obtain information thereon so as to enable them to be placed in their proper position in the classification. To Dr. Beecher and Mr. H. M. Bernard we owe much regarding the affinities and structure of a trilobite.—H. M. A.

BEECHER, CHAS. E.—*On the occurrence of Silurian strata in the Big Horn Mts., Wyoming, and in the Black Hills, South Dakota*, (not previously noted). Amer. Geol., Vol. XVIII, pp. 31-33, Minneapolis, July, 1896.

Dr. Beecher notes the occurrence near Buffalo, Wyoming, of *Halysites catenulatus*, L., *Heliolites interstinctus*, L., species of *Zaphrentis*, *Favosites* and *Amplexus*, besides a *Rhynchotrema* allied to *R. increbescens* and a small *Scenidium* or *Orthis* which may be from a horizon as yet indeterminate between the limits of the Trenton and Niagara. He further records the occurrence of *Endoceras annulatum* of *Maclurea Logani*, and of *Halysites* from a locality a few miles south-east of Deadwood, S. Dakota. "Recent investigations have shown," says the writer, "the unreliability of several species generally considered as characteristic of the American Niagara, notwithstanding that in Europe the same forms are well-known to have a wide vertical range."—H. M. A.

CROSBY, W. O.—*Englacial Drift*. Technology Quarterly, Vol. IX, Nos. 2 and 3, pp. 116-144, June and September, Boston, 1896.

CROSBY, W. O.—*Contribution to the Geology of Newport neck and Conanicut Island*. Amer. Jour. Sc., Vol. III, pp. 230-236, March, New Haven, 1897.

CROSBY, W. O. AND M. L. FULLER—*Origin of pegmatite*. Technology Quarterly, Vol. IX, No. 4, pp. 326-356, Boston December, 1896.

The aqueo-igneous theory of the origin of pegmatite, the characters of the *acid pegmatites*, their composition, the relations of the composition to enclosing rocks, texture and crystallization are presented. Then the igneous, aqueous, and aqueo-igneous theories that have been advanced are discussed. We think that writers are presenting the situation in a very fair light when they conclude from their studies of *pegmatite* that :

(1) "No sharp line of demarcation can be drawn between dikes and veins."

(2) "In a broad view of the early history of the earth, all the sedimentary and vein rocks are, of course, secondary with reference to the primitive igneous crust, but so are the igneous rocks with which we are now acquainted."

(3) "Probably none of the igneous rocks which have been studied are truly primitive and their derivation in some cases from sediments is claimed by many observers. We commend this paper to all earnest students of Archæan geology.—H. M. A.

BOLETIN DEL INSTITUTO GEOLOGICO DE MEXICO. Nums 4, 5. 6. *Bosquejo geologico de Mexico*, Director, José G. Aguilera, Mexico, 1897.

We have just received the above work, which contains 270 pages of 4to letter press with a number of wood cuts and a coloured geological map of Mexico. This work opens with an appropriate "biographical sketch of Don Antonio del Castillo, late Director of the Geol. Inst. of Mexico," by J. G. Aguilera, followed by an introduction to the present volume and report by the same author. Three chapters follow, bearing upon the geological work carried on by R. J. Bullna, E. Ordonez and J. G. Aguilera. This completes part 1 of the present volume. The second part consists of a geological summary of the Republic of Mexico, in which extensive lists of the fossil

organic remains determined by James Hall, Newberry, Felix, Castillo and Aguilera and others are given. The volume closes with a chapter on volcanic rocks and a well-executed coloured geological map of Mexico mentioned above.—H. M. A.

CALVIN, S.—*Administrative Report of the State Geologist of Iowa for 1896.*

The Pleistocene geology of Iowa is given by stages and include the following periods :—

- I. The ALBERTAN.—Invasion by glaciers.
- II. The AFTONIAN.—Melting interglacial retreat.
- III. The KANSAN.—More intense cold than Albertan.
- IV. The BUCHANAN.—Long stage, interglacial.
- V. The ILLINOIS.—Only small part of Iowa invaded.
- VI. (Unnamed)—Interglacial modifications of previously deposited drift.
- VII. The IOWAN.—N. half of Iowa over-run by glaciers.
- VIII. The TORONTO (?) *sic.*—Fourth interglacial, of short duration.
- IX. The WISCONSIN.—Last invasion of Iowa by ice.
- X. RECENT STAGE.—Wisconsin ice disappeared.

The above sketch is taken from Prof. S. Calvin's comment in the April number of the *American Geologist*, and may be of interest to our readers.—H. M. A.

WATSON, THOS. L.—*Lakes with more than one outlet.* Amer. Geol. Vol. XIX, pp. 267-290, April, 1897.

The result of observations over the surface of an island located in Hudson Strait, directly off the south-east coast of Baffin Land, named Big Island are here noted. The author quotes R. Bell, A. P. Low and J. B. Tyrrell of the Canadian Geological Survey. He also combats the theoretical assumption that "it is contrary to all known physiographic principles for a lake to exist with more than one natural outlet, for any length of time," a subject upon which we trust to hear further.

KIMBALL, JAMES B.—*Physiographic Geology of the Puget Sound Basin.* Amer. Geol. Vol. XIX, No. 4, pp. 225-237, Minneapolis, 1897.

Bears directly upon the geological history of the geological history of the Coastal Region of British Columbia and Vancouver Islands. This paper will be of special interests to Canadian

geologists, and others who have taken an active part in unraveling the intricate problems involved. The author states that he has not yet observed the marked "physical break between the Cretaceous and Eocene on the Pacific border."

STANTON, T. W.—*The faunal relations of the Eocene and Upper Cretaceous on the Pacific Coast*. U. S. Geological Survey, Extr. from 17th Ann. Rep. of Survey, 1895-96. 1005-1048, Washington, D. C., 1886.

In this paper the author, who has made a most careful study of and carried extensive researches in the Pacific Coast Region of the U. S. of America, gives us a valuable contribution to the geological history of that region, not only in differentiating the various horizons and faunas presented, but also in describing several new species which he has discovered during his travels in the West. Dr. Stanton has been able to bridge that hiatus between the Eocene and Cretaceous systems by careful stratigraphic methods accompanied by accurate palaeontological determination. H. M. A.

JAHN, JAROSLAV J.—*Ueber die Geolog. Ver. des Cambrium von Tejrovic und Skrei in Bohmen*. Jahrbuch der K. K. geolog. Reichenstalt, 1895, Bd. 45, Hft. 4, Wien., 1896.

An indispensable work to the student of Cambrian geology.

HERSHEY, OSCAR H.—*Eskers indicating Stages of Glacial recession in the Kansan epoch in Northern Illinois*. Amer. Geol. Vol. XIX, pp. 237-253, April, 1897.

DILLER, J. S.—*Hornblende Basalt in Northern California*. Amer. Geol. Vol. XIX, No. 4, pp. 253-255, April, 1897.

TARR, RALF S.—*Valley Glaciers of the upper Nugsuak peninsula*. Amer. Geol. Vol. XIX, pp. 262-267, April, 1897.

MARSH, O. C.—*Stylinodontia, a sub-order of Eocene Edentates*. Amer. Jour. Sc., (4) III, pp. 137-146, 1897.

FRECH, FRITZ, AND W. DAMES—*Ueber unter-devonischen Korallen aus den Karnischen Alpen*. Zeit. d. Deutsch. geol. Gesell., 119-201, 1896.

MARGERIE, EMMANUEL DE—*Catalogue des bibliographies géologiques, et digé avec le concours des membres de la commission bibliographique du Congrès*. Congrès Géol. International, (5e session, Washington, 1891), 733 pages, Paris, 1896.

SMITH, GEORGE OTIS—*Geology of the Fox Islands, Maine.* Pamphlet, 76 pages, plate and map, Skowhegan, 1896.

Seven bulletins of the Geol. Society of America were issued February 1897, as follows :

EMERSON, B. K.—*Diabase pitchstone and mud enclosures of the Triassic trap of New England.* Vol. 8. pp. 59-86, pls. 3-9, Rochester, 1897.

MCGEE, W. J.—*Sheetflood Erosion,* Vol. 8, pp. 87-112, pls. 10-13, Rochester, 1897.

LECONTE, JOSEPH—*Earth crust movements and their causes.* Vol. 8, pp. 113-126, Rochester, 1897.

STANTON, T. W. and KNOWLTON, F. N.—*Stratigraphy and Palæontology of the Laramie and related formations in Wyoming.*

MERRILL, GEO. P.—*Weathering of Micaceous gneiss in Albemarle County, Va.* Vol. 8, pp. 157-168, Rochester, 1897.

KEMP, J. F.—*The leucite hills of Wyoming.* Vol. 8, pp. 169-182 pl. 14, Rochester, 1897.

UPHAM, WARREN—*Modified drift in St. Paul, Minnesota.* Vol. 8, pp. 183-196, pl. 15, Rochester, 1897.

Earthquake.—On Tuesday the 23rd day of March, 1897, at 6 hrs. 8 min. 3 sec. p.m., there was felt at Ottawa a rather severe shock of earthquake which lasted about twenty seconds. The shock was accompanied by a rumbling noise, the period of greatest intensity of the shock being about eight seconds. At 6 hrs. 8 min. 23 sec. the vibrations and shock were no longer felt. The direction of the oscillations seemed to be from east to west.

The same shock was also felt and recorded at Montreal, Pointe Claire, Ste. Anne de Bellevue, Como, Point Fortune, Hawkesbury, Clarence, in a direction west of Montreal and along the Ottawa Valley ; at Cornwall, Morrisburg and Lancaster along the St. Lawrence ; at St. Hilaire and St. John's south of Montreal, also at Jessup's Rapids, Berthierville, Three Rivers, east of Montreal besides Valleyfield, Coaticooke, Vankleek Hill ; and at Malone in northern part of the State of New York.

ERRATA.

P. 128, for No. 3, Sept., 1896, read : p. 123 No. 2, Aug., 1896.

P. 149, line 9 from top, for Fullberg, read : Tullberg.

GENERAL INDEX

TO THE

OTTAWA NATURALIST, VOL. X., 1896-'97.

AND

Transactions of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club, Vol. XII.

Anderson, Wm. P.—Note on Survey of Tides and Currents in Canadian Waters.....	78	Bulletin of the Natural History Society of New Brunswick, 1896..	197
Animal intelligence, evolution and development, Wesley Mills.....	178	Butterfly-catching Spider, James Fletcher.....	151
Annotated List of Some Noctuids taken at Olds, N.W.T., John B. Smith	49	<i>Camelina sativa</i> , Note on, by James Fletcher.....	88
Annual Report of Council O.F.N.C.	19	<i>Cardinia subangulata</i> , Dawson.....	44
Ami, H. M.—New Species of Graptolites from Canada.....	145	Chemistry :	
Ami, H. M.— <i>Cardinia subangulata</i> , Dawson, and <i>Arca punctifer</i> , Dawson	44	Chemical Work in Canadian Agriculture, F. T. Shutt.....	29
Ami, H. M.—Note on the Algonquin and Nipissing Beaches....	126	Laboratories at the Central Experimental Farm.....	118
Ami, H. M.—Obituary Notices of Sir Joseph Prestwich and G. A. Daubrée		Popular Chemistry.....	93
Ami, H. M.—Obituary Notice of Charles Wachsmuth.....	150	Chimæra and its Egg, The Living—Prof. E. E. Prince.....	185
Ami, H. M.—Report of the Excursion to Galetta, Ont.....	141	Clouds, J. A. Dresser.....	192
Ami, H. M.—Some Colonial Museums.....	81	Club Notes.....	200
Ami, H. M.—Supposed Pre-Cambrian Organisms.....	128	Coleman, A. P.—“The Anorthosites of the Rainy Lake Region”.....	183
Ami, H. M.—The Chemical Laboratories at the Central Experimental Farm	119	Colonial Museums, Some ; note on.	81
Ami, H. M.—The National Museum.....	80	Conchology : Notes on Recent Canadian Mollusca, F. R. Latchford	14
<i>Arca punctifer</i> , Dawson.....	44	Craig, John—Ann. Rep. Horticulturist, Exp. Farms.....	63
Back Grant awarded to Capt. Tyrrell	70	Craig, John—Cedar birds eating apple blossoms.....	72
Behring Sea Commission, Naturalists to the	92	Daubrée, G. A., Obit. Notice.....	119
Boletín del Inst. Geol. Mexico.....	229	Dawson, G. M.—Recent Explorations in Canada (Introduction)	201
Botanical Notes, by James Fletcher.	86	Dodge, R. E.—“Geography from Nature”.....	125
Botany :		Dresser, John A.—Clouds.....	192
Cushing, Harold B.—The Ferns of Montreal.....	154	Dresser, John A.—“Petrographical Notes on Archæan Rocks from Chelsea.”.....	129
<i>Cyperus Esculentus</i> , Note on.....	153	Earthquake.....	163, 232
Notes by James Fletcher.....	86	Economic Entomology—Notice of Dr. Smith's Manual on.....	138
Notes, Reviews and Comments		Editorial Staff, 1897-98.....	3
Wagborne, Rev. A. C.—“The Flora of Newfoundland, Labrador and St. Pierre and Miquelon.”.....	152	Electrical Fishes, Prof. E. E. Prince	97
		Ells, R. W.—Notes on Summary Rep. Geol. Surv. for 1895	24
		Ells, R. W.—“The Geology of the Ottawa and Parry Sound Railway.”.....	165
		Entomology :	
		Eaton, Lucy C.—“The Butterflies	

of Truro.....	152	Claypole, E. W.—“Ancestry of Upper Devonian Placoderms.....	124
Excursion to Galetta.....	141	Crosby, W. O.—Englacial Drift.....	228
Noctuids, List of, from Olds, N.W.T.....	49	Crosby, W. O.—Geology of New- port Neck &c.....	228
Ottawa Spiders and Mites.....	190	Crosby, W. O. and M. L. Fuller— Origin of Pegmatite.....	229
Proctotrypidæ, W. H. Harrington	174	Cushing, H. P.—Pre-Cambrian and Post Ordovician dykes in the Adirondacks.....	158
Smith, J. B. (Dr.)—Manual on Economic Entomology, Notice <i>Spharidium scarabaeoides</i> , Notes on.....	138	Diller, J. S.—Hornblende basalt, Northern California.....	231
Excursion to Rockland and the Stew- art Quarries.....	84	Dresser, J. A.—Archean Rocks from Chelsea, Que.....	129
Experimental Farms, 9th Ann. Re- port; Abstracts.....	58	Emerson, B. K.—Diabase pitch- stone &c.....	232
Explorations in Canada, Recent.....	201	Fretch, F. and W. Dames—Unter- Devonischen Korallen &c.....	231
Fauna Ottawensis, W. H. Harring- ton.....	174	Geikie, Sir Archd.—Ann. Rep. Geol. Surv. Great Britain.....	158
Fertilizers, Naturally occurring.....	36	Geological Survey of Canada— Ann. Rep., Vol. VII, 1896.....	198
Field-day—Chelsea Excursion.....	65	Geol. Surv. Summ. Rep., 1896.....	24
Fishes, Electrical, by Prof. Prince.....	97	Gordon, C. H.—St. Louis and Warsaw formations.....	160
Fletcher, James—A butterfly-catch- ing spider.....	151	Hershey, Oscar H.—Eskers indic- ating stages of glacial recession in Kansan epoch, North Illinois.....	231
Fletcher, James—Ann. Rep. Ento- mologist and Botanist, Experim. Farms; Abstract.....	62	Hinde, G. J.—New Carb. limest. fossils.....	123
Fletcher, James, Botanical Notes.....	86	Hobbs, W. H.—Mineralogy in 1795.....	160
Fletcher, James—Notice of Dr. Smith's Manual on Economic Entomology.....	138	Hobbs, W. H.—Minerals of the “Galena Limestone”.....	160
Geological Society of America, An- nouncement.....	163	Hyatt, Alpheus—“Lost Char- acteristics”.....	160
Geology:		Jahn, J. J.—Du Cambrian in Bohemia.....	231
Clark, W. B.—The Atlantic Eo- cene.....	90	James, Jos. F.—“The first fauna of the Earth”.....	122
Adams, F. D. and B. J. Harring- ton, “On a new Alkali Horn- blende &c. in Dungannon, Ont.”.....	120	Kemp, J. F.—The leucite hills of Wyoming.....	232
Aguilera, José G.—“Bolet. del inst. Geolog. Mexico.....	229	Kimball, James B.—Geology of Puget Sound Basin.....	230
Ami, H. M.—Preliminary lists of Eastern Tps. fossils.....	120	Lambe, L. M.—“Supposed new genus of Polyzoa from the Tren- ton at Ottawa.....	157
Bailey, L. W.—Botany of Digby Neck, N.S.....	159	LeConte, Joseph—Earth crust movements &c.....	232
Bailey, L. W.—Notes on the Geo- logy and Botany of Digby Neck.....	159	Luquer and Ries.—“The ‘Augen’ gneiss area &c.”.....	197
Beecher, Chas. E.—Classification of the Trilobites.....	227	Margerie, Em. de—Bibliographies géologiques.....	231
Beecher, Chas. E.—On Silurian strata in Big Horn Mountains, Wyoming.....	228	Marsh, O. C.—Stylinodontia.....	231
Beecher, Chas. E.—“On the vali- dity of the family Bohemillidæ, Barrande”.....	122	Matthew, G. F.—Cirripedes in Cambrian rocks.....	152
Blue, Arch.—“Bureau of Mines, Ontario.....	161, 162	Matthew, G. F.—“Faunas of the Paradoxides beds in Eastern N. America”.....	197
Calvin, S.—Report State Geol. Iowa for 1896.....	230	Matthew, G. F.—“Notes on Cam- brian Faunas—The Genus Mi- crodiscus.”.....	123
Canu, F.—“Essai de paléogéo- graphie”; Notice of.....	141		
Chalmers, R.—“Pleistocene mar- ine shore lines &c., St. Law- rence Valley”.....	121		

Matthew, G. F.—Traces of the Ordovician Syst. Atlantic Coast &c.	155	Weston, T. C.—“Notes on the Geology of Nfld.	121
McGee, W. J.—Sheetflood Erosion	232	Wiman, Carl—“Ueber die Graptoliten”	124
Merrill, G. P.—Weathering of Micaceous gneiss	232	Winchell, N. H.—“The Blk. Riv. limestone at Lake Nipissing.	122
Miller, W. G. and R. W. Brock—Dykes cutting Laurentian Series in Frontenac and Lanark, Ont.	124	White, Theo. G.—Upper Ordovician faunas at Trenton Falls.	157
Miller, W. G.—“Minerals and the Roentgen Rays”	124	Whiteaves, J. F.—Canadian Stromatoporoids.	196
Note on <i>Cardinia subangulata</i> , Dawson &c.	44	Gill Memorial, Awarded to Lieut. A. P. Low	70
Petrographical notes on Archæan Rocks of Chelsea, Que.	129	Graptolites, New Canadian.	145
Sapper, Carlos D.—Geology of Yucatan.	124	Great Lakes, Facts about the.	127
Sardeson, F. W.—The fauna of the Magnesian series (Descriptions)	121	Halkett, Andrew—An Ottawa Naturalist's Journey Westward.	113
Sardeson, F. W.—“The Saint Peter Sandstone”	120	Harrington, W. H.—Fauna Ottawaensis, Hymenoptera Parasitica-Proctotrypidæ.	174
Selwyn, A. R. C.—“On the Origin and evolution of Archæan rocks, with remarks and opinions on other geological subjects &c.”	123	Harrington, W. H.—Ottawa Spiders	11
Smith, G. O.—Geography of the Fox Islands, Maine	232	Harrington, W. H.—Ottawa Spiders and Mites	190
Spencer, J. W.—Duration of Niagara Falls.	160	Honeyman, H. A.— <i>Pinus Banksiana</i> , Note on its occurrence at Aylmer.	154
Stanton, T. W. and F. N. Knowlton—Wyoming Laramie.	232	Hellriegel, Hermann; Obituary Note, F. T. Shutt.	16
Stanton, T. W.—Faunal relations Eocene and Cretaceous of Pacific Coast.	231	How Whales Breathe, Prof. E. E. Prince	73
Tarr, R. S.—Valley glaciers of upper Nugsuak peninsula.	231	Hudson Bay, Is the Land Rising Around	156
Taylor, F. B.—Quaternary Geology, Mattawa and Ottawa Valleys.	125	Hydrachnida from Ottawa.	221
Todd, J. E.—“Log-like Concretions and Fossil Shores”	125	International Geological Congress, Notice, of St. Petersburg Meeting 1897	128
Traquair, R. H.—“Fossil fishes of the Moray Firth area.”	123	Iroquois Nat. Science Association.	163
Tyrrell, J. B.—“Is the land around Hudson Bay rising?”	156	Journal of Geography	199
Tyrrell, J. B.—The Genesis of Lake Agassiz.	184	Kingston, A. G.—Brown Pelican.	27
Upham, Warren—Modified drift St. Paul, Minn.	232	Kingston, A. G.—Winter Birds.	27
Upham, Warren—Origin and Age Laurentian Lakes.	126	Klotz, Otto J.—Note on <i>Cyperus esculentus</i> in Ontario.	153
Van Ingen, Gilbert and Theo. G. White—Lake Champlain Geology.	157	Latchford, F. R.—Notes on Recent Canadian Mollusca	14
Watson, Thos. L.—Lakes with more than one outlet.	230	Lecture Course	164, 222
Watts, W. W.—The Crush-Conglomerates of the Isle of Man.	159	Low, A. P., Gill Memorial award of the Roy. Geogr. Society.	70
Lamplugh, E. W.—Crush Conglomerates of the Isle of Man.	159	Low, A. P.—Recent Explorations in Canada; The Labrador Area.	208
		Macoun, W. T.—Notes on Fruiting of Trees &c., Central Experiments, Ottawa.	147
		Macoun, W. T.—November Notes from the Arboretum, Cen. Exp. Farm.	149
		McGill, Anthony—Popular Science.	93
		McGill, Anthony—Viscosity in Liquids &c., Noted.	89
		Members, List of Ordinary and Corresponding.	3
		Members, New.	46, 72, 144, 200
		Meteorological Observations for 1895, Abstract.	47, 48

Mills, Prof. T. Wesley—"The Evolution and Development of Animal Intelligence"	178	Prince, Prof. E. E.—"The Living Chimæra and its Egg"	185
Mollusca, Notes on Recent Canadian, F. R. Latchford	15	Prizes offered by the Club	45
National Museum, The; H. M. Ami	80	Report of the Geological Branch O. F. N. C.	17
Natural History Notes for April, 1896, H. B. Small	44	Rockland, and the Quarries Visited	84
Natural History Notes for May, 1896, H. B. Small	71	Royal Geographical Society of London, Awards	70
Nedel's Table of Facts About the Great American Lakes	127	Royal Society of Canada, Announcement	28
Notes on fruiting of trees &c., Central Exp. Farm W. T. Macoun	147	Royal Society of Canada, Annual Meeting, 1896, Notice	103
Obituary Notices : Hermann Hellriegel	16	Saunders, William Dr., Director's Report, Exp. Farm	58
Ornithology : A little wood and some of its feathered denizens, Miss A. C. Tyndall	54	Shutt, F. T.—Chemical Work in Canadian Agriculture	29
Bird life in Autumn, Miss A. C. Tyndall	133	Shutt, F. T.—Obit. Note of Hermann Hellriegel	16
Cedar birds eating apple blossoms. Klotz, Otto J.— <i>Cathartes aurea</i> , Note on	154	Shutt, F. T.—Report of Chemist, Exp. Farms, Abstract	60
Note on <i>Porzana Novaboracense</i>	72	Shutt, F. T.—Soil Inoculation by Nitragin	136
Nuttall's Handbook of Birds, Notice Ottawa and Parry Sound Railway, The Geology of the; R. W. Ellis	154	Shutt, F. T.—To our Ottawa Members	23
Ottawa Naturalist's Journey Westward, Andrew Halkett	113	Small, H. B.—Nat. History Notes for April, 1896	44
Ottawa Spiders, W. H. Harrington. Ottawa Spiders and Mites, W. Hague Harrington	11	Small, H. B.—Nat. History Notes for May, 1896	71
Paleogeographie Essai de, F. Canu, Notice	141	Smith, John B.—Annotated list of some Noctuids taken at Olds, N.W.T.	49
Petrographical Notes on Some Archæan Rocks from Chelsea, Que., J. A. Dresser	129	Soil Inoculation by Nitrogen, F. T. Shutt	136
Phyllopods, Remarkable Points in the Life-history of, Prof. E. E. Prince	7	Spiders, Ottawa	11, 190
<i>Pinus Banksiana</i> , at Aylmer	154	Stephanoceros &c., by W. S. Odell	220
Pleistocene fossils at Chelsea, H. M. Ami	66	Sub-Excursions : No. 1. Rockcliffe	68
Podophtalmous Crustacea from British Columbia (fossils)	90	No. 2. Beaver Meadow	69
Popular Chemistry, Anthony McGill	93	Sub-Excursions, Announcement	46
<i>Porzana Novaboracense</i> , Note on	72	Tides and Currents in Canadian Waters, Note on	78
Freestwich, Sir Joseph, Obit. Notice	118	Treasurer's Statement	22
Prince, Prof. E. E.—Electrical Fishes	97	Tyndall, Miss A. C.—A little wood and some of its feathered denizens	54
Prince, Prof. E. E.—How Whales Breathe	73	Tyndall, Miss A. C.—Notes on bird-life in Autumn	133
Zoology : Prince, Prof. E. E.—1. Practical Notes on the Culture of Trout ; 2. Breeding of Oysters ; 3. Sardine Fishing Industry in New Brunswick	161	Tyndall, Miss A. C.—Ornithological Notes	71
Prince, Prof. E. E.—"Remarkable Points in the life-history of Phyllopods"	7	Tyrell, J. B., Back Grant, Roy. Geogr. Soc. London	70
		Tyrell, J. B.—Recent Explorations in Canada ; The Barren Lands	203
		Virgin Soils of Canada, described	31
		Wachsmuth, Chas.—Obit. Notice	150
		White, G. R.—Note on <i>Porzana Novaboracense</i>	72
		Woodward, Henry — Podophtalmous Crustacea from British Columbia	90

1905

ELL 63 SPARKS STREET

HENRY WATTERS,

Chemist and Druggist,

Corner of Sparks and Bank Streets,

OTTAWA.

JOHN MURPHY & CO.,

IMPORTERS

FANCY AND STAPLE DRY GOODS,

66 and 68 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.



THE

Russell House,

OTTAWA.

F. X. ST. JACQUES,

Proprietor.

TOPLEY,

132 Sparks Street.

COME IN AND SEE LATEST PHOTOS.

Kodaks to Rent.

R. A. McCORMICK,

Prescription Druggist,

75 SPARKS STREET,

Phone 159.

Ottawa.

G. M. HOLBROOK,

113 Sparks Street,

OTTAWA.

Trouser Stretchers, 50c. per pair.

C. C. RAY.

D. MURPHY.

J. W. McRAE.

C. C. RAY & CO.,

COAL DEALERS,

OFFICE :

53 Sparks Street, Ottawa.

Telephone 461.

J. & R. CRAIG, Tailors, 105 Sparks St., Ottawa.

THE OTTAWA FIELD-NATURALISTS' CLUB, 1896-1897

Patron:

THE RT. HONOURABLE THE EARL OF ABERDEEN
GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF CANADA.

President:

MR. F. T. SHUTT, M.A., F.I.C., F.C.S. &c.

Vice-Presidents

Dr. H. M. Ami, M.A., F.G.S. W. Hague Harrington, F.R.S.C.

Librarian:

Mr. S. B. Sinclair, B.A.
(Normal School.)

Secretary:

Mr. Andrew Halkett.
(Marine and Fisheries Dept.)

Treasurer:

Mr. D. B. Dowling, B.A.Sc.
(Geol. Survey Dept.)

Committee:

Prof. E. E. Prince, B.A., F.L.S. etc.
Mr. James Fletcher, F.R.S.C., F.L.S.
Mr. H. B. Small.

Miss A. Shenick, B. Sc.
" G. Harmer.
" Marion Whyte.

Standing Committees of Council:

Publishing: Dr. Ami, Prof. Prince, Mr. Harrington, Mr. H. B. Small, Mr. Dowling, Miss Whyte.

Excursions: Dr. Ami, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Small, Mr. Sinclair, Miss Shenick, Miss Harmer.

Soirees: Prof. Prince, Mr. Sinclair, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Halkett.

Leaders:

Geology: Dr. Ellis, Mr. Ferrier, Dr. Ami.

Botany: Mr. R. B. Whyte, Mr. J. M. Macoun, Mr. J. Craig.

Entomology: Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Harrington, Mr. W. Simpson.

Ornithology: Mr. Kingston, Miss Harmer, Mr. Lees.

Conchology: Mr. Latchford, Mr. Halkett, Mr. O'Brien.

Zoology: Prof. Prince, Prof. Macoun, Mr. H. B. Small.

"THE OTTAWA NATURALIST."

Editor:

HENRY M. AMI, M.A., D.Sc., F.G.S.

Associate Editors:

DR. R. W. ELLS, F.R.S.C.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Geology*.
MR. W. F. FERRIER, B.A.Sc., F.G.S.—Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Mineralogy* and *Lithology*.

PROF. JOHN MACOUN, M.A., F.L.S.—Dominion Botanist, Geological Survey of Canada—Department of *Botany*.

MR. F. R. LATCHFORD, B.A.—Department of *Conchology*.

MR. JAMES FLETCHER, F.L.S., F.R.S.C.—Botanist, and Entomologist, Central Experimental Farm—Department of *Entomology*.

MR. A. G. KINGSTON—Public Works Department—Department of *Ornithology*.

PROF. E. E. PRINCE, B.A., F.L.S.—Commissioner of Fisheries for Canada—Department of *Biology* and general *Zoology*.

"Ottawa Naturalist" and Membership Fee to O.F.N.C. only \$1.00 per annum.

